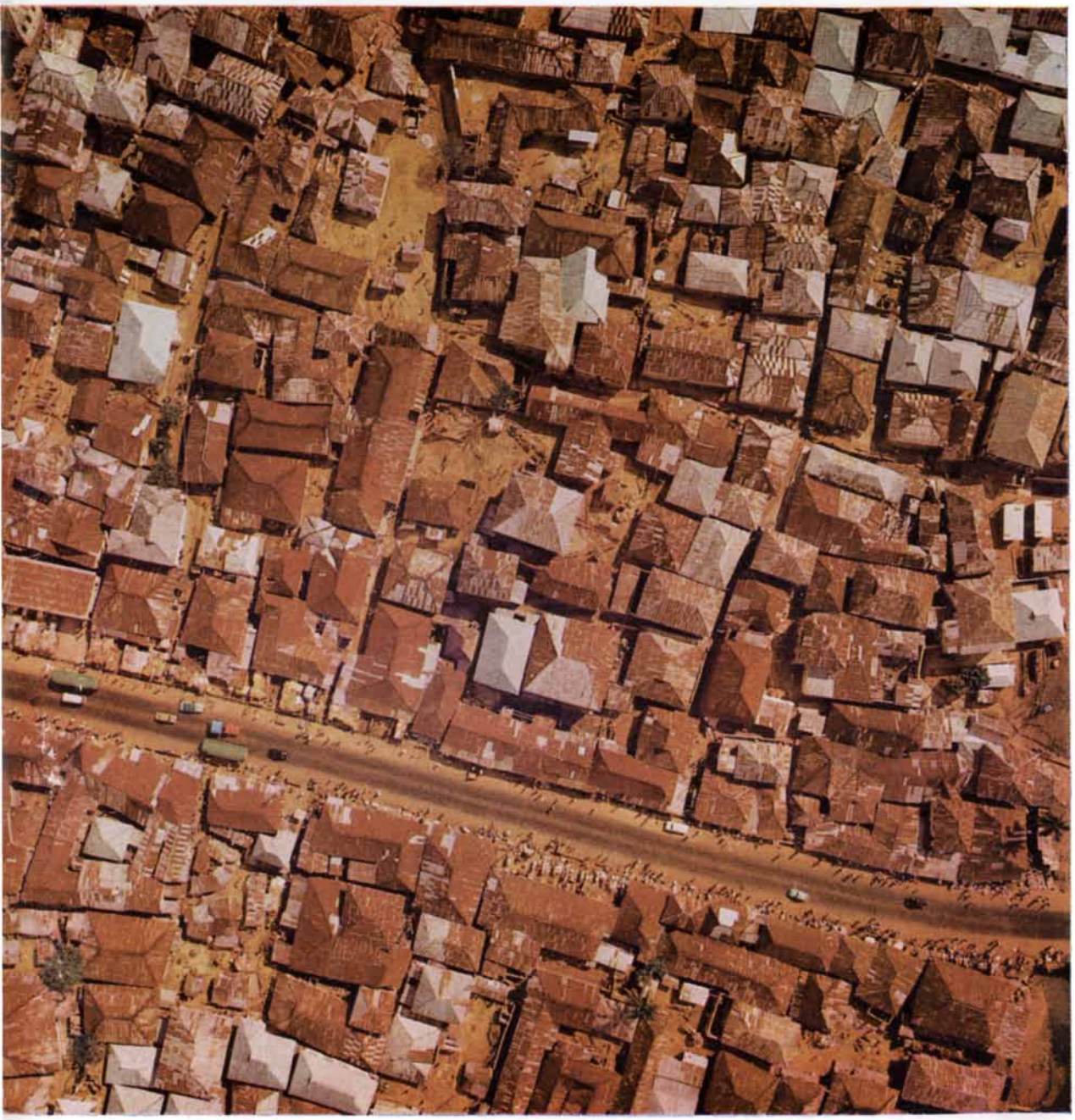
SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN



CITIES

SIXTY CENTS

September 1965

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

IF ANYBODY TELLS YOU U.S. BANKERS AREN'T AT HOME ABROAD, SHOW HIM THIS PICTURE

It's First National City Bank's branch manager in San Salvador, visiting a local school where he was elected president of the board by 96% of the parents. Read how First National City Bank turns out professional bankers for all its overseas branches, then keeps them that way after they're there.

PROFESSIONAL overseas banking takes three main qualities: Knowledge of the latest world business and political affairs. Knowledge of the countries you work in. And knowledge of banking itself.

That's why First National City Bank keeps all overseas branches up to date on fast-changing economic conditions throughout the world. Branches in 41 countries on 5 continents report changes to New York as they happen, and in turn are kept abreast of changes in other parts of the world. Around the clock. By cable, telephone and International Telex. With First National City Bank men on *both* ends of *all* conversations.

That's why First National City Bank provides courses in Spanish, French, German, Japanese, Portuguese, Italian, Greek, Urdu, Hindi and Swedish for the men in its Overseas Division.

That's why some 500 foreign-born First National City bankers have come to the U.S. to learn American banking procedures.

Has this three-way approach paid off for the countries we work in and for the customers we serve? Ask, and we think they'll tell you it has—for the very good reason that men who know more make better bankers.

FIRST NATIONAL CITY BANK

399 PARK AVENUE, NEW YORK, N.Y. 10022 • MEMBER FEDERAL DEPOSIT INSURANCE CORPORATION

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

We system-service cities

Populations explode. Cities don't.

They have to be built block-by-block, day-by-day, to meet the soaring demands of growth.

Our divisions provide basics for block builders, helping cities improve safety, expand facilities, increase comfort.

These basics include pumps for water systems, sewage complexes and flood control...flexible power generating systems...firearms for police forces...weighing equipment for material and traffic regulation. Our research facilities also assist city planners in developing new service concepts...more economically.

For industry, agriculture and defense, our divisions meet other needs, solve other problems.

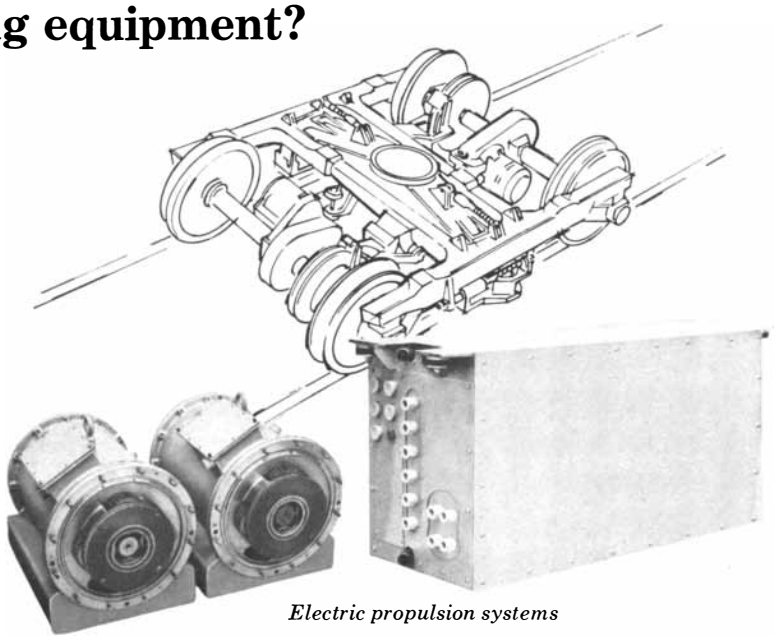
Divisions are: Fairbanks Morse Power Systems, Fairbanks Morse Pump, Fairbanks Morse Weighing Systems, Colt's Firearms, Pratt & Whitney Machine Tool, Chandler Evans Control Systems.

Headquarters: 1290 Avenue of the Americas, New York, N. Y. 10019.

Colt Industries

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

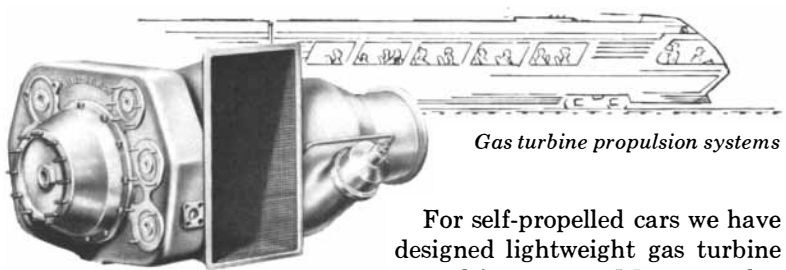
Who can help high-speed rail cars operate more profitably with lightweight, reliable propulsion and air conditioning equipment?



Electric propulsion systems

Garrett-AiResearch for 25 years has built lightweight, reliable, economical systems for both the aircraft and space industries. This experience includes gas turbines, heat transfer equipment, control systems, electromechanical equipment, and environmental control systems for almost all the airplanes and manned spacecraft in the free world today.

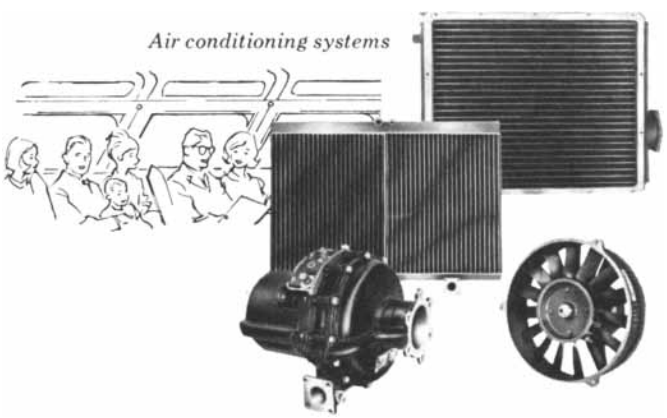
This same know-how can benefit operators and builders of high-speed rail cars. It can save thousands of pounds of weight per car, and tens of thousands of dollars each year in operating costs.



Gas turbine propulsion systems

For self-propelled cars we have designed lightweight gas turbine propulsion systems. We can employ a turbomechanical drive or turboelectric drive, depending on the application.

Air conditioning systems



For electric propelled cars we can provide AC or DC driven motors powered from static conversion equipment operating from either an AC or DC source.

We can provide lightweight, electrically powered air conditioning systems for all kinds of vehicles. Where a gas turbine is used for propulsion we can utilize exhaust heat for air conditioning.

For more information, write Dept. 1101, The Garrett Corporation, 9851 Sepulveda Blvd., Los Angeles, California 90009.

Garrett *is* reliability

GARRETT

AiResearch Manufacturing Divisions
Los Angeles • Phoenix

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Established 1845 **SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN** September 1965 Volume 213 Number 3

ARTICLES

DEPARTMENTS

BOARD OF EDITORS Gerard Piel (Publisher), Dennis Flanagan (Editor), Francis Bello (Associate Editor), Frederick H. Gardner, James R. Newman, John Purcell, James T. Rogers, Armand Schwab, Jr., C. L. Stong, Joseph Wisnovsky

ART DEPARTMENT Jerome Snyder (Art Director), Samuel L. Howard (Assistant Art Director), Joan Starwood

PRODUCTION DEPARTMENT Gerald Meyerson (Production Manager), Richard Sasso (Assistant Production Manager)

COPY DEPARTMENT Sally Porter Jenks (Copy Chief), Julio E. Xavier

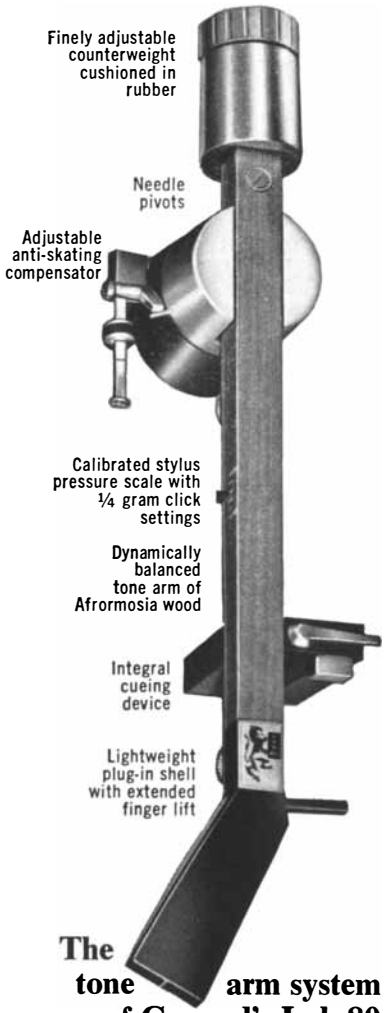
GENERAL MANAGER Donald H. Miller, Jr.

ADVERTISING MANAGER Martin M. Davidson

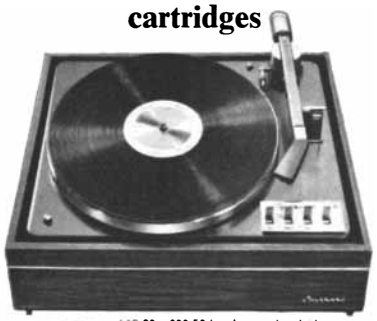
ASSISTANT TO THE PUBLISHER Stephen M. Fischer

PUBLISHED MONTHLY BY SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC., 415 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, N.Y. 10017. COPYRIGHT © 1965 BY SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED. SECOND-CLASS POSTAGE PAID AT NEW YORK, N.Y., AND AT ADDITIONAL MAILING OFFICES. AUTHORIZED AS SECOND-CLASS MAIL BY THE POST OFFICE DEPARTMENT, OTTAWA, CANADA, AND FOR PAYMENT OF POSTAGE IN CASH. SUBSCRIPTION RATE: $7 PER YEAR.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



The tone arm system of Garrard's Lab 80 Automatic Transcription Turntable is a masterful combination of developments...all needed to achieve full benefit from the most advanced ultra-sensitive cartridges



LAB 80—$99.50 less base and cartridge

Garrard®

Important reading: Free 32-page Comparator Guide detailing Lab 80 and three other latest Garrard models. Write Garrard, Dept. GM-425, Westbury, New York 11591.

THE COVER

The aerial photograph on the cover symbolizes the theme of this issue of SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN: cities. The photograph shows a section of Ibadan, the sprawling city that is the capital of the Western Region of Nigeria. As the photograph makes clear, Ibadan is strikingly different from the kind of city familiar to Americans and Europeans: it has a preponderance of metal roofs; the buildings are low and rather randomly arranged; the streets that carry vehicular traffic are far outnumbered by pedestrian lanes, and there is little greenery. Ibadan is nonetheless one of the world's major cities. It has a population of about a million, it is the largest Negro city in Africa and, in addition to being the regional capital, it is the seat of the University of Ibadan, the Federal University of Nigeria.

THE ILLUSTRATIONS

Cover photograph by Aero Service Division, Litton Industries

Page	Source
40	Edward J. Blood
42–48	Hatti Sauer
49–53	Aero Service Division, Litton Industries
54	The Oriental Institute, The University of Chicago
56–57	Thomas Prentiss
58–59	René Millon, University of Rochester
61	Department of Classics, Yale University
63	Luigi Rossi
65	Sol Mednick
66	Toyo Kohku Jigyo Co.
69–70	Fairey Surveys Ltd.
73	Société Wild Paris
74	Irving Geis
76–77	Jet Propulsion Laboratory, California Institute of Technology
90–96	Joan Starwood
97	Jo Ann Beechel
98	Calogero Cascio, Rapho-Guillumette
100	T. S. Satyan, Ford Foundation
106	Rikets Allmänna Kartverk
108–110	Eric Mose
112	Rikets Allmänna Kartverk
114–118	Swedish Information Service
122–123	Tranarg, C.A.
124–127	John Langley Howard
128–129	Tranarg, C.A.
130	René Jaloustre
135	Aero Service Division, Litton Industries
136	Bunji Tagawa
137	Irving Geis
138	Bunji Tagawa
143	Irving Geis
144	Bunji Tagawa
145–146	Irving Geis
150	Hunting Surveys Ltd.
152–153	Aero Service Division, Litton Industries
154–155	Joan Starwood
156	Photo Aerienne Verbelke
162	Edward J. Blood
164–170	James Egleson
171	Bay Area Rapid Transit District
172	James Egleson
178	Edward J. Blood
180–184	Alex Semenoick
185	Aero Service Division, Litton Industries
186–188	Alex Semenoick
190	Department of Water and Sewers, Chicago
194	Edward J. Blood
196–197	Gordon Coster
198–199	Roy DeCarava
200–204	Dan Todd
210–218	Joan Starwood
224–228	Allen Beechel
230	*Dansk Kunsthaandværk*
234	Paul Weller
239–254	Roger Hayward

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

RECENT findings

RESEARCH LABORATORIES

Ford

CANCER RESEARCH

Ford Motor Company and Henry Ford Hospital scientists, engaging in cooperative cancer research, develop new method of detecting differences in tissue.

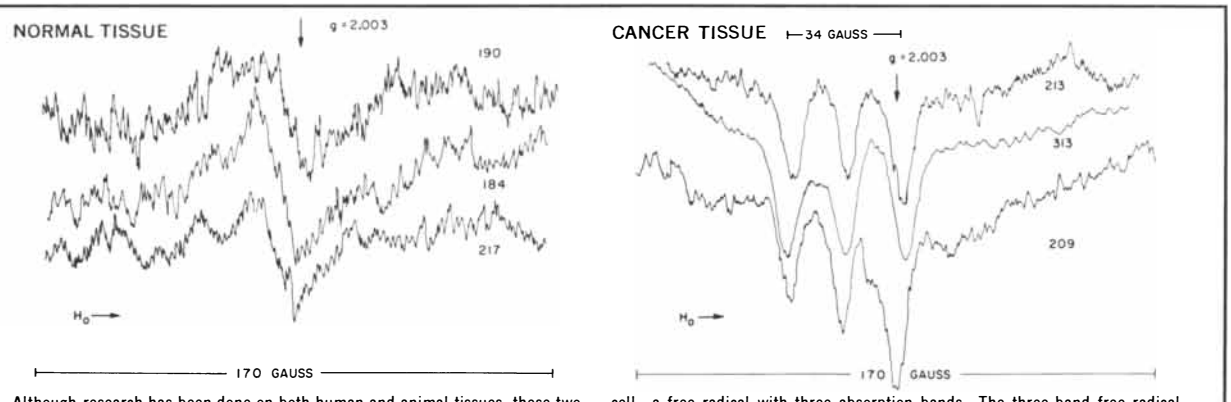
In their continuing study of solid state physics, Ford Motor Company physicists have been making extensive use of electron spin resonance (ESR) spectroscopy. ESR equipment is used to detect and analyze free radicals, i.e. molecules or fragments of molecules carrying a "free" or unpaired electron. Free radicals play an important role in the chemical reactions occurring continuously in living matter.

In one cooperative program with Henry Ford Hospital physicians, Ford Motor Company physicists use ESR equipment to measure the difference between normal and malignant tissue. The measurement is based on the variation in the concentration level, and types of free radicals found in the two kinds of tissue. The procedure requires tissue samples to be rapidly frozen in liquid nitrogen to −196 degrees Centigrade. Speed is essential since the technique depends upon the presence, in the sample, of the highly unstable free radicals which have very short half-lives at room temperature. Tubes containing the samples are then placed in an ESR spectrometer. This apparatus detects the free radicals as their spinning electrons absorb energy from a microwave beam in a high-intensity magnetic field. This energy absorption shows up on a recorder as a dip, or decrease in power.

In their cooperative effort, the scientists were able to establish particular resonance patterns or spectra for normal tissues. Changes in the spectra were then found as cancer cells infiltrated duplicate tissue samples. Also, since a change in the resonance spectra was noted as a malignancy progressed, it was possible to chart the development of the disease.

It is anticipated that this ESR technique will improve the understanding of the free radical chemistry of living cells. This, in turn, might well point the way to knowledge of the metabolic makeup of the cancer cell.

Cancer research is only one of several medical research projects undertaken by Ford Motor Company in cooperation with Henry Ford Hospital. Other work is being done in radioactive tracer diagnosis of aortic valve malfunction, cell sorting by electronic means, and low-temperature measurement of biological samples.



Although research has been done on both human and animal tissues, these two graphs are ESR spectra of tissue samples from an inbred mouse strain.* Both graphs show slope of microwave absorption as magnetic field is increased. The dip at the center of the left-hand spectra (from tissue of three normal mice) indicates a free radical having a single ESR absorption band or line. The curve on the right, from cancer tissue, shows a different free radical dominating the cell—a free radical with three absorption bands. The three-band free radical spectrum indicates the presence of a nitrogen atom in the free radical associated with the cancer tissue.

*M. Brennan, T. Cole, J. Singley, C. Hodgkinson: "Electron Spin Resonance Spectra of Normal and Neoplastic Mouse Tissues." Federation Proceedings 24:437 (1965).

PROBING DEEPER TO SERVE BETTER

Ford

Ford Motor Company, The American Road, Dearborn, Michigan

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

To Whom It May Concern: Does Your Government Intend to Walk Until 1967?

1) We have been thinking about the Government's news release, reported at length in a Times of New York dispatch (1 July 1965) under the headline: "U.S. Outlines Car Safety Standards."

2) It went on to say that "The General Services Administration, the Government's official shopper" has drawn up a list of safety features that it will demand in the 38,000 1967 cars it will buy.

3) We don't imagine that the Government intends to walk or take trams until 1967, but apparently it *will* be making-do with cars that aren't up to safety standards.

4) Why wait to be safe? The Rover 2000 Sports Sedan *is available right now.** And frankly we'd like the business.

5) However, we realize that a U.S. Government purchasing agency might not be authorized to buy 38,000 cars from a British maker without an O.K. from someone higher up. Which is why we are approaching you, whoever you may be.

6) Now to our sales talk:

7) To begin with, the 2000 has, in effect, *two* bodies: the inside one is of steel cage construction; its overhead

**In addition to satisfying G.S.A.'s modest pleas for passenger harnesses, padded dash and visors, recessed instrument panel, unaggressive knobs, a collapsible steering wheel with a column that won't attack you, etc., etc., the Rover 2000 also has disc brakes all around, non-jackknifing seats, a steel firewall to keep the engine out of your lap, radial tires, etc., etc.*

AUTHORIZED ROVER (R) AND LAND-ROVER (LR) DEALERS

ALABAMA

MOBILE
Whites Imports (LR)

ALASKA

ANCHORAGE
Universal Motors (R & LR)

FAIRBANKS
Gene's Auto Service, Inc. (LR)

JUNEAU
Dawson's PT Atmtve. Serv., Inc. (R & LR)

KETCHIKAN
Karlson Motors (LR)

ARIZONA

PHOENIX
Town & Country Chrysler Plymouth (R & LR)

PRESCOTT
Mangerich Lincoln Mercury (LR)

SCOTTSDALE
Scottsdale Imptd. Cars Inc. (R)

TUCSON
Bill Edel's Motors (R & LR)

ARKANSAS

LITTLE ROCK
Continental Motors (LR)

CALIFORNIA

ALTURAS
Tierney Ford Sales (LR)

BERKELEY
English Motors of Berkeley (R & LR)

ENCINO
Frank Millard Sports Car, Inc. (LR)

EUREKA
McCrea Motors (LR)

HAYWARD
Hayward Auto Imports (R & LR)

MONTEREY
Bob Baird Motors (R & LR)

NAPA
Gasser Motor Co. (LR)

OAKHURST
O'Rourke Motor Sales (R & LR)

PASADENA
Peter Satori Company, Ltd. (R & LR)

SACRAMENTO
Von Housen Motors, Inc. (R & LR)

SAN CARLOS
Competition Motors (R & LR)

SAN DIEGO
British Motor Sales (R & LR)

SAN FRANCISCO
Paul Felton Imported Cars (R & LR)

SAN JOSE
San Jose Imports (LR)

WEST LOS ANGELES
Ted's Imported Cars (R & LR)

WILLITS
Carbrey Motors (R & LR)

WOODLAND
Central Motors Co. (LR)

COLORADO

BOULDER
W. F. Reno, Inc. (R & LR)

DENVER
Buckley Brothers Motor Co. (R & LR)

GLENWOOD SPRINGS
J. V. Rose Co. (LR)

GRAND JUNCTION
Moss Motorama, Inc. (R & LR)

MONTROSE
Carrington Chevrolet Co. (LR)

SALIDA
Stotler Motor Company (LR)

CONNECTICUT

CANAAN
Morgan Motors Inc. (LR)

DARIEN
Frank Miller Ford (LR)

FARMINGTON
Faiola Brothers Imported Cars (LR)

GREENWICH
Greenwich Automobiles, Inc. (R & LR)

HAMDEN
The Nelke Motor Co. (R)

LITCHFIELD
The Nelke Motor Co. of Litchfield (R & LR)

LYME
Reynolds Garage and Marine (LR)

MIDDLETOWN
Berkeley Motor Co. (LR)

NEWINGTON
Faiola Brothers (LR)

PLAINVILLE
Farmington Ave. Motor Sales Inc. (R & LR)

QUAKER HILL
Scotch Cap Service Station (LR)

WESTPORT
Hackett Imported Cars (R & LR)

FLORIDA

BELLE GLADE
Hendry Tractor Company (LR)

DAYTONA BEACH
James Motor, Inc. (LR)

DE LAND
Daytona Park Estates Auto Sales (LR)

FORT MYERS
Overseas Motors Corp. (R & LR)

FORT PIERCE
Sunrise Rental & Leasing Co. (LR)

GAINESVILLE
Santa Fe Tractor, Inc. (LR)

GREEN COVE SPRINGS
Roberts Chevrolet (LR)

JACKSONVILLE
Brumos Porsche Car Corp. (R & LR)

LAKE WORTH
McCoy Motors (R & LR)

LEESBURG
Lake Ford Tractor Co. (LR)

LIVE OAK
Suwannee Valley Tractor Co. (LR)

MELBOURNE
Bill Lowery Motor Company (LR)

MIAMI
Charles Stuart Motors (LR)

MIAMI
Growers Equipment Co. (LR)

ORLANDO
Hood Tractor Co. (LR)

SANFORD
Sanford Motor Co. (LR)

SARASOTA
Harrison Motors, Inc. (LR)

SEBRING
Pioneer Tractor Co. (LR)

TAMPA
Cralle Hall Motor (LR)

TITUSVILLE
Brevard Tractor Co. Inc. (LR)

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

members are akin to the "roll-bar" of a racing car, and for the same conservative reason.

8) The outside, or beautiful, body is made up of nineteen panels which may be replaced *individually* in case of abrasion.

9) Which brings us to this: Supposing worse comes to worst and one of the 38,000 has an accident?

10) If fate conspires against a 2000's rear fender, say, it takes but $32.00 plus 45 minutes labor to replace it with a new one. And the Government rolls again! (In a pinch it is not necessary to stay these couriers—or whoever—from their appointed rounds at all. Just leave the ailing panel at the shop, take off, and come back later. This is the same principle that enables you to get your pants pressed without leaving your body at the cleaner's overnight.)

11) Lest you have a slight reservation that a "Sports Sedan" might be a trifle cramped in the interior or prodigal with fuel, recall that Car and Driver named the 2000 the "Car of the Year" not only for its remarkable handling but for its amplitude.

12) As to economy, the 2000's 30 miles per gallon is the automotive equivalent of only one night light in the White House.

13) Look, Sir, if you haven't road-tested a 2000 Sports Sedan yourself why don't you call your nearest Rover dealer? Or better still, just drop in and surprise him.

14) Now, in filling out the order form here, please don't feel hesitant about giving your real name and title; we assure you that they will be kept in strictest confidence.

15) Thank you for your attention. And may we say, even though it's been 150 years, how sorry we are about our servicemen burning down the White House? It looks simply beautiful now; you certainly put the insurance money to good use.

16) Finally, Sir, if it so happens that, after all, you're not the person we should speak to about the 38,000 cars, but you might like 1, please fill in the form anyway. We don't mind breaking the set. You'll hear from us, never fear. Or see your local Rover Dealer.

SHORT FORM 1776 AD

Return to Rover Motor Company of North America Ltd., Chrysler Bldg., New York, N. Y. 10017

1) Please state title, if any (as: "President," etc.) _____

_____

2) How many Rover 2000's are you interested in? (as: (1), (2), (38,000), etc.) _____

3) Do you wish your lavishly illustrated brochure mailed in plain wrapper?

_____

4) Is the Potomac navigable to a point near your place?_____

(Signed)_____

(Address)_____

(City)_____(State or District)_____

Oh, the price: $3800 East Coast, $3898 West Coast. Places in between cost in between.

BY THE WAY: We have a most advantageous overseas delivery plan. For instance, your envoy to St. James's could pick up his 2000 for just $3080! For other places write to Mr. David Hunter at the above address.

© 1965 Rover Motor Co. of North America Ltd.

MISSOURI
ST. JOSEPH — Hatfield Hardware & Sport. Goods (LR)
ST. LOUIS — Ed Debrecht Imp. Cars Ltd., Inc. (LR)

MONTANA
BILLINGS — Dan's Auto Sales (R & LR)
BUTTE — Knievel's (R & LR)
HELENA — Motor Mart of Helena (LR)
MISSOULA — Rambler City (LR)

NEVADA
ELKO — Wright Motors (LR)
ELY — T & G Motors (LR)
LAS VEGAS — Pat Clark Pontiac (LR)
RENO — Von Housen's Motors Inc. (R & LR)

NEW HAMPSHIRE
AMHURST — Millward Motors, Inc. (LR)
BERLIN — The Auto Mart, Inc. (LR)
COLEBROOK — Crest Auto Sales (LR)
JAFFREY — Boutwell's Garage (LR)
MILTON — Milton Garage (LR)
NEWPORT — Chase and Avery (R & LR)
NEWTON — Morse's Garage (LR)

NEW JERSEY
FRANKLIN — Franklin Foreign Cars (LR)
HANOVER — Chapman & Stormer, Inc. (R)
RED BANK — Continental Cars, Andersen, Inc. (R & LR)
SOMERVILLE — Town & Country Motors (LR)
TENAFLY — Menzer Motors Inc. (R)
WAYNE — Bob Lesko, Inc. (LR)

NEW MEXICO
ALAMOGORDO — Alamo Motorsport, Inc. (R & LR)
ALBUQUERQUE — Durand Tractor & Equipment Co. (LR)
GALLUP — Navajo Motors, Inc. (LR)
ROSWELL — Roswell Imptd. Cars (LR)
TRUTH or CONSEQUENCES — Central Motors (LR)

NEW YORK
AMITYVILLE — Trencher Motors Ltd. (R)
ELMIRA — Lyman D. Gridley, Inc. (LR)
FLORAL PARK — Swedish Sport Car Center (Div. of Motor Mart, Inc.) (R)
GLENS FALLS — Burton Equipment Co. (LR)
HUNTINGTON — Coldspring Enterprises (R & LR)
JAMESTOWN — McFadden Ford, Inc. (LR)
MARYLAND — Morris Garage (R & LR)
MONTGOMERY — Manzari Auto & Boating Center (R & LR)
MOUNT KISCO — Nu-Trend Motors (R)
NEW YORK CITY — de Langton Ltd. (R & LR)
NEW YORK CITY — Martin Motor Sales, Inc. (R & LR)
NEW YORK CITY — Wolf Sales & Service Corp. (R & LR)
PORT WASHINGTON — Johnson Motors (R & LR)
POUGHKEEPSIE — Mid-Hudson Continental Motors Imports, Inc. (LR)
ROCHESTER — F. J. Kilburne Inc. (R & LR)
ST. JOHNSVILLE — Capece Motor Sales, Inc. (LR)
SOUTHAMPTON — Grattans (R & LR)
UTICA — Elliots Imported Cars (R)
VESTAL — Jim Forno Cont. Motors, Inc. (R & LR)
WELLSVILLE — Ransom-o-tive (LR)
WHITE PLAINS — East Coast Imported Cars, Inc. (R & LR)

OHIO
CLEVELAND — British Engineering (R & LR)

OREGON
BURNS — Granger & Grover Motor Co. (LR)
COOS BAY — Robust Motors, Inc. (LR)
EUGENE — Arthur I. Flower (R & LR)
GOLD BEACH — Olsen Motors (LR)
PORTLAND — The Motor Mart (LR)

PENNSYLVANIA
ALTOONA — Jack Beasley Ford Sales, Inc. (LR)
BERWYN — Keystone Motors (R & LR)
CLEARFIELD — Stratton Motor Co. (LR)
DALLAS — Kunkle Motors (LR)
DOYLESTOWN — Keystone Motors (LR)
DUNMORE — Fred Skaluba (LR)
GLENSHAW — Malone Motor Car Co. of Glenshaw (R & LR)
GREENSBURG — Smyder Motor Sales (LR)
READING — Lindgren & Manske, Inc. (R & LR)
STATE COLLEGE — Jack Beasley Ford of State College (LR)
STROUDSBURG — Baylor Motors (R & LR)
WARREN — Keystone Garage of Warren, Inc. (LR)
WILLIAMSPORT — Har-Wel Motors, Inc. (R & LR)
YORK — Carl Beasley Co. (LR)
YORK — Whiteford Motors (R)

RHODE ISLAND
NEWPORT — Ray's Auto Sales Inc. (LR)
NORTH KINGSTOWN — Kingstown Motor Co. (LR)
NORTH PROVIDENCE — Wigwam Sport Center (R)

TEXAS
AUSTIN — Travis County Equipment Co. (LR)
CORSICANA — Navarro County Tractor Co. (LR)
CORPUS CHRISTI — Gunderland Marine Supply (LR)
DALLAS — Precision Motors (R & LR)
EL PASO — Yaqui Motor Company (LR)
HOUSTON — D. B. Allison Company (LR)
SAN ANTONIO — Alamo Sports Car Inc. (R)
VICTORIA — Go-Trac, Inc. (R & LR)
WICHITA FALLS — Birge Motor Company (LR)

UTAH
SALT LAKE CITY — Mate Sports Car Clinic (R & LR)

VERMONT
BRATTLEBORO — Hometown Motors, Inc. (LR)
BURLINGTON — Lakeview Buick (LR)
FAIRLEE — Fairlee Auto Sales (LR)
RUTLAND — Russ Smith Sales & Service (LR)
ST. JOHNSBURY — Vinton Motors, Inc. (LR)
SWANTON — Handy Truck and Tractor (LR)
WOODSTOCK — F. A. Richmond (LR)

VIRGINIA
ARLINGTON — European Motors (R & LR)
BERRYVILLE — Foreign Car Service & Sales (LR)
CHARLOTTESVILLE — S-K Motors (R & LR)
GOSHEN — Goshen Garage (LR)
GRUNDY — Modern Sales & Service Inc. (LR)
RICHMOND — Mooers Motor Car Co. (R & LR)

WASHINGTON
HOQUIAM — Guy's Auto Sales Company (LR)
SEATTLE — Rowland Motors Inc. (R & LR)
TACOMA — A B C Motors, Inc. (R & LR)

WEST VIRGINIA
APPLE FARM (Southeast 15 miles from Grantsville) (LR)
BECKLEY — Plantation Motors Inc. (LR)
BLUEFIELD — Yeager Auto Sales, Inc. (LR)
CHARLESTON — Tag Galyean, Inc. (LR)
FAIRMONT — Dale Huey Auto Service (LR)
HUNTINGTON — Tag Galyean of Huntington, Inc. (LR)

WISCONSIN
WEST ALLIS — Daum Motor Cars, Inc. (R & LR)

WYOMING
CHEYENNE — Halladay Motors, Inc. (LR)
LANDER — Hallam, Inc. (LR)
POWELL — Okay Chevrolet (LR)
ROCK SPRINGS — Anselmi's Fine Cars (LR)
SHERIDAN — Poll Motor Co. Inc. (LR)
WORLAND — Cook Sales & Service (LR)

DEALERS ALSO ACROSS CANADA

...T PALM BEACH
...al Jones Ltd., Inc. (R & LR)
...TER HAVEN
...olk Tractor Company (LR)
...FO SPRINGS
...illiard Tractor Co. (LR)

GEORGIA
...ANNAH
...eRenne Chrysler Plymouth Inc. (LR)

HAWAII
...UELA
...auna Kea Motors (R & LR)

IDAHO
...UR D'ALENE
...ool Motors (R & LR)
...EDALE
...omedale Tractor & Equip. Co. (LR)

ILLINOIS
...E FOREST
...nauz Continental Autos, Inc. (R & LR)

LOUISIANA
...EVEPORT
...B. Lee Tractor & Implement Co. Inc. (LR)

MAINE
BANGOR — Atwood Motors (LR)
FARMINGTON — The Oliver Stores, Inc. (LR)
ISLAND FALLS — Lougee (LR)
LEWISTON — Davis Cadillac Co. (LR)
PORTLAND — Maine Motors Company (LR)
ROCKLAND — Miller's Garage, Inc. (LR)
RUMFORD — Taylor Buick Pontiac Co. Inc. (LR)
WATERVILLE — Proctor's Garage (LR)

MARYLAND
BALTIMORE — A & R Imported Motor Cars Inc. (R & LR)
CENTREVILLE — Renshaw & Emory Equip. Co. Inc. (LR)
CUMBERLAND — Woods Foreign Motors (LR)
HAGERSTOWN — Antietam Motors, Inc. (LR)
KENSINGTON — Altemus Servicenter (R & LR)

MASSACHUSETTS
BOSTON — Britannic Motors (R & LR)
BOSTON (Milton) — Hoover Motors (R & LR)
BEVERLY — Naumkeag Auto Sales (R & LR)
CANTON — Haynes Garage, Inc. (LR)
EDGARTOWN — Depot Corners Serv. Sta. Inc. (R & LR)
NANTUCKET — Island Motors (LR)
NEW BEDFORD — Gracia's Foreign Motors, Inc. (R & LR)
NORTHAMPTON — Hampshire Motor Sales, Inc. (LR)
ORLEANS — Orleans Motors (LR)
PITTSFIELD — Haddad Motor Sales, Inc. (LR)
PLYMOUTH — Midway Motors, Inc. (LR)
SPRINGFIELD — Professional Garage (R)
WEST BOYLSTON — Malm Auto Sales Inc. (LR)
WEST STOCKBRIDGE — Dana L. Baldwin & Co. (R)

MICHIGAN
GRAND RAPIDS — Performance Cars, Inc. (R & LR)
HOUGHTON — Wenberg Sales (LR)
IRON MOUNTAIN — Jacobs Motors (LR)
ISHPEMING — Hebbard Rambler Sales (LR)
MANISTIQUE — Mark Rambler Co. (LR)
OAK PARK — Imported Auto Distributors, Inc. (LR)

MINNESOTA
HIBBING — Adventures Unlimited, Div. of Hilligoss Chevrolet Inc. (LR)

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

92 out of the 100 largest U.S. cities depend on INTERPACE pipe products in water and/or sewer systems

INTERPACE PIPE PRODUCTS INCLUDE:
LOCK JOINT CONCRETE PRESSURE PIPE, LOCK JOINT CONCRETE SEWER PIPE, GLADDING, McBEAN VITRIFIED CLAY SEWER PIPE AND INTERPACE PVC SEWER PIPE

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

INTERPACE

INTERNATIONAL PIPE & CERAMICS CORPORATION

So do hundreds of other cities in this country and abroad. Here's why . . .

Experience—The combined experience of LOCK JOINT PIPE COMPANY and GLADDING, McBEAN & COMPANY which merged to form INTERPACE totals 150 years in the design, manufacture and installation of water and sewer lines throughout the world. This includes over 4,000 domestic water lines, countless sewer pipe installations and contracts which have taken us to Canada, Mexico, the West Indies, South America, Africa, the Near-East and, most recently, South Vietnam.

Capability—INTERPACE has the unique capability of serving municipalities everywhere, no matter what the pipeline problem. More than 40 strategically located pipe plants give prompt and effective service. Beyond that, INTERPACE is able to erect temporary plants *anywhere in the world* to implement major pipelines.

Engineering—INTERPACE offers its customers a large scope of pipe designs and sizes—3 inch diameter pipe for a few feet of house connection to highly engineered pipe as large as 12 feet in diameter. It has, for example, provided as much as 100 miles of 60 inch water pipe for a single contract.

Our wide-ranging operations have placed us face to face with virtually every type of engineering problem in the water and waste water transmission fields. As a result, we have developed one of the leading engineering staffs in the industry.

Research—Backing up our engineering service and quality control are the scientific equipment and skilled technicians of our two Research and Development Centers—one in Wharton, New Jersey, and the other in Glendale, California. They have no equivalent in the industry and serve to maintain our position of pipe leadership.

In considering the pipeline needs of your community, confer with INTERPACE. Write or call our National Sales Manager, Steve Bartholomew, 150 Rutledge Avenue, East Orange, New Jersey. Telephone 675-8900, Area Code 201.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Here are two of several solid-state servo strip-chart recorders from Moseley, leading manufacturer of x-y and strip-chart recorders.

Model 7100A, 10", 2-pen recorder typifies precision Moseley instruments. Features include 1 megohm input impedance on all 10 ranges; 1 mv sensitivity full scale (optional); tilt front chart carriage for notation convenience, and quick paper change; optional thermocouple compensation modules; instant chart speed change; ½ second balance time; multiple calibrated spans and continuously variable; remotely controlled "jump" speed (optional); electric pen lift (optional); recorder-controller options. Locking glass door available for industrial applications. $1800. Model 7101A 1-pen $1390. Single range, single speed, 2-pen Model 7102A, $1100. 1-pen Model 7103A, $875.

STRIP CHART RECORDERS

Model 680, 5", compact laboratory recorder, features eight chart speeds, 10 spans, continuous zero set, zener reference. Also available with English or metric scaling, single voltage span, current, or cold junction compensated temperature ranges. Locking glass door available for industrial applications. $625-$750.

Write for complete catalog. Moseley Division, 433 N. Fair Oaks Ave., Pasadena, California 91102.

Data subject to change without notice. Prices f.o.b. factory.

HEWLETT PACKARD hp MOSELEY DIVISION

9956

LETTERS

Sirs:

L. K. Edwards, in his challenging article "High-Speed Tube Transportation" [SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, August], explains how pneumatically propelled underground trains could obtain additional "free speed" from gravity by the simple device of sloping the tunnel downward at both sides of each station. Like a pendulum, the train would coast down at the start of each trip, acquiring almost enough kinetic energy to coast back up to the next station.

For short trips gravity could be tapped this way only by curving the tube as Edwards suggests, but for longer trips—say from New York City to San Francisco—a perfectly straight tube would provide the same pendulum effect. The idea may be centuries old but the earliest reference to it I have seen is in Chapter 7 of Lewis Carroll's novel *Sylvie and Bruno Concluded* (1893). A German "Professor" explains to Lady Muriel how, in his country, railway trains operate by gravity:

"Each railway is in a long tunnel, perfectly straight: so of course the *middle* of it is nearer the centre of the globe than the two ends: so every train runs half-way *down*-hill, and that gives it force enough to run the *other* half *up*-hill."

"Thank you. I understand that perfectly," Lady Muriel replies. "But the velocity, in the *middle* of the tunnel, must be something *fearful!*"

Actually the velocity in the middle is fearful only for extremely long tunnels. In all tunnels, short or long, the train starts its trip with maximum acceleration and zero speed. As its speed increases, the acceleration diminishes. At the tunnel's center the acceleration is zero, speed maximum. The train then begins to accelerate negatively until it reaches zero speed and maximum deceleration at the end of its trip. Assuming a perfectly spherical, homogeneous earth, no friction or air resistance and the absence of Coriolis forces induced by the earth's spin, the entire trip would take a little more than 42 minutes. Surprisingly this time is constant regardless of the tunnel's length. The maximum length is, of course, a tube straight through the center of the earth. A train that fell into such a tube would, under ideal conditions, oscillate back and forth forever, from surface to surface, making each one-way trip in about 42 minutes.

A body falling straight through the earth would reach a maximum speed at the earth's center of about five miles per second. It is no coincidence that this is precisely the speed (it was calculated by Newton) at which a satellite must be fired horizontally to give it a circular orbit around the earth, just above the earth's surface but not quite touching it. (Again one must assume ideal conditions: a smooth, spherical earth, no atmosphere and so on.) Such a satellite would complete one orbit in about 84 minutes, just the length of time it would take a train—an internal satellite—to fall through a tube from pole to pole and back again.

Imagine the earth's axis perpendicular to the plane of the ecliptic, and the satellite circling the earth from pole to pole on a plane that intersects the sun. Further imagine that the sun casts a shadow of the satellite on the earth's axis. The shadow would oscillate back and forth along the axis in exact conformity with the oscillation of a gravity train running from pole to pole. This is a way of saying that the train would oscillate with simple harmonic motion. Indeed, a gravity train in a straight tube of any length would oscillate with simple harmonic motion; its acceleration would always be toward the center of

Scientific American, September, 1965; Vol. 213, No. 3. Published monthly by Scientific American, Inc., 415 Madison Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10017; Gerard Piel, president; Dennis Flanagan, vice-president; Donald H. Miller, Jr., vice-president and treasurer.

Editorial correspondence should be addressed to The Editors, SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, 415 Madison Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10017. Manuscripts are submitted at the author's risk and will not be returned unless accompanied by postage.

Advertising correspondence should be addressed to Martin M. Davidson, Advertising Manager, SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, 415 Madison Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10017.

Subscription correspondence should be addressed to Jerome L. Feldman, Circulation Manager, SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, 415 Madison Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10017.

Offprint correspondence and orders should be addressed to W. H. Freeman and Company, 660 Market Street, San Francisco, Calif. 94104. For each offprint ordered please enclose 20 cents.

Microfilm correspondence and orders should be addressed to Department SA, University Microfilms, Ann Arbor, Mich. 48107.

Subscription rates: one year, $7; two years, $13; three years, $18. These rates apply throughout the world. Subscribers in the United Kingdom may remit to Midland Bank Limited, 69 Pall Mall, London SW 1, England, for the account of Scientific American, Inc.: one year, two pounds 11 shillings; two years, four pounds 14 shillings; three years, six pounds 10 shillings.

Change of address: please notify us four weeks in advance of change. If available, kindly furnish an address imprint from a recent issue. Be sure to give both old and new addresses, including ZIP-code numbers, if any.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

call me Indestructible

Everybody does. Peugeot automobiles have earned this nickname the hard way—by continuing to run when ordinary cars are on the scrap heap. As a matter of fact, the oldest car still running in America is an 1891 Peugeot that stubbornly refuses to give up the ghost.

We won't guarantee that if you buy a Peugeot this year it will run until 2040 A.D. But we will guarantee that it will be built as carefully as men can build it. We still insist on test driving every Peugeot. We still insist on checking every nut and bolt that goes into it.

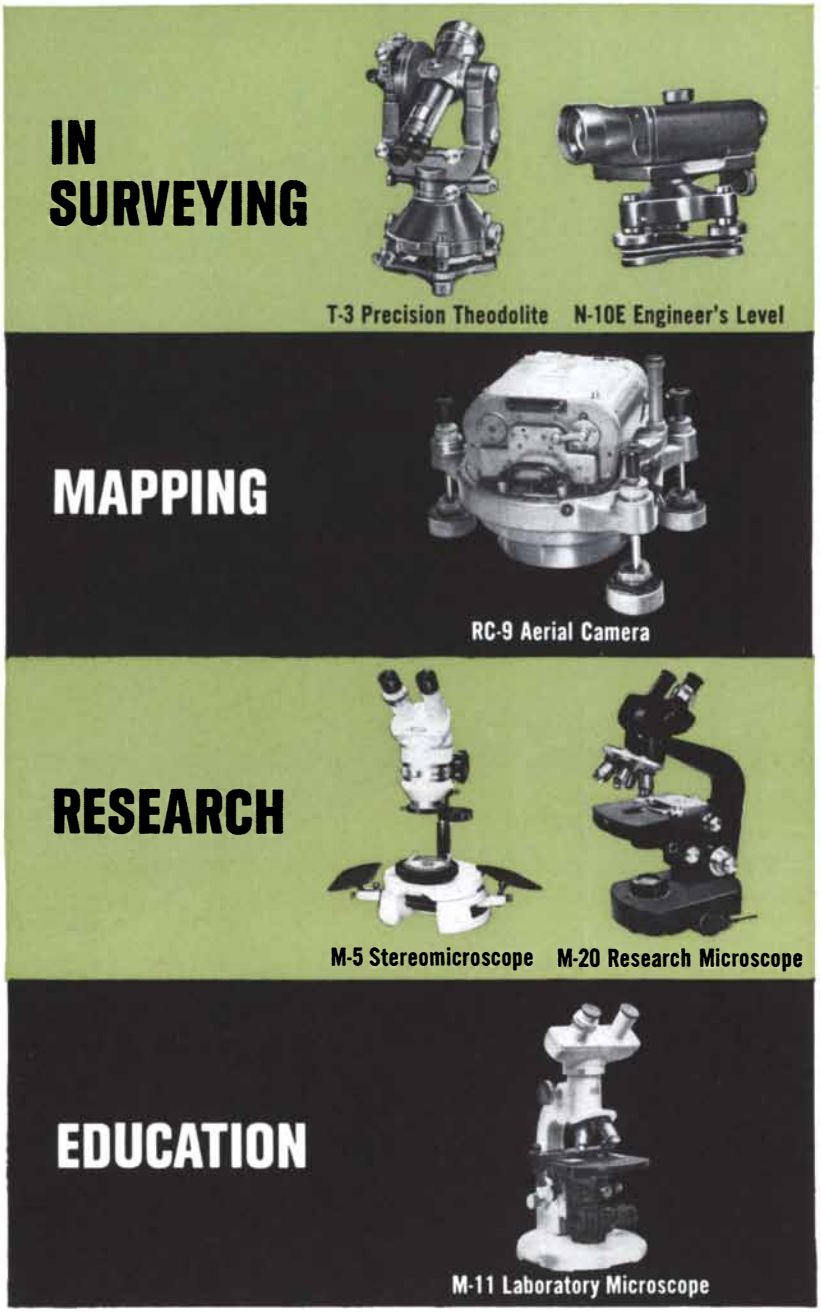
This is time consuming and expensive but if we didn't take these extra pains our name wouldn't be Peugeot.

Test drive one of the Indestructibles. You'll discover why it's considered one of the seven best made cars in the world.

PEUGEOT
75 Years of Quality

For brochure or overseas delivery, write Peugeot, Inc., Dept. SA-5, 97-45 Queens Boulevard, Rego Park, N. Y., or see your local dealer.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



WILD* Instruments have earned international acclaim for accuracy, speed, reliability and back-up services.

Today, technical and scientific communities in every nation, state and major city have placed the mantle of leadership on the Wild organization and its products.

We have every intention, and the capability, to continue to meet the challenges inherent in such responsibilities.

WRITE FOR CATALOGS IN YOUR FIELD OF INTEREST

WILD® HEERBRUGG

WILD HEERBRUGG INSTRUMENTS, INC.
PORT WASHINGTON, NEW YORK
Full Factory Services
In Canada: Wild of Canada Ltd.,
881 Lady Ellen Place, Ottawa 3, Ontario

its tube and proportional, at any moment, to its distance from that center.

Tubes through the earth for transportation are old science fiction gimmicks. The tube in Clement Fezandié's amusing novel, *Through the Earth* (1898), runs straight through the planet's center. It is set up for commercial purposes, but the scientists forgot to consider Coriolis forces and the car gets stuck. At about the same time Fezandié's novel was published, a Russian writer named Alexander A. Rodnykh wrote a novel called *Subterranean Self-propelled Railroad between St. Petersburg and Moscow;* his railroad operates exactly like the German Professor's. *The Tunnel*, by Bernhard Kellermann (1915), tells of the construction, over a 24-year period, of a tube from the New Jersey coast to the Biscayan coast of France, with stopoffs in Bermuda and the Azores. (Kellermann, however, seemed unaware that gravity could provide his train with "free speed.") In 1929 Appleton published *Earth-Tube* by Gawain Edwards, the pseudonym of rocket expert G. Edward Pendray. (He is better known for his 1945 book *The Coming Age of Rocket Power.*) *Earth-Tube* describes a future war between the U.S. and Asia. The Asiatics, after boring a hole through the earth's center and lining it with an "indestructible" metal called "undulal," emerge near Buenos Aires. Into the tube they pour men and undulal tanks to conquer the Americas, but the plot is foiled by the discovery of a way to destroy undulal.

In children's books one recalls Alice's thoughts about falling through the center of the earth as she floats down the rabbit hole and L. Frank Baum's effective use of the gravity tube as a transportation device in *Tik-Tok of Oz.*

MARTIN GARDNER

Hastings-on-Hudson, N.Y.

ERRATUM

The illustration at the top of pages 104 and 105 of the article "The Composition of the Earth's Interior" (SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, June) shows the arrangement of atoms in three crystals of iron: alpha iron (*left*), gamma iron (*middle*) and epsilon iron (*right*). The drawings representing the last two forms were inadvertently transposed.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

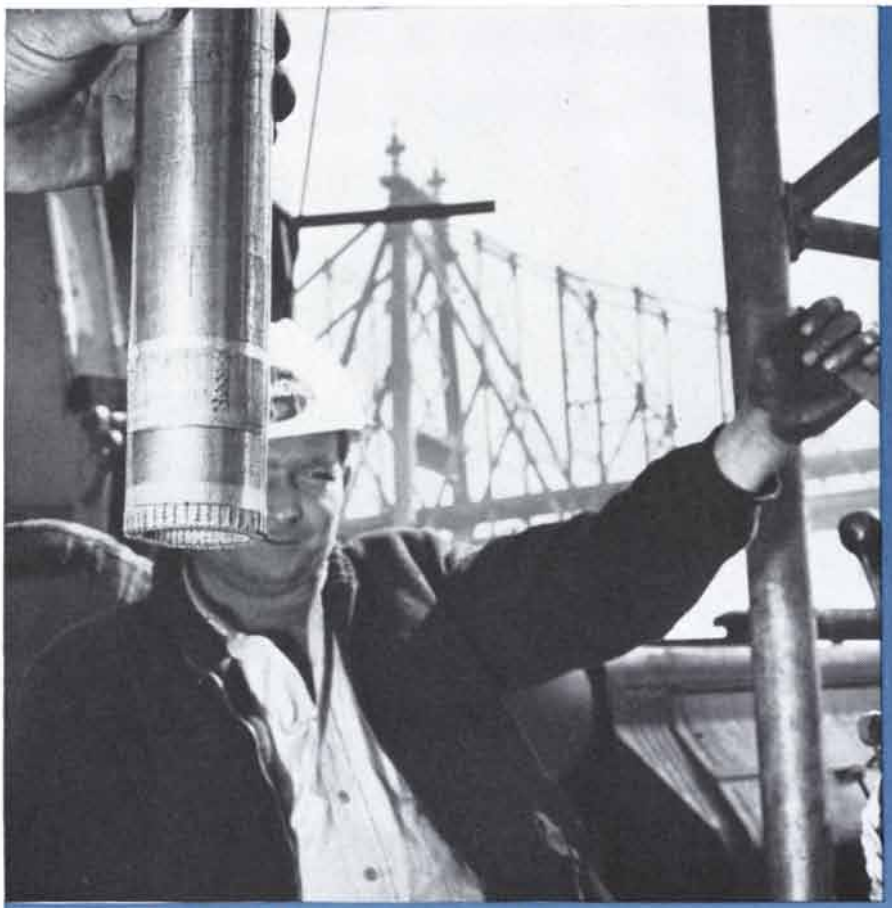
The majestic power of Sony sound

The new Sony Sterecorder Model 260 with radial XL-2* sound projection!

Listen to the soaring splendor of a Cathedral organ sounding Bach's magnificent *Hallelujah* through the sensational new Sony radial XL-2 sound projection speaker systems. From the highest treble piping to the volcanic power of the bass, you hear every breathtaking sound. **Look**—at the precise functional design of the *facia* panel, with finger-tip controls for maximum ease and efficiency. **Touch**—the concentric, computer-type knobs, responsive to the most sensitive adjustment. **Know**—that this superb instrument is from world-famous Sony, perfect for any recording or playback situation. A complete-in-one portable and home four track solid state stereo tape system, with microphones and Sony radial XL-2 stereo sound projection speakers: *All the best from Sony for* **less than $239.50!** Other outstanding features of the **Sony Sterecorder 260** include: two professional V.U. meters, automatic shut-off sentinel switch, automatic tape lifters, bass and treble tone controls, vertical and horizontal operation, FM stereo recording inputs, two tape speeds, 20 watts of music power. ****An exciting new concept in stereo separation! For nearest dealer write Superscope Inc., Dept. 59, Sun Valley, California.***

SONY SUPERSCOPE *The Tapeway to Stereo* ®

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

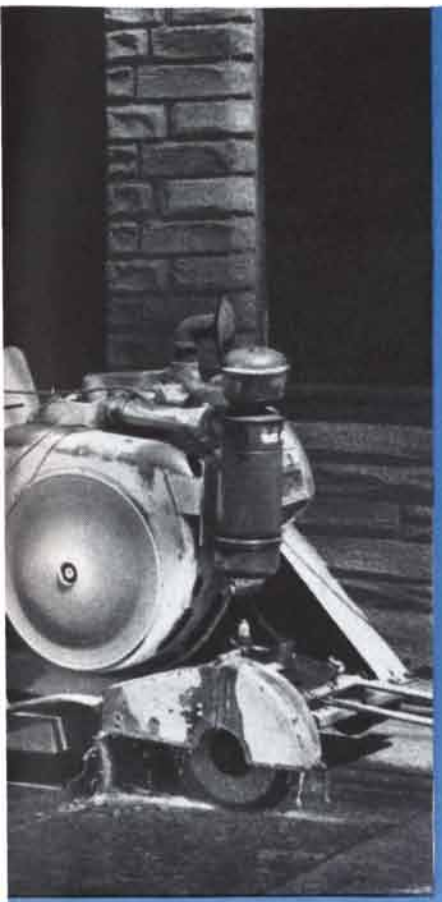


IN NEW YORK Test-boring along the route of a proposed subway tunnel under the East River was required to determine the composition of the rocky riverbed. Diamond drill bits driven from a barge platform in 85-foot-deep water are recovering core samples 2.155 inches in diameter.

IN ST. LOUIS It was virtually necessary to "saw the city in two" by cutting over 20 miles of trenches down main thoroughfares for installation of underground lighting cables. Job was accomplished with natural-diamond blades cutting through concrete with gravel aggregate. Depth of cut: 1½ inches.

Look what they're doing with diamonds in New York, St. Louis and Chicago

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



IN CHICAGO Doors and windows were cut into 18-inch reinforced concrete walls with 6-inch diamond bits. Each 3-x-7-foot door required about 40 holes, some of which were cut in as little as 15 minutes each. Other holes required more time because of cutting through steel reinforcing rods.

People everywhere are discovering the efficiency and economy of diamond tools.

Natural and synthetic diamonds offer the unique combination of excellent cutting, drilling or grinding ability linked with amazing endurance. Your people spend more time in actual production, less time changing tools.

If you slice, grind, sharpen or drill anything in your business, you can probably use diamonds, too. Test industrial diamonds against the method you're now using. You'll find out how efficiently diamonds can help slice your production costs.

Your tool or saw blade manufacturer can prove it. Or write to this magazine for more information.

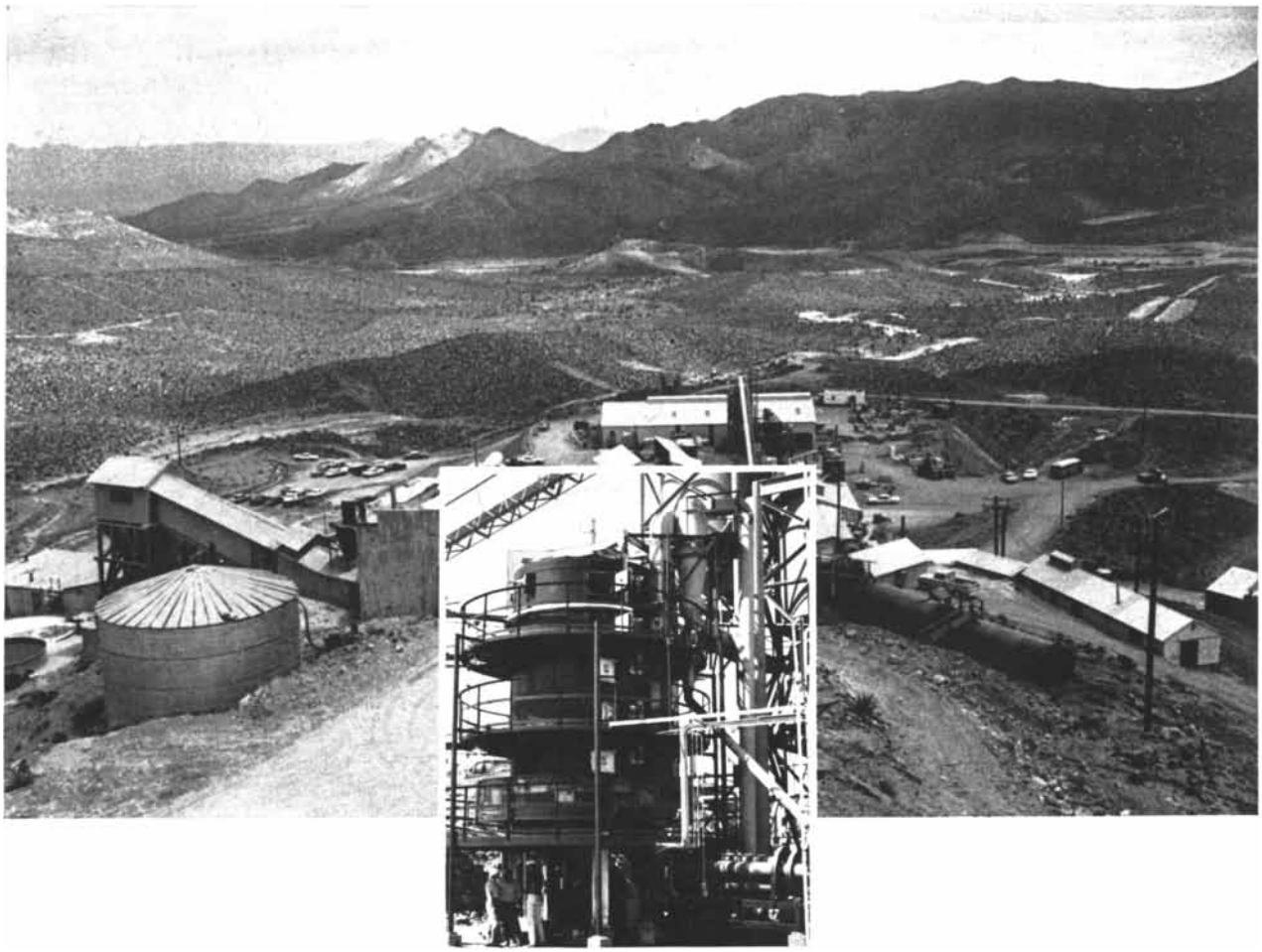
De Beers, backed by the facilities of the Diamond Research Laboratory, offers a full range of both natural and De Beers-made synthetic diamonds for industry. The laboratory is constantly engaged in finding new and more profitable applications for the users of industrial diamonds everywhere.

De Beers

World's leading supplier of diamonds for industry

Industrial Grit Distributors (Shannon), Ltd., Shannon, Ireland

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



On stream!

New process makes rare earths available at lower cost

Molycorp's new plant at Mountain Pass, California is now producing at an annual rate of 6,000 pounds of phosphor-grade europium oxide (99.9%), plus large commercial quantities of technical-grade cerium oxide and lanthanum concentrate. A separate concentrating mill at the same site is producing 9 million pounds of rare earth oxides a year, with plant expansion planned for 1966.

This production is backed by 3 billion pounds of rare earth oxides contained in bastnasite ore — *the largest and richest known body of rare earths in the world.*

Separation at the new plant is achieved by a totally new solvent-extraction process that yields chemicals of outstanding purity at lower cost. This purity is further enhanced by advanced instrumentation such as atomic absorption spectrophotometry capable of measuring impurities in parts per *billion*.

Of all domestic rare earth suppliers, *only* Molycorp has its own source of raw material. This means that only Molycorp can guarantee uninterrupted supply on an almost unlimited basis. For more about Molycorp's growing line of rare earth products, mail coupon today.

Molycorp

Molybdenum Corporation of America
280 Park Avenue, New York, N.Y. 10017

I'd like to learn more about Molycorp's new role in rare earths.

*Name*_____ *Title*_____

*Company*_____

*Address*_____

*City*_____ *State*_____ *Zip*_____

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

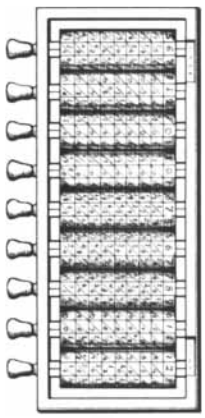
THE NEW SYNTEX RESEARCH CENTER IN PALO ALTO, CALIFORNIA, and a new Administration Building for Syntex Laboratories, Inc., are now completed. Three additional buildings are projected for the near future on the 50-acre site in the Stanford Industrial Park. In these new facilities, we will continue our unique emphasis on basic research by eminent scientists—an emphasis that has made Syntex an international leader in the steroid field. Our new Research Center is a commitment to even greater efforts in steroid chemistry and in the important fields of hormone biology and molecular biology.

The new booklet, "A Corporation and a Molecule," giving a detailed history of Syntex Research, will be available soon. For a copy write to Syntex, Palo Alto, California.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

1617: "Napier's Bones"

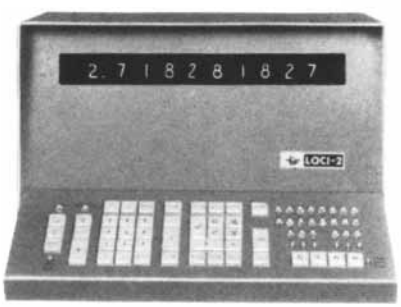
an inspiration for a calculating tool . . .



. . . to perform AxB — probably invented to save time and reduce error in compiling his 8-place tables of ln(X). These famous tables opened new realms in arithmetical computations. Even to the modern scientist, Napier's contributions are mathematical tools of fundamental significance.

1965: the LOCI*

an inspiration for a desk-top digital computer . . .



* LOCI — LOgarithmic Computing Instrument

. . . to perform AxB, as some do, and $\sqrt{A+BxC/D}$, as others do, and even ln(X) and e^x (X is any real number). For the modern scientist, only LOCI opens such new realms of mathematical analysis at his desk — with the response of larger computers and the convenience of simple calculators.

PRICE RANGE: $2750–$8450

Wang Laboratories, Inc.

836 North Street • Tewksbury, Mass. 01876
Telephone (617) 851-7311

50 AND 100 YEARS AGO

SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN

SEPTEMBER, 1915: "In *Nation of Nations: The Way to Permanent Peace, a Supreme Constitution for the Government of Governments,* Alfred Owen Crozier efficiently discloses the weak points of the 'League of Peace' plan. Whether his own suggested alternative avoids these weaknesses without incorporating difficulties quite as momentous is another question. The permanent peace plan of the author calls for the disarmament of all nations and their representation in a supreme government that alone has police power in international disputes, with sufficient force to back their decisions. This nation of nations is to determine who is the aggressor and who is the victim. This is sufficiently hard when individuals seek justice in a court of law, and the attendant circumstances may generally be unfolded with comparative ease. It would be difficult indeed to deal with the infinitely complex and hidden causes leading by their accretion to a violent state of antagonism between nations. However, we may hope that the evolution of the human mind may soon reach that state where its egotism does not blind it to the fact that seldom is one cause entirely just and the opposing cause entirely vicious. When our leading minds attain this emancipation, some such plan as the author's may be adopted with general success. In the meantime careful studies, such as he gives us, will hasten the day when national boundary lines are not necessarily regarded as firing lines, and conflicting opinions and interests among nations may be handled somewhat as individual differences are now disposed of by our civil machinery."

"The Russian prisoners of war in Austria are to be made the subject of anthropological researches conducted by Prof. R. Poech, with the aid of a grant from the Vienna Academy of Sciences."

"A recent dispatch from Paris states that the Director of Military Aeronautics of France has decided to discontinue henceforth the purchase of monoplanes, their place to be filled entirely by fast tractor biplanes. Furthermore, such monoplanes as still are in flying condition shall be used only for training military pupils and shall see no more active service at the front. This decision, which practically sounds the death knell of the monoplane as a military instrument, has not come altogether unexpectedly. Since the beginning of the Great War a number of military airmen openly expressed their opinion about the small value of the monoplane for warfare. The principal arguments that were set forth in this connection were: (1) the monoplane's limited carrying capacity, (2) its limited range of vision and (3) its low range of speed."

"According to the *Akademische Rundschau,* no fewer than 84 per cent of the students of the University of Königsberg have gone to the front. The percentages from certain other universities are: Heidelberg, 60; Munich, 56; Berlin, 54; Frankfurt, 11. The Technische Hochschule of Danzig has sent 90 per cent of its students to war. German professors and students killed up to the end of May numbered 1,911, of whom 266 were from the University of Leipzig."

Scientific American.

SEPTEMBER, 1865: "Glycerine, as we all know, is the sweet principle of oil and is extensively used for purposes of the toilet, but it has now received an application of rather unexpected nature. The journal *Galignani's Messenger* states that in 1847 a pupil of M. Pelouze's, M. Sobrero, discovered that glycerine, when treated with nitric acid, was converted into a highly explosive substance, which he called nitro-glycerine. This liquid seems to have been almost forgotten by chemists, and it is only now that Mr. Nobel, a Swedish engineer, has succeeded in applying it to a very important branch of his art, viz., blasting. From a paper addressed by him to the Academy of Sciences we learn that the chief advantage which this substance, composed of one part of glycerine and three of nitric acid, possesses is that it requires a much smaller hole or chamber than gunpowder does, the strength of the latter being scarcely one-tenth of the former. Hence the

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Report from

BELL LABORATORIES

Programmed Measuring Set for High-Quality Communications

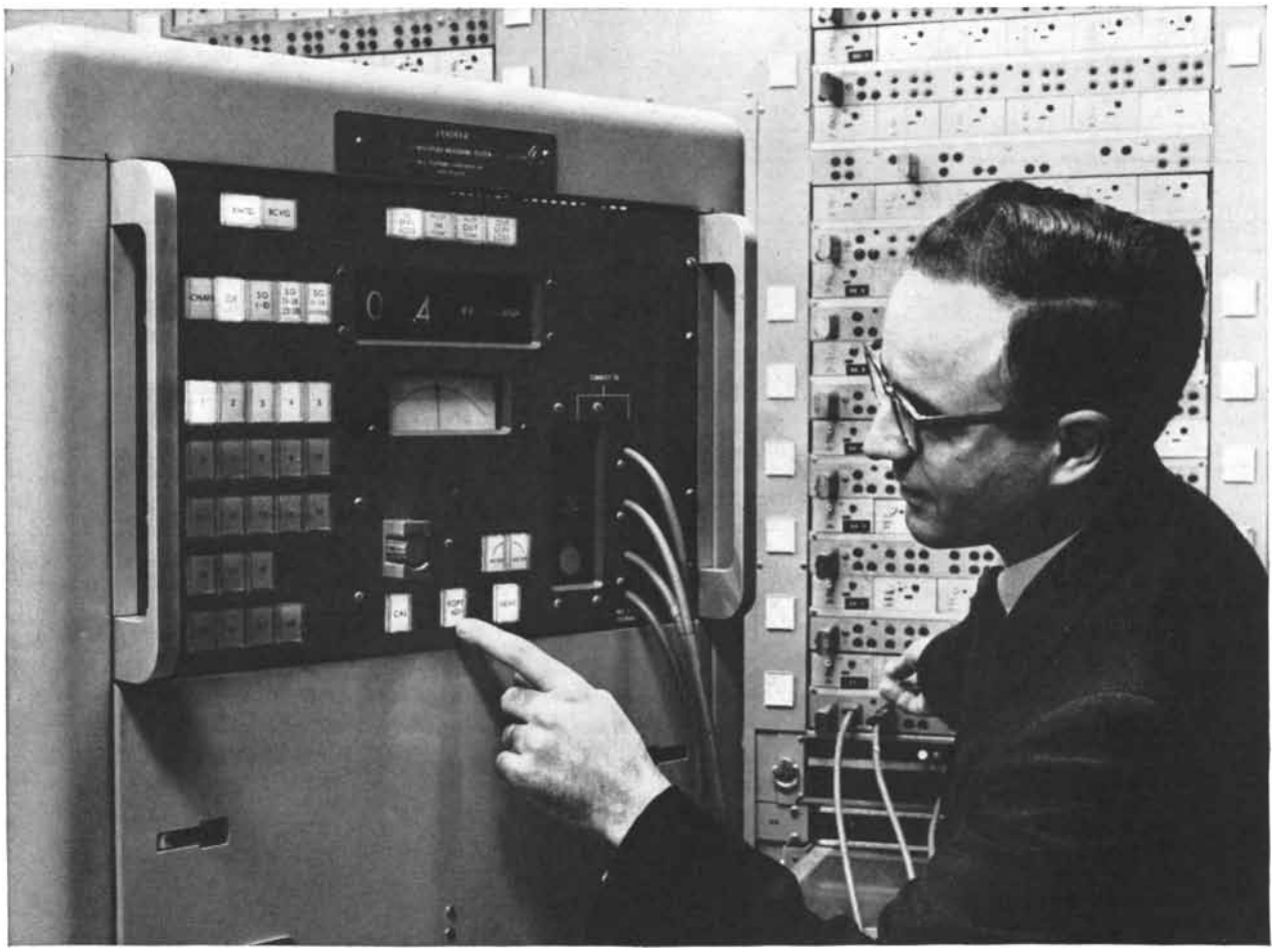
In a Long Distance telephone office, hundreds and often thousands of circuits must be maintained at prescribed levels of transmission quality. Test equipment and test procedures therefore must be such that preventive maintenance will ensure high-quality communications channels whenever customers need them.

At Bell Telephone Laboratories there is a continuing program under way to improve such test procedures and equipment by taking advantage of the latest advances in technology. One of the results of this program is a new test set developed by Bell Laboratories for use in the Bell System. Much of the memory and logic required for the tests has been built into this push-button programmed set. With it, a man can make accurate measurements at speeds ten times faster than possible with earlier test equipment. It also greatly simplifies equipment alignment when necessary.

The tests are performed by measuring transmission "pilots"—special tones interspersed throughout the frequency band containing the channels. Instead of following a complicated series of tuning and measuring steps involving several pieces of equipment, the craftsman now rapidly sets up the test to be made by pushing buttons, performs simple balancing steps, and receives a digital readout of any deviation from prescribed values.

The entire test, including connections, takes only a few seconds. The test can be performed—and any required adjustment made—with the telephone equipment in service, without disturbing any conversations under way.

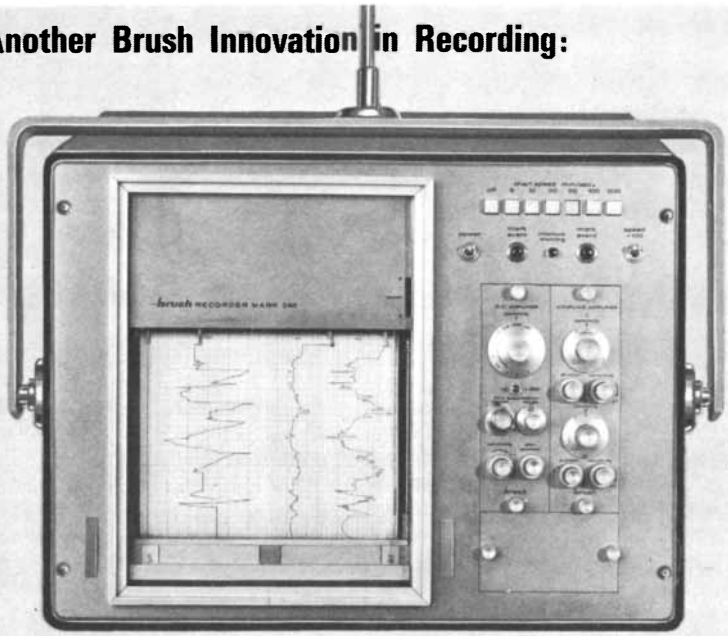
Bell Telephone Laboratories
Research and Development Unit of the Bell System



T. L. Maione demonstrating use of new measuring set developed at Bell Laboratories. He is about to adjust the in-service loss of transmitting group No. 1. The message displayed in the digital readout above the meter indicates that the loss of this group is 0.4 db higher than prescribed value. The testing is programmed so that buttons and lights operate only if the correct procedure is followed. The set permits very narrow bandwidth measurements (.003% at 3 mcps, for example) of pilots as low as –63 dbm (0.5 nanowatt) with 0.1 db (1%) accuracy.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Another Brush Innovation in Recording:



The Brush Mark 240

If you can't record it with this recorder, chances are it didn't happen!

What we've done is this:

We took our famous Mark 200 Recorder and made a 'compact' version for general purpose and medical requirements. Performance? The new 240 will do everything the Mark 200 will do. And as Aerospace people will tell you, that's plenty: System linearity better than ½%. Pressurized fluid writing system assures incredibly crisp traces on low cost chart paper. Presentation is true rectilinear and there's push-button choice of 12 chart speeds.

Cost? The Mark 240 runs about half as much as a Mark 200. Still, you have a choice of either four 40 mm analog channels, two 80 mm channels, or a combination* of two 40s and one 80. (You can also have 8-channel event-marker modules). There's a choice of 17 plug-in pre-amplifiers, too. High gain d-c units, straight-through couplers and strain-gage and demodulator types. The Mark 240 is just 17½″ high x 19″ wide x 20½″ deep. Mount it vertically or horizontally in standard 19″ racks to RETMA specs, on table-top carts or you name it!

If your kind of recording calls for the utmost in resolution, precision and recording flexibility, ask your Brush representative for complete details about the new Brush Mark 240. There's nothing else like it . . . anywhere! Brush Instruments Division, Clevite Corporation, 37th & Perkins, Cleveland, Ohio 44114.

Just out! Three informative booklets on strain recording, temperature recording and techniques of low-level recording. Write for your copies today. They're yours for the asking!

*see photo

CLEVITE

brush INSTRUMENTS DIVISION

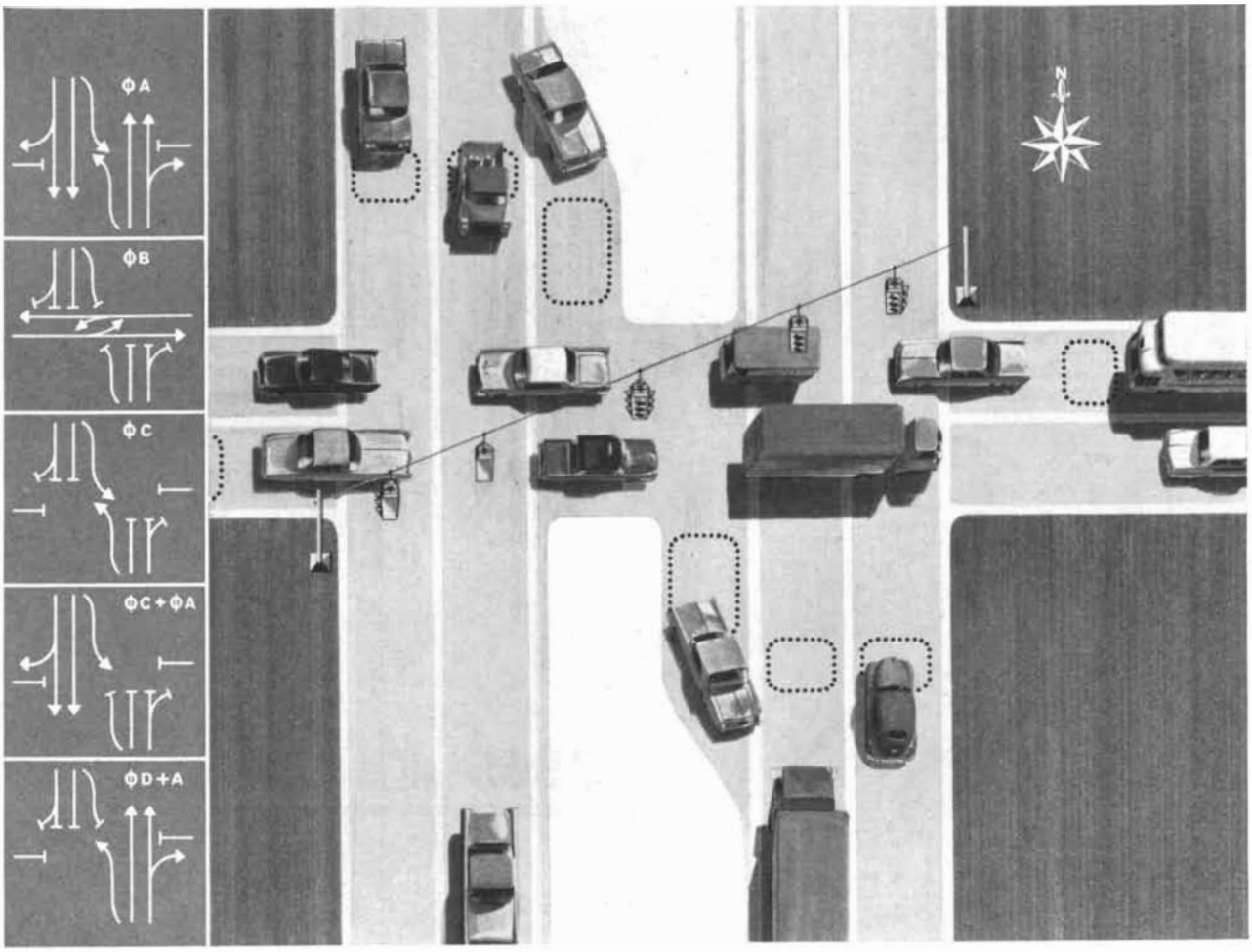
miner's work, which according to the hardness of the rock represents from five to 20 times the price of gunpowder used, is so short that the cost of blasting is often reduced by 50 per cent."

"A citizen of Woonsocket, R.I., communicates to the Boston *Journal* a statement concerning the hours of daily labor in the factories of that region. He says:—'Many of the mills commenced in this way: First bell in the morning at 4½ o'clock; last bell half an hour later, when all hands must be at work; ring out at 7 o'clock in the evening. The help then require about half an hour to get home, wash and have supper. They have half an hour, and in some cases three-quarters of an hour, for breakfast and three-fourths of an hour for dinner.' The actual labor and confinement in the mills are from 12½ to 12¾ hours. Children from 10 years old and upward are confined in some of the mills."

"On the 2nd of August the Atlantic cable parted and went overboard from the *Great Eastern* in nearly 2,000 fathoms of water, 1,062 miles from Valentia. The cause of this sad accident arose from the discovery of a fault and consequent hauling in of the cable, and the very imperfect engine used for the purpose. Our only hope of regaining a portion of the cable is by fishing it up in shallow water, and carefully and slowly underrunning it in very calm weather. No doubt there are many enterprising men who would undertake to underrun it at a certain sum per mile, and it might be to the interest of the company to accept any reasonable offer to that effect. We regret, however, that nothing more can be done towards picking it up and completing it this year. Early next year we hope to see this cable underrun for a considerable distance, a connection safely made and a complete cable in perfect working order resting on the bed of the wide Atlantic. It will be a proud day when this important work is successfully completed."

"We have had no doubt for a long time that the circulation of SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN was far in advance of that of any other paper of its class, either in this country or in Europe; and some information that we have recently received in regard to the numbers printed of the leading publications abroad has led us to the conclusion that the circulation of this paper in its 20th year surpasses that of all the other mechanic and scientific periodicals of the world combined."

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



RCA takes the road to traffic control via ELECTRONIC VEHICLE DETECTORS

The RCA Vehicle Detector (Ve-Det) is an electronic device utilizing space-age techniques for the detection of standing or moving vehicles. It is one of the developments resulting from an extensive and continuing research program whose ultimate goal is a completely automated highway system.

Hundreds of RCA Ve-Dets are in operation today controlling traffic light systems that automatically adjust to constantly changing situations.

Ve-Det's reliability and accuracy come from RCA's advanced electronic skills—it uses all solid state components and printed circuits plus simplified plug-in modular construction. It consists of a rectangular wire-loop, imbedded in the road, connected to a compact electronic detector and power supply. Dependable operation is assured since the buried loop is not affected by weather or subject to damage by vehicles, snow plows or vandalism.

Additional applications include traffic counting, signal control based on number and speed of vehicles, monitoring parking facilities and to actuate various indicators to warn drivers traveling at excessive speeds or in the wrong direction.

The Most Trusted Name in Electronics

For further information, mail the coupon.

RCA INDUSTRIAL AND AUTOMATION PRODUCTS
Dept. X-111, 41225 Plymouth Road, Plymouth, Mich.

Please send full facts on RCA Ve-Det.

Name_____

Title_____

Address_____

City_____ State_____ Zip Code_____

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

1948 Santurce and the Condado section of San Juan: a jigsaw of slums, ill-fitting roads and bad planning.

1965 Notice the modern hotels, offices and highways. Even the waterfront has been cut and trimmed.

SAN JUAN—REBORN

How the grand design for Puerto Rico's sparkling capital is taking shape

OUR photograph is of San Juan before and after Puerto Rico became a U.S. Commonwealth.

Under the island's new status, industry and tourism have grown at a phenomenal pace, and so has construction work. Whole sections of the city are now being redeveloped along lines set by the civic planners.

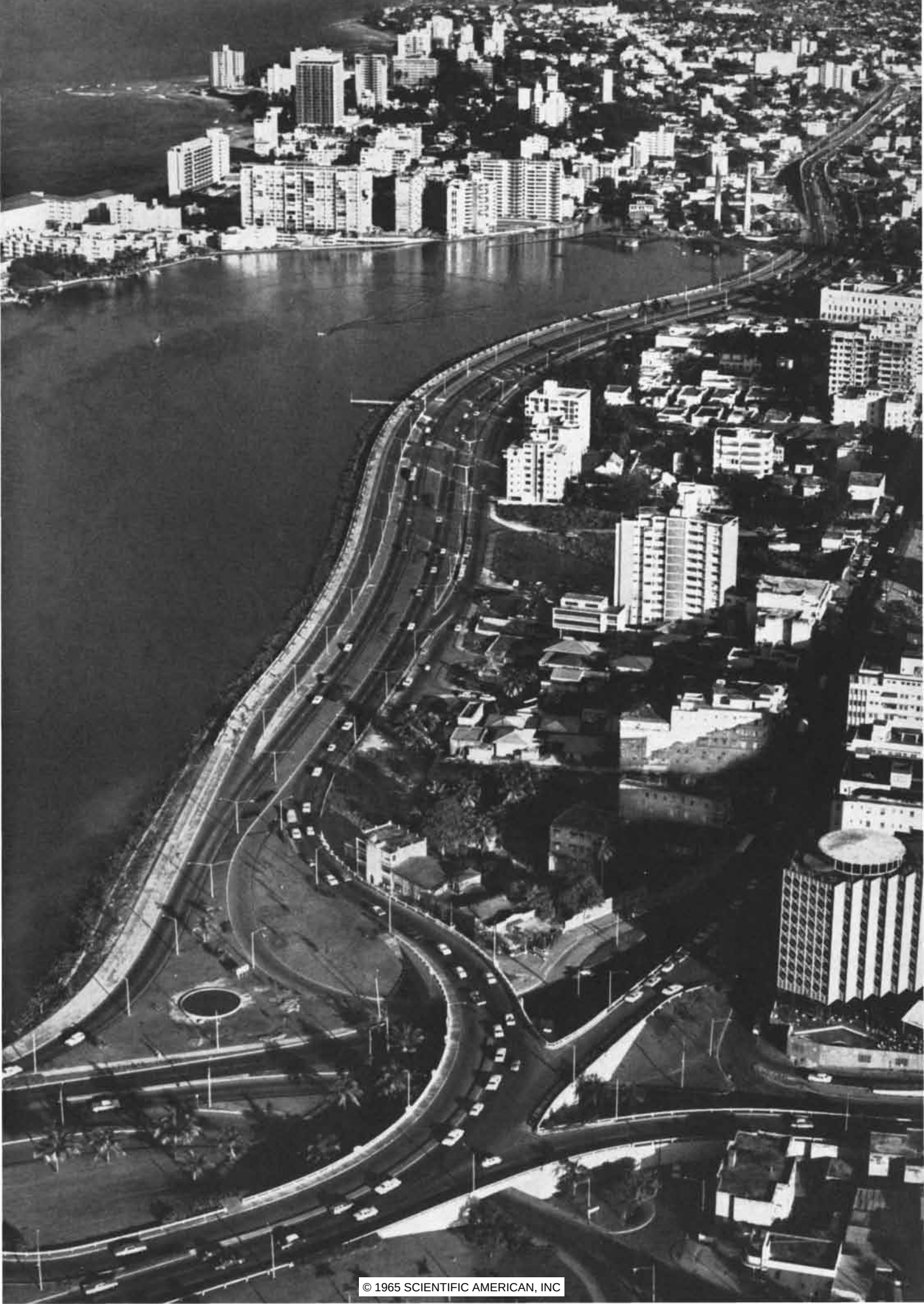
Hato Rey, for example, once a suburb noted only for its tarpaper shacks and narrow streets, is becoming the new city center. Over the next twenty years, a billion dollars will be invested in this area alone.

The stimulus for this vast reconstruction work has been the Commonwealth's famous "Guidelines" program. This ambitious project is creating planned communities—towns within the city—each fully self-contained, with its own schools, churches and shopping centers.

The new super roads and high rising buildings carefully skirt the 16th century section of the city. In fact, a massive plan is under way to *restore* the charms of Old San Juan.

This is a city where the old and the new *can* live together.

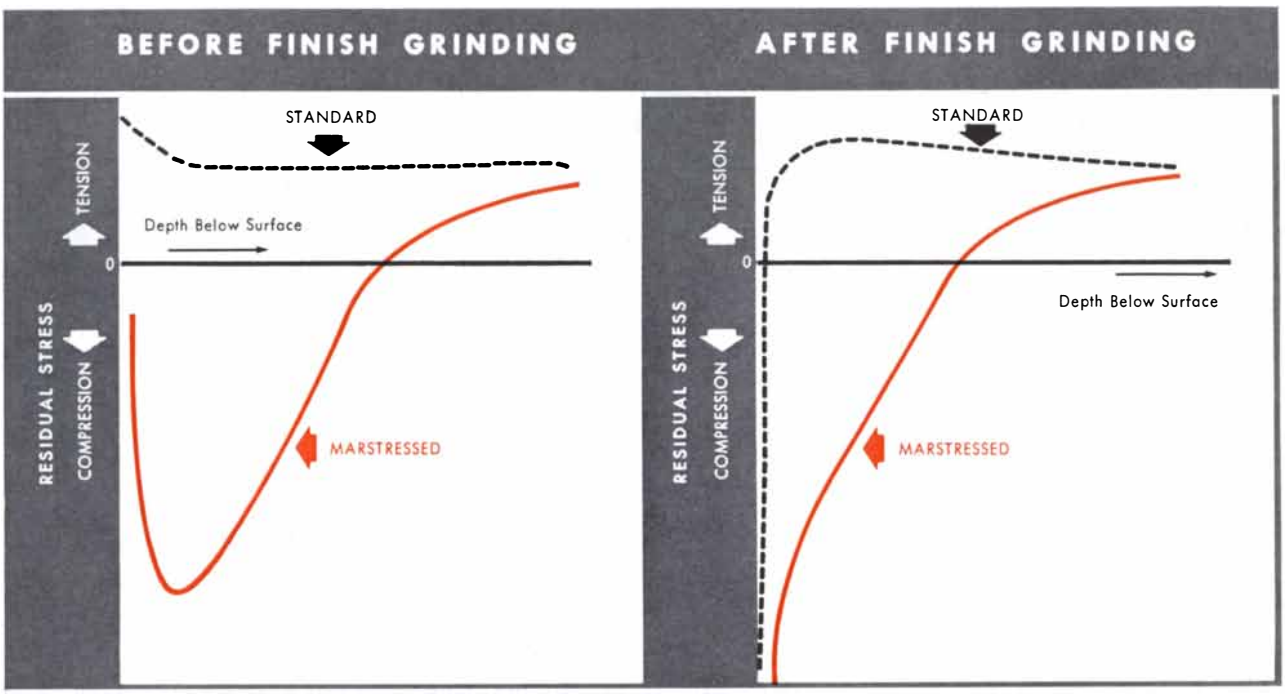
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

JUST WHAT IS

...and how does it make *NDur-300* and



COMPARISON OF THE SUBSURFACE RESIDUAL STRESS DISTRIBUTION IN CONVENTIONAL AND MARSTRESSED PARTS BEFORE AND AFTER GRINDING. RESIDUAL STRESS RIGHT AT THE SURFACE IN THE FINISHED PART IS DETERMINED MORE BY FINISH GRINDING THAN BY HEAT TREATMENT; BUT THIS IS LESS CRITICAL THAN THE RESIDUAL STRESS BELOW THE SURFACE WHERE MAXIMUM LOAD STRESS OCCURS.

Since the introduction of *NDur-300* and *NDur-600* bearings in 1963, more than two million bearing hours of testing have demonstrated that these extraordinary bearings have a B_{10} life conservatively three to six times that of regular standard bearing ratings. This is a remarkable product improvement and *no other manufacturer can duplicate the NDur process.* Clean steels may be available to all bearing manufacturers, but the use of selected carbon vacuum-degassed steel is only a part of the *NDur* process.

What makes *NDur* exclusive is a process called Marstressing—developed by General Motors and patented for our exclusive use. Marstressing makes a significant contribution to the endurance of *NDur* ball bearings.

Imposing a favorable residual stress is a well-recognized technique for improving the fatigue durability of steel parts. Marstressing does the job for through-hardened steel bearing components by controlling the time sequence of the phase transformation from austenite to martensite.

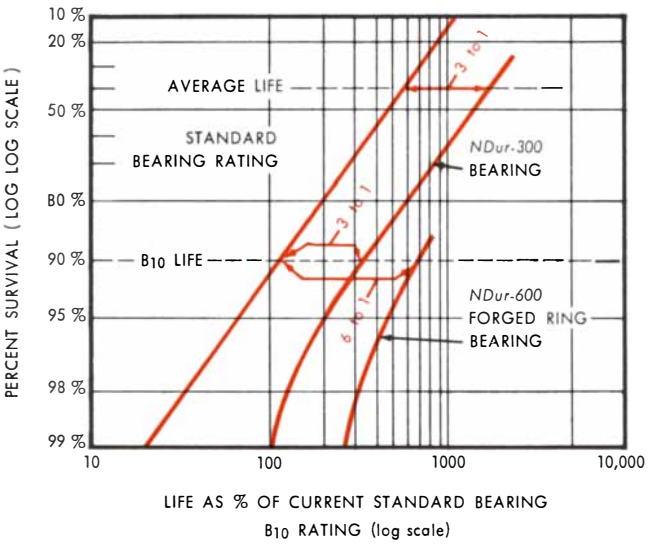
During the quenching cycle of a through-hardened steel, the surface normally transforms first. GM

For full information on how Marstressed NDur bearings can help you increase efficiency, cut costs and improve designs, send for a copy of Technical Topics No. 9.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

MARSTRESSING

NDur-600 ball bearings last so much longer?



THE COMBINATION OF MARSTRESSING AND AN EXCEPTIONALLY CLEAN VACUUM PROCESSED STEEL ENABLED NEW DEPARTURE TO CREATE A NEW LINE OF BEARINGS WITH THREE TIMES THE RATED B_{10} LIFE OF ITS PREVIOUS LINE OF BEARINGS (B_{10} LIFE IS THE FATIGUE LIFE THAT 90% OF THE BEARINGS IN A GROUP WILL EXCEED). BY COMBINING THESE SAME FEATURES WITH FORGED RACES, NEW DEPARTURE CREATED A SECOND NEW LINE OF BEARINGS WITH SIX TIMES THE RATED B_{10} LIFE OF ITS PREVIOUS LINE.

Research discovered that by dissolving certain alloys into the surface during heat treatment, they could reverse the process and cause the surface to transform last. When the interior transforms first, its volumetric expansion is accommodated by yielding of the softer surrounding material. However, when the surface material transforms, its expansion is opposed by the already hardened interior. This produces the high residual compressive stresses so desirable in a rolling contact bearing element.

It was known that nitrogen had an effect on the temperature at which martensite begins to form in quenching. Experimentation proved that it worked with through-hardened steels and that it did bring about the desired reversal in the transformation sequence. The result is a rolling element with a compressively stressed surface.

That, briefly, is the story on Marstressing and *NDur-300* and *NDur-600* bearings. The amazingly increased fatigue life of these remarkable bearings could not have been achieved without Marstressing. And Marstressing is a patented, exclusive process. Only New Departure-Hyatt offers Marstressed ball bearings.

NEW DEPARTURE · HYATT BEARINGS
DIVISION OF GENERAL MOTORS CORPORATION · BRISTOL, CONNECTICUT
SOLE SOURCE FOR *NDur* BALL BEARINGS

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Perhaps once in a generation the opportunity arises to create an entirely new car.

To start with a dream and a clean sheet of paper.

To apply insights gained in seventeen years of testing, racing and refining what was already the most advanced car of its time.

To design and build—almost without compromise—the ultimate car for getting from here to there in the quickest, safest, most enjoyable manner possible.

Result: The new Porsche.

New in every detail, yet unmistakably a Porsche.

Go ahead. Drive it. You'll never forget it.

The high-performance, unusually well-instrumented Porsche 911 has new 6-cylinder, air-cooled, 148-hp rear engine, new 5-speed gearbox. Top speed 130 mph. The lower-priced Porsche 912, sister to the 911, has famous SC, 4-cylinder engine, new 4 or 5-speed gearbox. Top speed 115 mph. New Porsche fastback design offers 75% more field of vision, even better suspension, far more elbow room and under-the-hood luggage space. Superb 4-wheel disc brakes, precise handling, welded body make Porsche one of world's safest cars. Complete interior safety package is standard. For domestic or overseas delivery, see dealer or write Porsche of America Corp., 107 Tryon Avenue West, Teaneck, New Jersey 07666.

PORSCHE STUTTGART

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Basic Research at Honeywell
Research Center
Hopkins, Minnesota

An Investigation of the Sense of Smell Through Examination of Individual Olfactory Cells

The olfactory cell can detect odors of a very few molecules per sensing cell. New studies of olfactory tissue and of individual cells hopefully will lead to an understanding of the transducer mechanism used by this highly specific chemical sensor.

New advances in the field of instrumentation and control will come from the development of new, accurate sensors. It is interesting to note that after hundreds of years of invention and development, nature's sensors still outperform machines by a wide degree in several senses such as smelling, tasting and color perception.

This has led scientists into the field of bionics on the assumption that if they could understand how animal biosensors work they might simulate the mechanism.

One badly needed sensor that has defied invention is an adequate odor detector. For over 100 years scientists have been trying to determine the mechanism behind the incredibly sensitive sense of smell in animals.

Several theories have been proposed but none have prevailed. One theory suggests that the hairs on the olfactory cell sense the vibrations of the molecules of the odoriferous gas. Another suggests that there is a chemical reaction between the hairs and the gas. A third theory suggests that the seven or eight basic odors each have a distinctive molecular structure, with each structure fitting an appropriate receptor site on the hairs of the olfactory cell.

The olfactory bipolar sensing cell and its supporting sustentacular cells have been described in various ways. However, the mechanism whereby a gas molecule triggers a signal which passes through the membrane and is then converted to electrical energy is still completely unknown.

Honeywell scientists in probing for the answer to this have chosen to visually and cytochemically examine the individual cell itself while carrying on biochemical analyses of the cellular contents at the same time.

For their observations, they have chosen the cells of the rabbit.

Individual cells are separated by two methods. In the first, a gentle mechanical action is used and the suspended cells settle out on specially treated slides or are placed in a Rose Chamber for isolation in tissue culture. In the second method, a one millimeter square of olfactory tissue is explanted directly from the animal to the Rose Chamber, where some of the cells migrate and separate. Thus the cells are never touched and are presumed to be undamaged. Such cells can be exposed to various odors and compared visually with control cells.

In their studies, Honeywell scientists have maintained these single cells for weeks at a time.

Prior to electron microscopy, the individual cells are imbedded in an epoxy resin block for sectioning. Using an ultramicrotome, sections of 500 angstrom thickness are prepared for study with the electron microscope. Sections of 1 micron thickness are also prepared for correlated light microscopy.

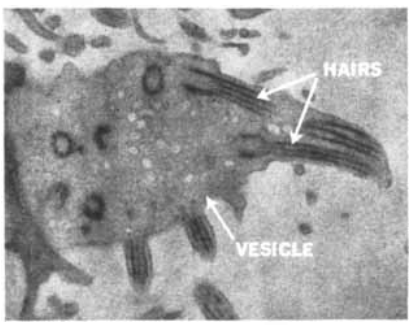


FIGURE 1. (X12,500)
Olfactory vesicle and hairs

From their observations Honeywell scientists theorize that the olfactory hair senses the odor in some unknown fashion and the hair or the olfactory vesicle (*see Figure 1*) is the probable site of a transducer process that initiates the impulse carried directly to the olfactory bulb of the brain via the olfactory rod, cell body and nerve fiber.

The bipolar cell presents a picture of a highly specialized cell characterized by a small amount of cytoplasm in contrast to the supporting cell.

The electron micrographs are revealing concentrated areas of particular intracellular structures such as mitochondria and endoplasmic reticula in certain locations in the cell body. The arrangement pattern and structural relationship of the sensing cells to the supporting cells are also being revealed.

It would seem that to understand the unique mechanism involved the most promising parts for further study would be the hairs themselves and the olfactory vesicle.

The scientists, therefore, are first concentrating their work on the olfactory hairs to determine the exact nature of the outer membrane of the hair and the exact structure of the hair, seeking highly biologically active areas.

The scientists have observed that in the rabbit there is an average of 6 to 12 olfactory hairs per cell. The olfactory hairs show a structure similar to that of cilia found on other types of cells throughout the animal kingdom displaying the conventional 9-plus-2 pattern of fibers at their proximal ends. (*see Figure 2*)

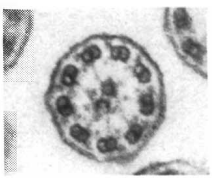


FIG. 2 (X90,000)
Cross section
olfactory hair

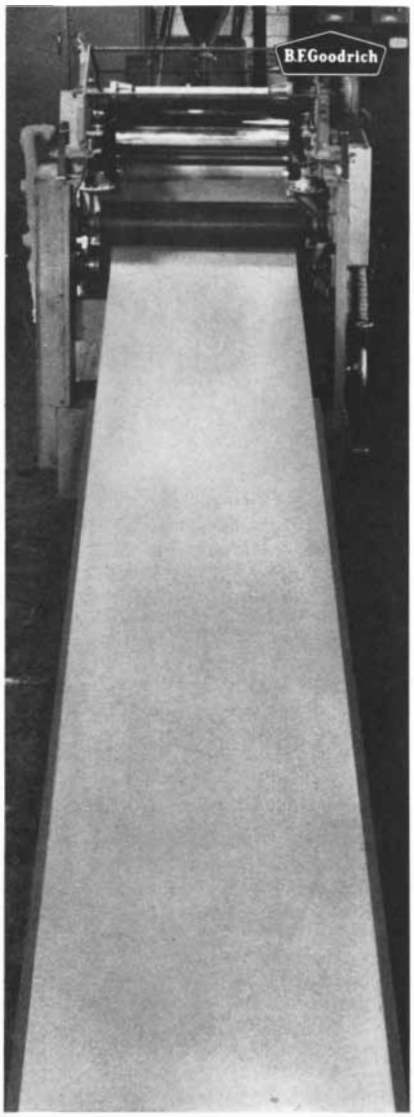
They also display an intricate pattern of fibrous connections between the central and outer fibers and the outer membrane.

Obviously much further investigation is needed but hopefully a more complete understanding will lead to new concepts for electronic sensing applicable to detecting and identifying odors in many problem areas including air pollution control, engine performance analysis and military detection procedures.

If you are engaged in biological research of olfaction and wish to know more of Honeywell's activities in this area, you are invited to write Dr. Herbert Heist, Honeywell Research Center, Hopkins, Minnesota. If you are interested in a career at Honeywell and hold an advanced degree write to Dr. John Dempsey, Director of Research at this same address.

Honeywell

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



HOW TOUGH IS AN ESTANE MATERIAL?

In impact tests, fuel containers made from sheet of Estane polyurethane withstand 6 times the force of aircraft crash landings. Conveyor belts of Estane polyurethane stubbornly resist scraping, cutting, stretching and all-around abuse. In fact, Estane polyurethanes are tough in many ways and may be *your* answer for new demands on product performance.

Estane polyurethane acts like rubber, yet is a thermoplastic. Therefore, it can be recycled repeatedly with no loss in physical properties. Because you can use the scrap, products get the advantages of a urethane material at greatly reduced cost. For complete facts, brochure and sample, write B.F.Goodrich Chemical Company, Department GA-9, 3135 Euclid Avenue, Cleveland, Ohio 44115. In Canada: Kitchener, Ontario.

Estane

Polyurethane Materials

B.F.Goodrich Chemical

a division of The B.F.Goodrich Company

THE AUTHORS

KINGSLEY DAVIS ("The Urbanization of the Human Population") is professor of sociology and director of International Population and Urban Research at the University of California at Berkeley. He was born and reared in West Texas, then a highly rural region, where he acquired a strong preference for open spaces rather than cities. He was graduated from the University of Texas and received a master's degree in philosophy there; in 1936 he obtained a Ph.D. in sociology at Harvard University. Later he held a postdoctoral fellowship from the Social Science Research Council for advanced study in demography; more recently he was a fellow at the Center for Advanced Study in the Behavioral Sciences and a senior postdoctoral fellow of the National Science Foundation. His interest in population has taken him to Europe, Latin America, India, Pakistan and 10 countries in Africa; he has also served as U.S. representative to the Population Commission of the United Nations. Davis has been designated as chairman of the National Research Council's newly created Behavioral Sciences Division. Before going to the Oakland–San Francisco metropolitan area in 1955 he taught for seven years at Columbia University, a juxtaposition that moved him to write: "For a man who dislikes large cities, I have spent much of my adult life in major metropolitan areas."

GIDEON SJOBERG ("The Origin and Evolution of Cities") is associate professor of sociology at the University of Texas, where he has taught since 1949. He was graduated from the University of New Mexico in 1946, receiving a master's degree there a year later and a Ph.D. at the State College of Washington in 1949. He is the author of the book *The Preindustrial City: Past and Present*, and of numerous articles on urban sociology. From 1958 to 1964 he was a member of the Social Science Research Council's Committee on Urbanization.

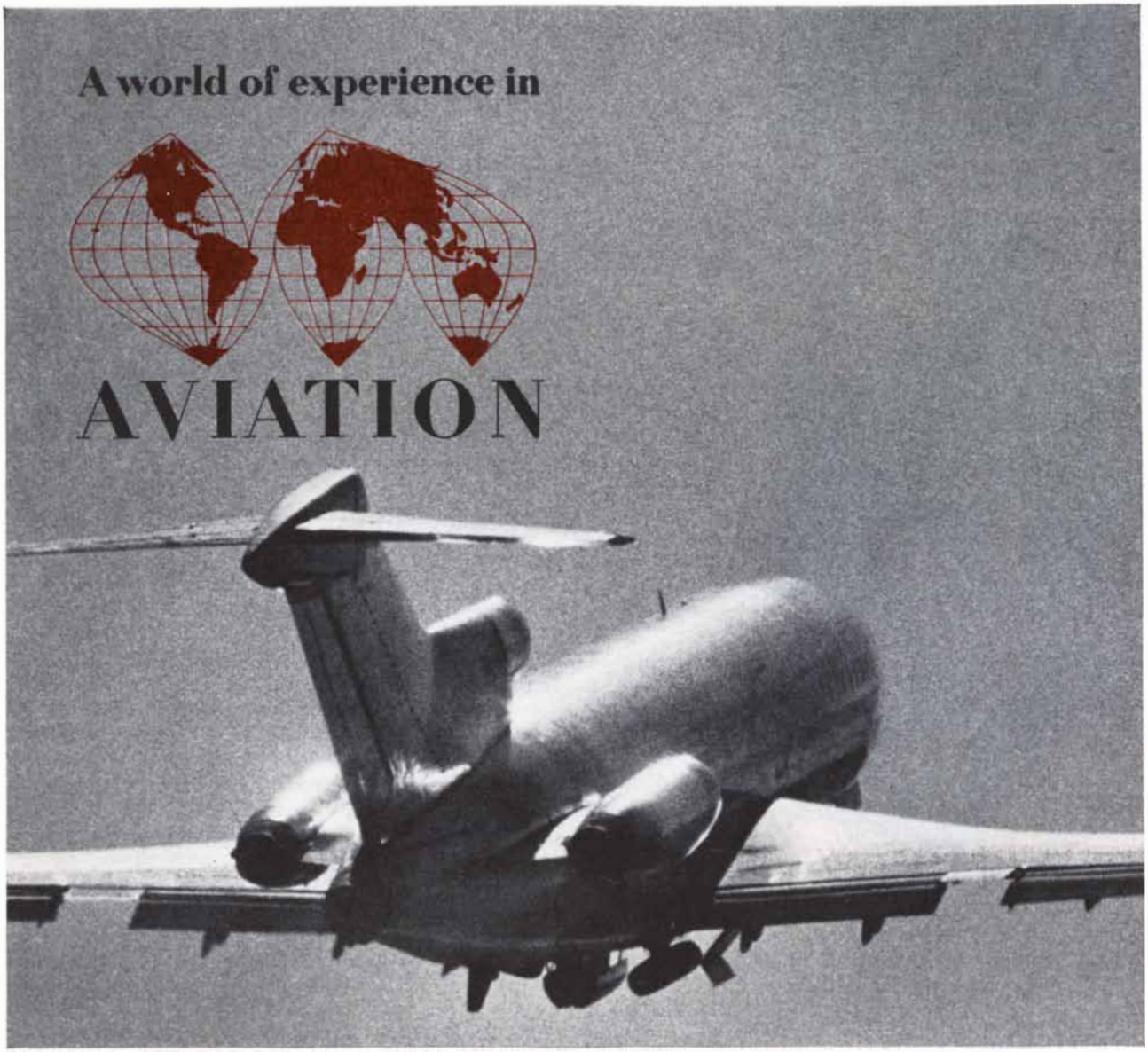
HANS BLUMENFELD ("The Modern Metropolis") is a lecturer at the School of Town and Regional Planning of the University of Toronto and planning consultant to several municipal and provincial agencies in Canada. He was born and educated in Germany. From 1921 to 1930 he practiced architecture there and in Austria and the U.S. He spent the next seven years in the U.S.S.R. working on city planning and architecture. He worked as a site planner in the New York area from 1938 to 1940, as a planning official and consultant in Philadelphia from 1941 to 1955 and as assistant director of the Metropolitan Toronto Planning Board from 1955 to 1961.

NIRMAL KUMAR BOSE ("Calcutta: A Premature Metropolis") is an anthropologist who was director of the Anthropological Survey of India for five years until 1964. He was born in the city of which he writes and was graduated from the University of Calcutta in 1921 with a degree in geology; later, after two years in Mahatma Gandhi's noncooperation movement, he returned to the university for graduate work in anthropology. He devoted many years to the movement for Indian independence and, like numerous other participants in the movement, spent some time in jail as a result of his activities. Periodically he taught anthropology and cultural geography at the University of Calcutta. Bose is the author of a number of books, several of them in English; the latter include *Cultural Anthropology* and *Studies in Gandhism*. For 15 years he has been editor of *Man in India*, the oldest anthropological journal in India. In 1961 and 1962 he conducted a survey on the urbanization of Calcutta; he is now engaged in writing the report.

GÖRAN SIDENBLADH ("Stockholm: A Planned City") is director of the Department of Planning and Building Control in Stockholm. He was born in Stockholm and was graduated in 1934 from the Royal Polytechnicum there as an architect. For 10 years he worked as a city planner in Stockholm and elsewhere and as a private consultant. In 1944 he joined the Stockholm Department of Planning to organize and work with the team that drew up a master plan for the city; the plan was published in 1952. Remaining with the department, he worked on suburban plans for three years before taking his present position. Sidenbladh has served on juries considering entries in planning competitions in Sweden, Germany, Denmark and Switzerland.

LLOYD RODWIN ("Ciudad Guayana: A New City") is chairman of the faculty committee of the Joint Center for Urban Studies of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology and Harvard University and professor in the depart-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



75% of all aircraft operated by the world's major airlines carry Collins avionic systems

So do executive and military aircraft throughout the world.

Collins builds the most complete line of communication / computation / control equipment for the aviation industry . . . microwave for air traffic control . . . data systems for reservations, traffic and logistics control . . . high frequency systems for long-range communication . . . radar for turbulence avoidance . . . and a broad range of airborne communication/navigation equipment.

Collins capability and leadership in the field of Avionics is another application of Information Science . . . combining equipment into total systems for communication / computation / control.

COMMUNICATION / COMPUTATION / CONTROL

COLLINS

COLLINS RADIO COMPANY / WORLD HEADQUARTERS / DALLAS, TEXAS

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Linhof®
SUPER TECHNIKA
CAMERAS
World's Finest
Since 1877

OPTIMUM
PHOTOGRAPHIC
TOOLS . . . whenever
photo-analysis is crucial
to understanding
Linhof Super Technika cameras are unequaled in their unique combination of versatility, precision, and optical control.
Features: Rangefinder and ground glass focusing—Lenses from 16-360mm—Triple extension, rotating back, multiple front and back tilts, swings, lateral shift — Uses cut film, plates, Polaroid materials, roll film — Accessories for photomicrography, macro, copy and enlarging.
Linhof—a complete photographic system for application in the field and laboratory.

Write Dept. BG for literature.
KLING PHOTO CORPORATION
257 Park Avenue South, New York, N.Y. • 10010
A BERKEY PHOTO COMPANY

ment of city and regional planning at M.I.T. He also serves as associate editor of *Daedalus,* the journal of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. Rodwin, a native of New York City, was graduated from the City College of the City of New York in 1939 and received master's and doctor's degrees from Harvard University. He has been a member of the M.I.T. faculty since 1947. His activities include consulting work for many public and private organizations in the U.S. and abroad. He has written two books, *The British New Towns Policy* and *Housing and Economic Progress,* and now—during a year's leave of absence that he is spending abroad—is writing a book on national policies for urban and regional development. His article on Ciudad Guayana is a substantially revised version of a brochure on urban planning in developing areas that he prepared for the U.S. Housing and Home Finance Agency and the Agency for International Development.

BENJAMIN CHINITZ ("New York: A Metropolitan Region") is professor of economics and chairman of the department of economics at the University of Pittsburgh. He is also associate director of the university's Center for Regional Economic Studies. Chinitz was graduated from Yeshiva University in 1945 and received a master's degree from Brown University and a doctor's degree from Harvard University. He has taught at Dartmouth College and at Brown University. From 1956 to 1959 he was a senior member of the staff of the New York Metropolitan Region Study. His activities include work as a consultant for the President's Appalachian Regional Commission, the RAND Corporation and the Connecticut State Development Commission.

CHARLES ABRAMS ("The Uses of Land in Cities") is chairman of the city-planning department at Columbia University and director of the university's new Institute of Urban Environment. He is a lawyer who for many years has conducted in New York City a practice specializing in housing law. Born in Poland and brought to the U.S. as a child, he began his practice after obtaining a law degree from St. Lawrence University. In a career spanning more than 40 years he has served as a member of United Nations missions to several nations, as counsel to various city, state and Federal housing bodies and, from 1955 to 1959, as chairman of the New York State Commission against Discrimination. Abrams is the author of many books and articles arising from his professional activities. Having just completed a new book (*The City Is the Frontier,* which is scheduled for publication in October), he is at work this summer writing a housing program for the Province of Quebec.

JOHN W. DYCKMAN ("Transportation in Cities") is chairman of the Center for Planning and Development Research and professor of city and regional planning at the University of California at Berkeley. In Chicago, his birthplace, he obtained a bachelor's degree in education from Chicago Teachers College in 1944, a master's degree in economics from the University of Chicago in 1951 and a Ph.D. in planning from the same institution in 1957. He was a member of the faculty of the city-planning department at the University of Pennsylvania for eight years and then became chief of the Regional Development and Urban Economic Section of Arthur D. Little, Inc., in San Francisco before going to the University of California. Dyckman has served as consultant to the National Park Service, the New York City Planning Department, the Planning Board of Puerto Rico, the American Council to Improve Our Neighborhoods (ACTION) during the formative stages of the program, and several other organizations.

ABEL WOLMAN ("The Metabolism of Cities") is emeritus professor of sanitary engineering at Johns Hopkins University and consulting engineer to many municipal, state, Federal and foreign agencies. He was born in Baltimore and was graduated from Baltimore City College in 1909, later taking degrees in arts and in engineering at Johns Hopkins. From 1915 to 1939 he was with the Maryland State Department of Health, first as an assistant engineer and—for 17 years—as chief engineer. He has also been editor or associate editor of several professional journals, among them the *American Journal of Public Health,* the *Journal of the American Water Works Association* and *Municipal Sanitation.* At various times he was a lecturer in sanitary engineering at Princeton University, the University of California at Berkeley, the University of Chicago and Johns Hopkins before assuming his professorship at Johns Hopkins in 1937. Among the many agencies for which Wolman was or is a consultant are the U.S. Public Health Service, the World Health Organization and the Tennessee Valley Authority. He has also been a consultant to a number

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Betting on Accutron® time isn't ethical but do it anyway.

The Accutron timepiece uses none of the parts that make a watch fast or slow. Instead, a tuning fork vibrates at an unchanging rate and splits every second into 360 parts. (The same movement is used as a timer in satellites.) We guarantee Accutron time within 1 minute a month.* We like precision in our guarantee, too.

Old-fashioned balance wheel is still used in all wind, self-wind, and electric watches. It is not used in the Accutron movement.

Accutron tuning fork keeps virtually perfect time and comes with the first guarantee of accuracy ever given.

Accutron by Bulova Shown: Astronaut "H", 14K gold bezel ring, extra time-zone indicator, $250. Other styles from $125.
*Accutron jeweler will adjust timekeeping to this tolerance if necessary. Guarantee is for one full year. © Bulova Watch Co. Inc.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

City Hall at 180 acre Civic Center in San Jose—one of the 11 All-America Cities and county seat of Santa Clara County.

THINK 1985!

Long-range community development will make your new plant in Santa Clara County, California, a secure and profitable investment.

Thinking years ahead is a basic element of plant site selection. Many firms, such as Lockheed, Ford and IBM who think ahead, have chosen this progressive area as the ideal location for their new plants.

Plant site teams are impressed with the Master Plan for Santa Clara County where the forecast for community expansion is now projected to 1985. This program is continuous and serves to protect plant sites against adverse changes in the surrounding area.

THINK! All-year mild climate... promising talent from excellent colleges and universities . . . good business climate . . . manufacturing, educational, and research center of the West . . . strategic location at the southern tip of San Francisco Bay. This is Santa Clara County.

Before you decide, "Think 1985" and look carefully at Santa Clara County, California.

SANTA CLARA COUNTY PLAN AND FORECAST FOR 1985

Send today for your free copy of this informative brochure. The important facts it contains are presented to assist you in a scientific approach to plant site selection.

SAN JOSE

...in SANTA CLARA COUNTY, CALIFORNIA

GREATER SAN JOSE CHAMBER OF COMMERCE Dept. A-10 San Jose 13, California

of cities throughout the world, and for several years he was chairman of the board of consultants assembled by Israel for its Jordan River Project. He is currently serving as chairman of a panel on water resources for the U.S. Agency for International Development.

NATHAN GLAZER ("The Renewal of Cities") is professor of sociology at the University of California at Berkeley. Born in New York City, he was graduated from the City College of the City of New York in 1944; he received a master's degree from the University of Pennsylvania and a doctor's degree from Columbia University. From 1944 to 1953 he was on the staff of *Commentary,* and he then spent several years as an editor or editorial adviser with book-publishing firms in New York. Glazer has also taught sociology at Bennington College and Smith College and spent a year as an urban sociologist with the Housing and Home Finance Agency in Washington. He is the author of *American Judaism* and *The Social Basis of American Communism,* coauthor (with David Riesman and Reuel Denney) of *The Lonely Crowd* and coauthor (with Riesman) of *Faces in the Crowd.*

KEVIN LYNCH ("The City as Environment") is professor of city planning at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, with which he has been associated as a student and teacher since 1946. Before that he studied at Yale University's School of Architecture, at Taliesin, the late Frank Lloyd Wright's center for budding architects, and at the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute. He has also spent, since 1940, a year in a Chicago architectural firm, five years in the U.S. Army, a year as assistant director of the department of city planning in Greensboro, N.C., and a year in Italy on a Ford Foundation fellowship. Lynch has been particularly interested in the form of cities: he wrote the article with that title that appeared in SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN in April, 1954; he has written several other articles and books on the subject; he was codirector of a five-year Rockefeller Foundation research project on the perceptual form of the city, and he is at present engaged in studies of visual form at the metropolitan scale.

PHILIP MORRISON, who in this issue reviews *A Peril and a Hope: The Scientists' Movement in America, 1945–47,* by Alice Kimball Smith, is professor of physics at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

More than meets the eye!

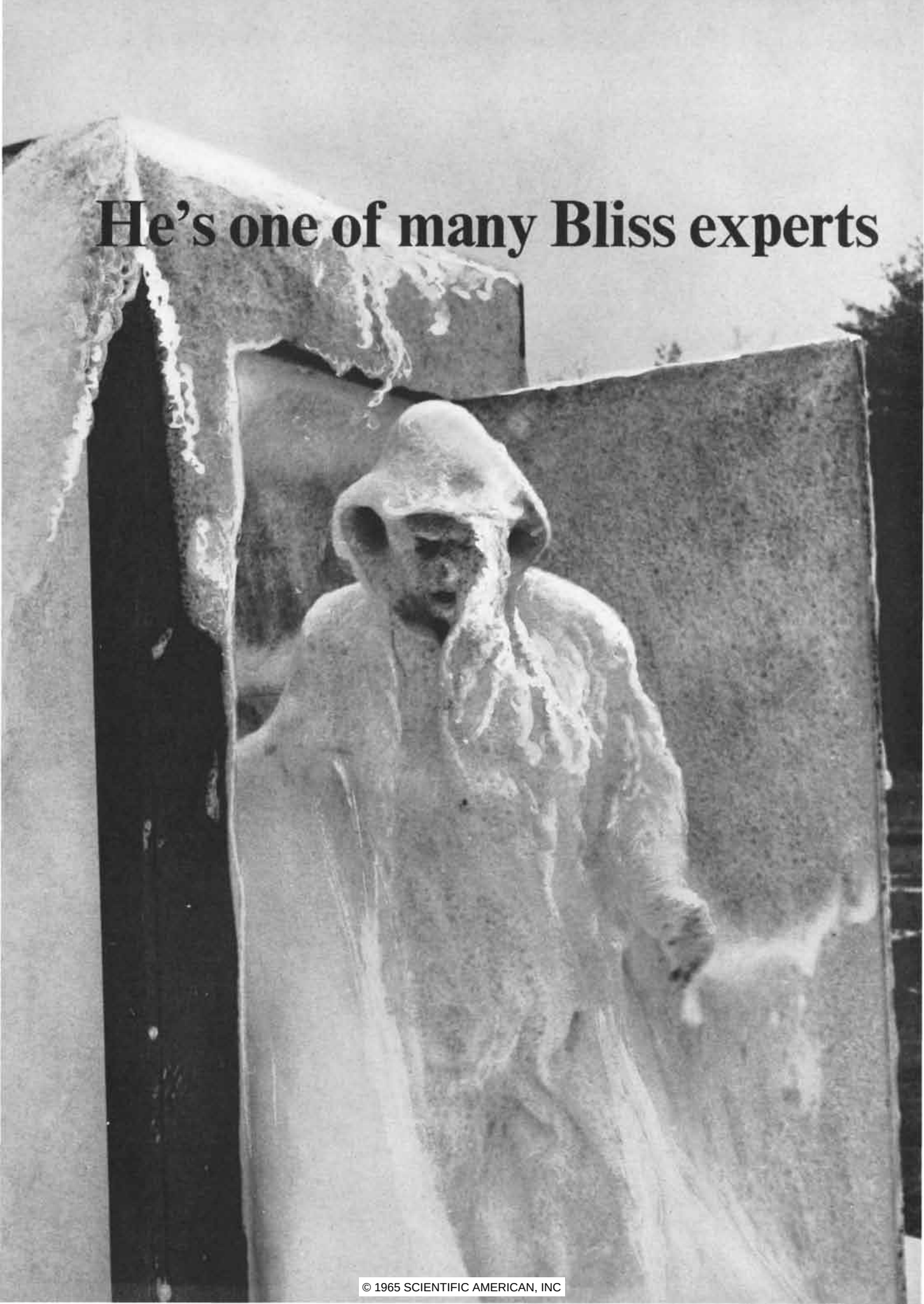
Behind this crisp new corporate signature is the story of growth, innovation and change. A quickening Allis-Chalmers tempo, for example, in agriculture, defense, construction, utility, aerospace and other major industries. This same step-ahead capability is also responsible for creating additional opportunities to serve you better... with hundreds of new Allis-Chalmers application ideas, processes and products. That is why this new look of Allis-Chalmers will meet your eye everywhere our *unique combination of capabilities* serves the industries of the world.

ALLIS-CHALMERS

6516

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

He's one of many Bliss experts



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

in better city living

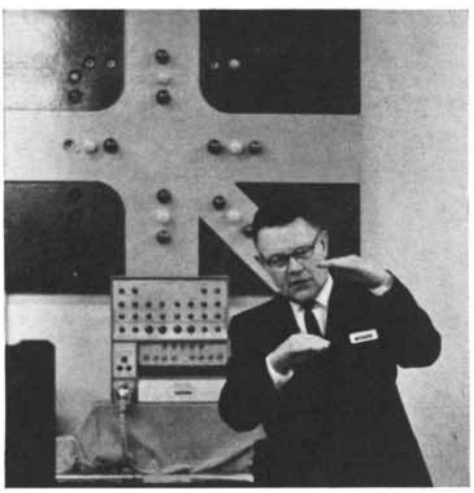
This foamy fellow has just proved that a fire fighter can live, breathe and rescue people while completely submerged in a new kind of fire-smothering foam. It's Jet-X, developed by our Bliss-Rockwood Division. Besides supporting life with the air entrapped in its bubbles, Jet-X has the virtue of ballooning out of the nozzle so fast that it can fill a good-sized room in a matter of seconds... and requires only water for power.

Bliss-Rockwood equipment protects fire fighters and puts out fires faster. Bliss-Gamewell alarm systems make sure they get there fast. The usual time lag between "pulling a box" of a Bliss-Gamewell coded alarm system and the moment the engines leave the firehouse is only fifteen seconds!

Like fire, city driving can be a life-and-death matter. More often, it's simply nerve-wracking. Our Bliss-Eagle Division, manufacturer of traffic signalling and control equipment, is hard at work developing new ways to comb the snarls out of city traffic. The computerized urban signal system is already here; tomorrow, traffic flow through whole geographic regions will be adjusted and smoothed from central control points.

These Bliss divisions contribute directly to better, safer urban living. Others play important supporting roles. You'll find us in basic industry...in air safety... in electrical equipment and in a hundred other areas where Bliss truly helps shape tomorrow's world. We'd like to tell you more about them—write us for a copy of our 40-page full color booklet, "Bliss is a Builder."

A Gamewell engineer tests new combination Code/Voice fire alarm and citizens' emergency reporting system developed by Bliss-Gamewell. System offers municipalities an effective, inexpensive way to better fire and police protection.



A Bliss-Eagle traffic expert explains new concept of traffic control to group of municipal traffic engineers at an Eagle Signal school. These seminars are conducted periodically and attended by representatives from cities all over the world.

BLISS **THE E. W. BLISS COMPANY**

CORPORATE OFFICES • CANTON, OHIO

ROLLING MILL DIVISIONS
Pittsburgh and Midland, Pennsylvania; Salem, Ohio
Rolling Mills and Allied Equipment
Mackintosh-Hemphill Mill Rolls

PRESS DIVISIONS
Hastings, Michigan; Canton, Ohio
Metalworking Presses
Can Making Equipment

LIGHT MANUFACTURING DIVISIONS
Davenport, Iowa; Moline, Illinois; Newton and Worcester, Massachusetts; Baraboo, Wisconsin
Eagle Timers, Counters and Relays
Gamewell Alarm Systems
Rockwood Fire Fighting Equipment
Eagle Traffic Control Systems
Rockwood Ball Valves
Rockwood Pipe Unions

DEFENSE MANUFACTURING DIVISION
Portland, Maine
Aircraft Launching and Arresting Equipment
Aerospace Products

ENGINEERING RESEARCH AND DEVELOPMENT DIVISION
Swarthmore, Pennsylvania

E. W. BLISS COMPANY (PARIS)

E. W. BLISS COMPANY (ENGLAND) LTD.

E. W. BLISS COMPANY OF CANADA, LTD.

E. W. BLISS COMPANY (AUSTRALIA) PTY. LTD.

E. W. BLISS (ISRAEL) LTD.

BLISS-WELDED PRODUCTS, LTD. (AUSTRALIA)

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Tuesday at The Trust Company

At the United States Trust Company, Tuesday has particular importance. That day, the Executive Committee adjourns to lunch with business leaders from this country and abroad. At our invitation, they have come in to discuss current developments that seem of major significance.

Out of these discussions (and many more, here and in distant places) comes greater understanding, as well as avenues for even more effective communication—for the benefit of our customers.

UNITED STATES TRUST COMPANY

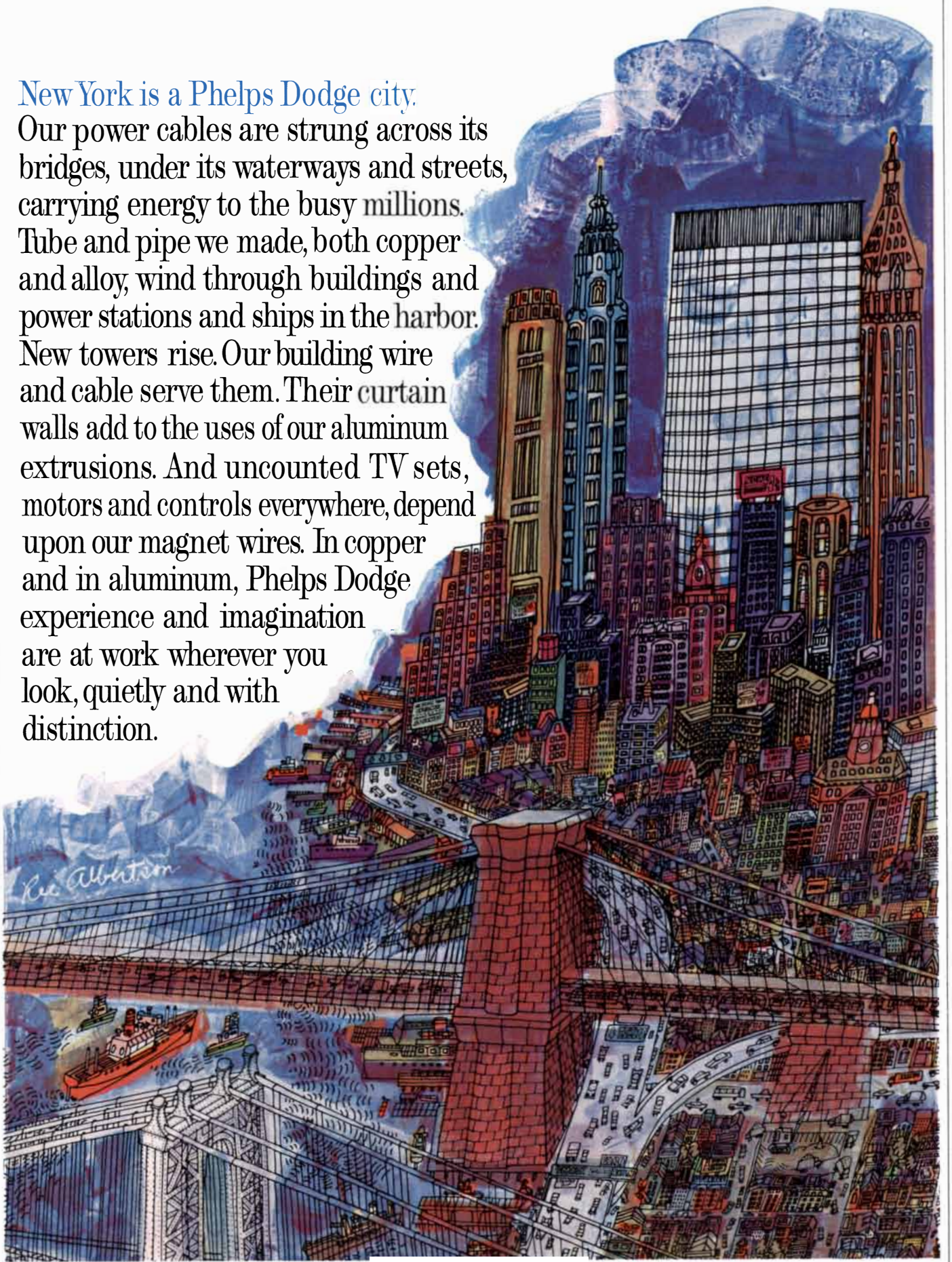
OF NEW YORK

45 Wall Street • Telephone 425-4500

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

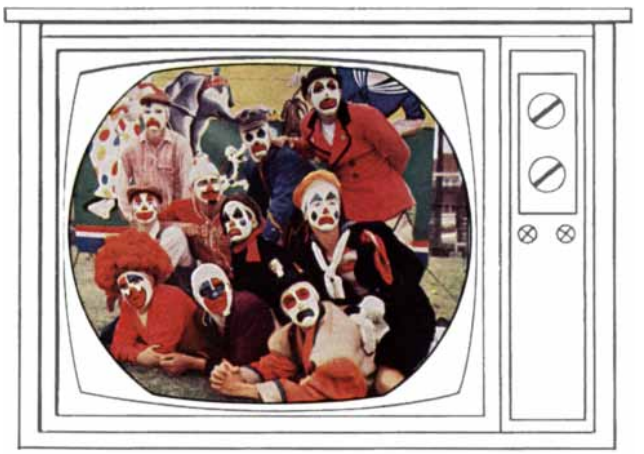
PHELPS DODGE COPPER, ALUMINUM AND ALLOY PRODUCTS

New York is a Phelps Dodge city.
Our power cables are strung across its bridges, under its waterways and streets, carrying energy to the busy millions. Tube and pipe we made, both copper and alloy, wind through buildings and power stations and ships in the harbor. New towers rise. Our building wire and cable serve them. Their curtain walls add to the uses of our aluminum extrusions. And uncounted TV sets, motors and controls everywhere, depend upon our magnet wires. In copper and in aluminum, Phelps Dodge experience and imagination are at work wherever you look, quietly and with distinction.



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



See all the colors true-to-life

ON AN RCA COLOR TV PICTURE TUBE

Color TV pictures brighter than home movies! Pictures with vivid reds. Balanced blues. Balanced greens. Reds, blues, greens blend together in true-to-life shadings from one end of the rainbow to the other... to create color TV pictures unsurpassed in brightness and fidelity.

What makes this possible?

It's the RCA color picture tube, heart of today's basic color TV system, and the culmination of more than a quarter-century of RCA innovation, research and development.

The RCA tube *increases light output* through use of a rare-earth red phosphor and improved blue and green phosphors. And it balances this added brightness with other important factors necessary for good pictures; for example, *color stability* (maintaining a natural-looking picture); *color purity* (reds are redder, blues are bluer, greens are greener); *color convergence* (putting right colors in right places); *color definition* (making the picture sharp); *color contrast* (lights are lighter, darks are darker).

Color picture tube development is another example of electron tube research by RCA—the company that invented the first practical color picture tube...that originated the color TV system used today...that has more experience in color TV than any other company.

The world's best color pictures appear on RCA Hi-Lite 25-inch rectangular and 21-inch round color picture tubes.

RCA ELECTRONIC COMPONENTS AND DEVICES

The Most Trusted Name in Electronics

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Established 1845 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN September 1965 Volume 213 Number 3

The Urbanization of the Human Population

An issue on cities: how they arose, how they are evolving in various circumstances, how they shape themselves. More than half the world's people will probably be living in cities of 100,000 or more by 1990

by Kingsley Davis

Urbanized societies, in which a majority of the people live crowded together in towns and cities, represent a new and fundamental step in man's social evolution. Although cities themselves first appeared some 5,500 years ago, they were small and surrounded by an overwhelming majority of rural people; moreover, they relapsed easily to village or small-town status. The urbanized societies of today, in contrast, not only have urban agglomerations of a size never before attained but also have a high proportion of their population concentrated in such agglomerations. In 1960, for example, nearly 52 million Americans lived in only 16 urbanized areas. Together these areas covered less land than one of the smaller counties (Cochise) of Arizona. According to one definition used by the U.S. Bureau of the Census, 96 million people—53 percent of the nation's population—were concentrated in 213 urbanized areas that together occupied only .7 percent of the nation's land. Another definition used by the bureau puts the urban population at about 70 percent. The large and dense agglomerations comprising the urban population involve a degree of human contact and of social complexity never before known. They exceed in size the communities of any other large animal; they suggest the behavior of communal insects rather than of mammals.

Neither the recency nor the speed of this evolutionary development is widely appreciated. Before 1850 no society could be described as predominantly urbanized, and by 1900 only one—Great Britain—could be so regarded. Today, only 65 years later, all industrial nations are highly urbanized, and in the world as a whole the process of urbanization is accelerating rapidly.

Some years ago my associates and I at Columbia University undertook to document the progress of urbanization by compiling data on the world's cities and the proportion of human beings living in them; in recent years the work has been continued in our center—International Population and Urban Research—at the University of California at Berkeley. The data obtained in these investigations are reflected in the illustration on the next two pages, which shows the historical trend in terms of one index of urbanization: the proportion of the population living in cities of 100,000 or larger. Statistics of this kind are only approximations of reality, but they are accurate enough to demonstrate how urbanization has accelerated. Between 1850 and 1950 the index changed at a much higher rate than from 1800 to 1850, but the rate of change from 1950 to 1960 was twice that of the preceding 50 years! If the pace of increase that obtained between 1950 and 1960 were to remain the same, by 1990 the fraction of the world's people living in cities of 100,000 or larger would be more than half. Using another index of urbanization—the proportion of the world's population living in urban places of all sizes—we found that by 1960 the figure had already reached 33 percent.

Clearly the world as a whole is not fully urbanized, but it soon will be. This change in human life is so recent that even the most urbanized countries still exhibit the rural origins of their institutions. Its full implications for man's organic and social evolution can only be surmised.

In discussing the trend—and its implications insofar as they can be perceived—I shall use the term "urbanization" in a particular way. It refers here to the proportion of the total population concentrated in urban settlements, or else to a rise in this proportion. A common mistake is to think of urbanization as simply the growth of cities. Since the total population is composed of both the urban population and the rural, however, the "proportion urban" is a function of both of them. Accordingly cities can grow without any urbanization, pro-

VACATIONING URBANITES colorfully dot a beach at Atlantic City, N.J. (*opposite page*), in the midst of the vast urban complex stretching from Boston to Washington. As they live together, so urbanites tend to vacation together, and this scene (with the related flow of vehicular traffic between the beach and the nearby urban complexes) would be duplicated in many places along the coast of the Atlantic on any sunny day.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

vided that the rural population grows at an equal or a greater rate.

Historically urbanization and the growth of cities have occurred together, which accounts for the confusion. As the reader will soon see, it is necessary to distinguish the two trends. In the most advanced countries today, for example, urban populations are still growing, but their proportion of the total population is tending to remain stable or to diminish. In other words, the process of urbanization—the switch from a spread-out pattern of human settlement to one of concentration in urban centers—is a change that has a beginning and an end, but the growth of cities has no inherent limit. Such growth could continue even after everyone was living in cities, through sheer excess of births over deaths.

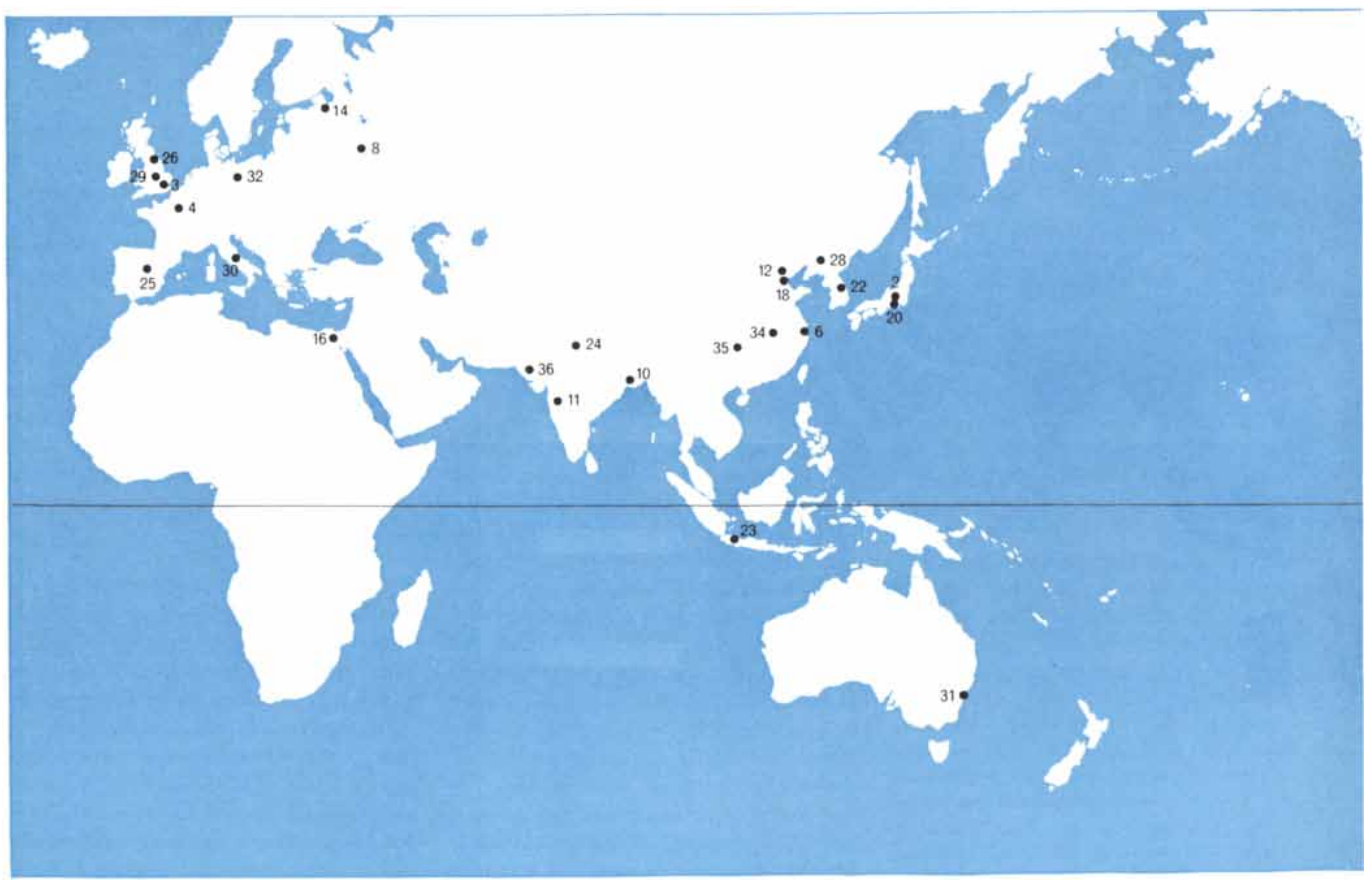
The difference between a rural village and an urban community is of course one of degree; a precise operational distinction is somewhat arbitrary, and it varies from one nation to another. Since data are available for communities of various sizes, a dividing line can be chosen at will. One convenient index of urbanization, for example, is the proportion of people living in places of 100,000 or more. In the following analysis I shall depend on two indexes: the one just mentioned and the proportion of population classed as "urban" in the official statistics of each country. In practice the two indexes are highly correlated; therefore either one can be used as an index of urbanization.

Actually the hardest problem is not that of determining the "floor" of the urban category but of ascertaining the boundary of places that are clearly urban by any definition. How far east is the boundary of Los Angeles? Where along the Hooghly River does Calcutta leave off and the countryside begin? In the past the population of cities and towns has usually been given as the number of people living within the political boundaries. Thus the population of New York is frequently given as around eight million, this being the population of the city proper. The error in such a figure was not large before World War I, but since then, particularly in the advanced countries, urban populations have been spilling over the narrow political boundaries at a tremendous rate. In 1960 the New York–Northeastern New Jersey urbanized area, as delineated by the Bureau of the Census, had more than 14 million people. That delineation showed it to be the largest city in the world and nearly twice as large as New York City proper.

As a result of the outward spread of urbanites, counts made on the basis of political boundaries alone underestimate the city populations and exaggerate the rural. For this reason our office delineated the metropolitan areas of as many countries as possible for dates around 1950. These areas included the central, or political, cities and the zones around them that are receiving the spillover.

This reassessment raised the estimated proportion of the world's population in cities of 100,000 or larger from 15.1 percent to 16.7 percent. As of 1960 we have used wherever possible the "urban agglomeration" data now furnished to the United Nations by many countries. The U.S., for example, provides data for "urbanized areas," meaning cities of 50,000 or larger and the built-up agglomerations around them.

The origin and evolution of cities is



MAJOR CITIES OF THE WORLD are depicted as they rank in size according to data on "urban agglomeration" furnished to the United Nations by several countries. The data are intended to take into account not only the population within the political bounda-

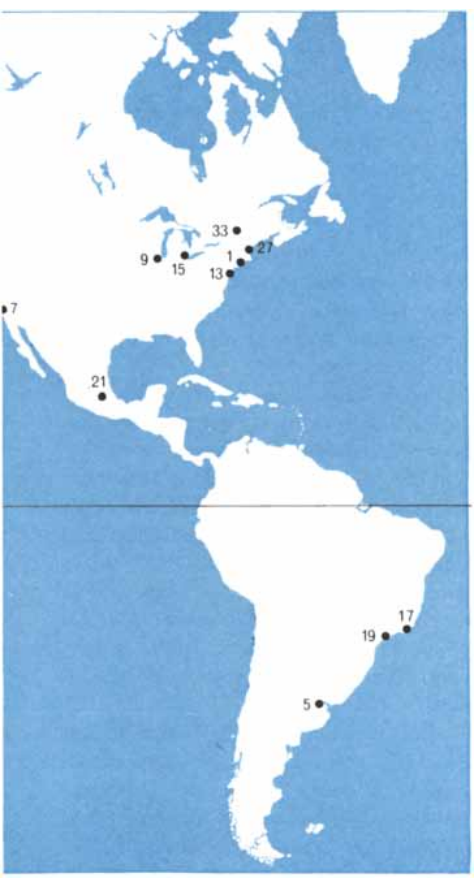
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

discussed by Gideon Sjoberg in the next article [*page 54*]. My concern is with the degree of urbanization in whole societies. It is curious that thousands of years elapsed between the first appearance of small cities and the emergence of urbanized societies in the 19th century. It is also curious that the region where urbanized societies arose—northwestern Europe—was not the one that had given rise to the major cities of the past; on the contrary, it was a region where urbanization had been at an extremely low ebb. Indeed, the societies of northwestern Europe in medieval times were so rural that it is hard for modern minds to comprehend them. Perhaps it was the nonurban character of these societies that erased the parasitic nature of towns and eventually provided a new basis for a revolutionary degree of urbanization.

At any rate, two seemingly adverse conditions may have presaged the age to come: one the low productivity of medieval agriculture in both per-acre and per-man terms, the other the feudal social system. The first meant that towns could not prosper on the basis of local agriculture alone but had to trade and to manufacture something to trade. The second meant that they could not gain political dominance over their hinterlands and thus become warring city-states. Hence they specialized in commerce and manufacture and evolved local institutions suited to this role. Craftsmen were housed in the towns, because there the merchants could regulate quality and cost. Competition among towns stimulated specialization and technological innovation. The need for literacy, accounting skills and geographical knowledge caused the towns to invest in secular education.

Although the medieval towns remained small and never embraced more than a minor fraction of each region's population, the close connection between industry and commerce that they fostered, together with their emphasis on technique, set the stage for the ultimate breakthrough in urbanization. This breakthrough came only with the enormous growth in productivity caused by the use of inanimate energy and machinery. How difficult it was to achieve the transition is agonizingly apparent from statistics showing that even with the conquest of the New World the growth of urbanization during three postmedieval centuries in Europe was barely perceptible. I have assembled population estimates at two or more dates for 33 towns and cities in the 16th century, 46 in the 17th and 61 in the 18th. The average rate of growth during the three centuries was less than .6 percent per year. Estimates of the growth of Europe's population as a whole between 1650 and 1800 work out to slightly more than .4 percent. The advantage of the towns was evidently very slight. Taking only the cities of 100,000 or more inhabitants, one finds that in 1600 their combined population was 1.6 percent of the estimated population of Europe; in 1700, 1.9 percent, and in 1800, 2.2 percent. On the eve of the industrial revolution Europe was still an overwhelmingly agrarian region.

With industrialization, however, the transformation was striking. By 1801 nearly a tenth of the people of England and Wales were living in cities of 100,000 or larger. This proportion doubled in 40 years and doubled again in another 60 years. By 1900 Britain was an urbanized society. In general, the later each country became industrialized, the faster was its urbanization. The change from a population with 10 percent of its members in cities of 100,000 or larger to one in which 30 percent lived in such cities took about 79 years in England and Wales, 66 in the U.S., 48 in Germany, 36 in Japan and 26 in Australia. The close association between economic development and urbanization has persisted; as the bottom illustration on page 46 shows, in 199 countries around 1960 the proportion of the population living in cities varied sharply with per capita income.



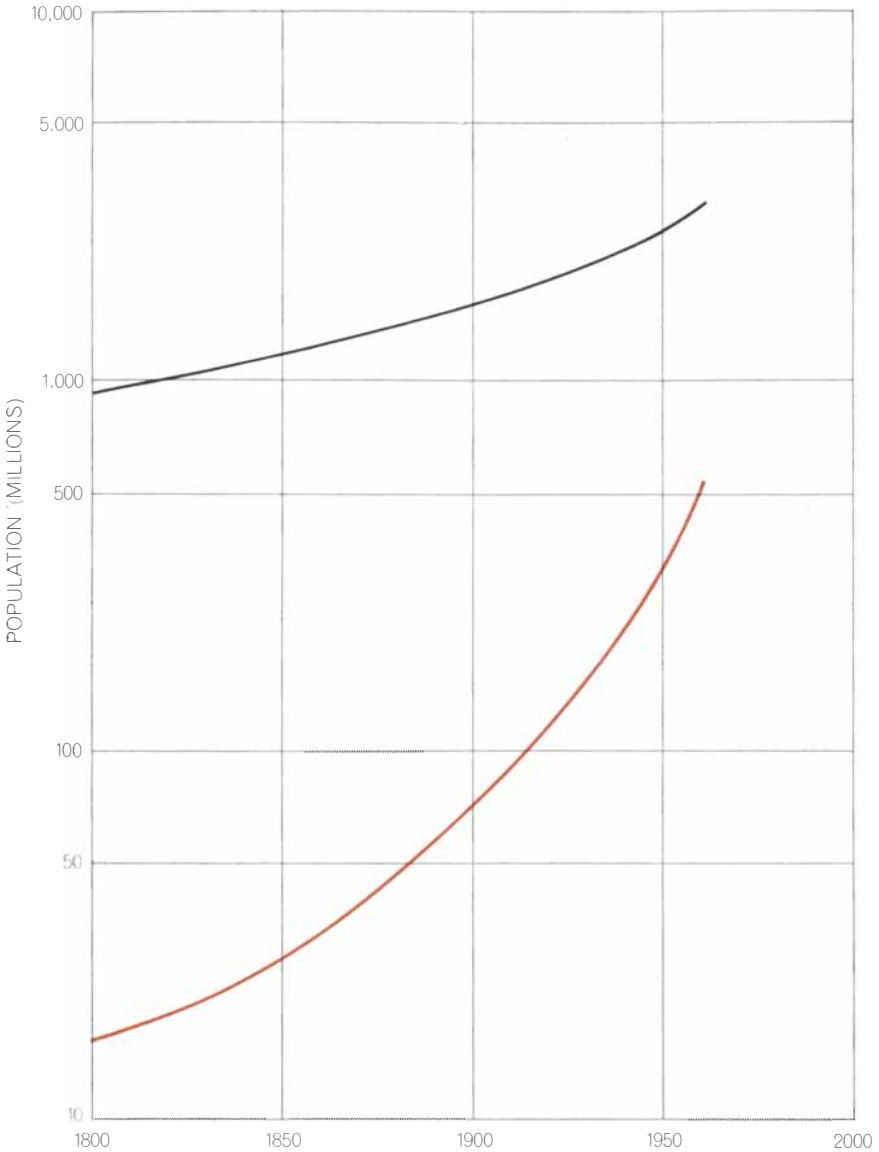
RANK	NAME	POPULATION
1	NEW YORK	14,114,927
2	TOKYO	10,177,000
3	LONDON	8,176,810
4	PARIS	7,369,387
5	BUENOS AIRES	7,000,000
6	SHANGHAI	6,900,000
7	LOS ANGELES	6,488,791
8	MOSCOW	6,354,000
9	CHICAGO	5,959,213
10	CALCUTTA	4,518,655
11	BOMBAY	4,422,165
12	PEKING	4,010,000
13	PHILADELPHIA	3,635,228
14	LENINGRAD	3,552,000
15	DETROIT	3,537,309
16	CAIRO	3,418,400
17	RIO DE JANEIRO	3,223,408
18	TIENTSIN	3,220,000
19	SÃO PAULO	3,164,804
20	OSAKA	3,151,000
21	MEXICO CITY	3,050,723
22	SEOUL	2,983,324
23	DJAKARTA	2,906,533
24	DELHI	2,549,162
25	MADRID	2,443,152
26	MANCHESTER	2,442,090
27	BOSTON	2,413,236
28	SHENYANG (MUKDEN)	2,411,000
29	BIRMINGHAM	2,377,230
30	ROME	2,278,882
31	SYDNEY	2,215,970
32	WEST BERLIN	2,176,612
33	MONTREAL	2,156,000
34	WUHAN	2,146,000
35	CHUNGKING	2,121,000
36	KARACHI	2,060,000

ries of a city but also that in the city's metropolitan area. The UN defines an urban agglomeration as the city proper and the "thickly settled territory . . . adjacent" to the city.

Clearly modern urbanization is best understood in terms of its connection with economic growth, and its implications are best perceived in its latest manifestations in advanced countries. What becomes apparent as one examines the trend in these countries is that urbanization is a finite process, a cycle through which nations go in their transition from agrarian to industrial society. The intensive urbanization of most of the advanced countries began within the past 100 years; in the underdeveloped countries it got under way more recently. In some of the advanced countries its end is now in sight. The fact that it will end, however, does not mean that either economic development or the growth of cities will necessarily end.

The typical cycle of urbanization can be represented by a curve in the shape

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



RAPID URBANIZATION of the world's population is evident in this comparison of total population (*black curve*) with the population in cities of more than 100,000 inhabitants (*colored curve*) over more than a century and a half. The use of cities of 100,000 or larger to define an urban population shows a close correlation with other definitions of urbanism.

of an attenuated S [*see illustrations on page 47*]. Starting from the bottom of the S, the first bend tends to come early and to be followed by a long attenuation. In the United Kingdom, for instance, the swiftest rise in the proportion of people living in cities of 100,000 or larger occurred from 1811 to 1851. In the U.S. it occurred from 1820 to 1890, in Greece from 1879 to 1921. As the proportion climbs above 50 percent the curve begins to flatten out; it falters, or even declines, when the proportion urban has reached about 75 percent. In the United Kingdom, one of the world's most urban countries, the proportion was slightly higher in 1926 (78.7 percent) than in 1961 (78.3 percent).

At the end of the curve some ambiguity appears. As a society becomes advanced enough to be highly urbanized it can also afford considerable suburbanization and fringe development. In a sense the slowing down of urbanization is thus more apparent than real: an increasing proportion of urbanites simply live in the country and are classified as rural. Many countries now try to compensate for this ambiguity by enlarging the boundaries of urban places; they did so in numerous censuses taken around 1960. Whether in these cases the old classification of urban or the new one is erroneous depends on how one looks at it; at a very advanced stage the entire concept of urbanization becomes ambiguous.

The end of urbanization cannot be unraveled without going into the ways in which economic development governs urbanization. Here the first question is: Where do the urbanites come from? The possible answers are few: The proportion of people in cities can rise because rural settlements grow larger and are reclassified as towns or cities; because the excess of births over deaths is greater in the city than in the country, or because people move from the country to the city.

The first factor has usually had only slight influence. The second has apparently never been the case. Indeed, a chief obstacle to the growth of cities in the past has been their excessive mortality. London's water in the middle of the 19th century came mainly from wells and rivers that drained cesspools, graveyards and tidal areas. The city was regularly ravaged by cholera. Tables for 1841 show an expectation of life of about 36 years for London and 26 for Liverpool and Manchester, as compared to 41 for England and Wales as a whole. After 1850, mainly as a result of sanitary measures and some improvement in nutrition and housing, city health improved, but as late as the period 1901–1910 the death rate of the urban counties in England and Wales, as modified to make the age structure comparable, was 33 percent higher than the death rate of the rural counties. As Bernard Benjamin, a chief statistician of the British General Register Office, has remarked: "Living in the town involved not only a higher risk of epidemic and crowd diseases... but also a higher risk of degenerative disease—the harder wear and tear of factory employment and urban discomfort." By 1950, however, virtually the entire differential had been wiped out.

As for birth rates, during rapid urbanization in the past they were notably lower in cities than in rural areas. In fact, the gap tended to widen somewhat as urbanization proceeded in the latter half of the 19th century and the first quarter of the 20th. In 1800 urban women in the U.S. had 36 percent fewer children than rural women did; in 1840, 38 percent and in 1930, 41 percent. Thereafter the difference diminished.

With mortality in the cities higher and birth rates lower, and with reclassification a minor factor, the only real source for the growth in the proportion of people in urban areas during the industrial transition was rural-urban migration. This source had to be plentiful enough not only to overcome the substantial disadvantage of the cities in

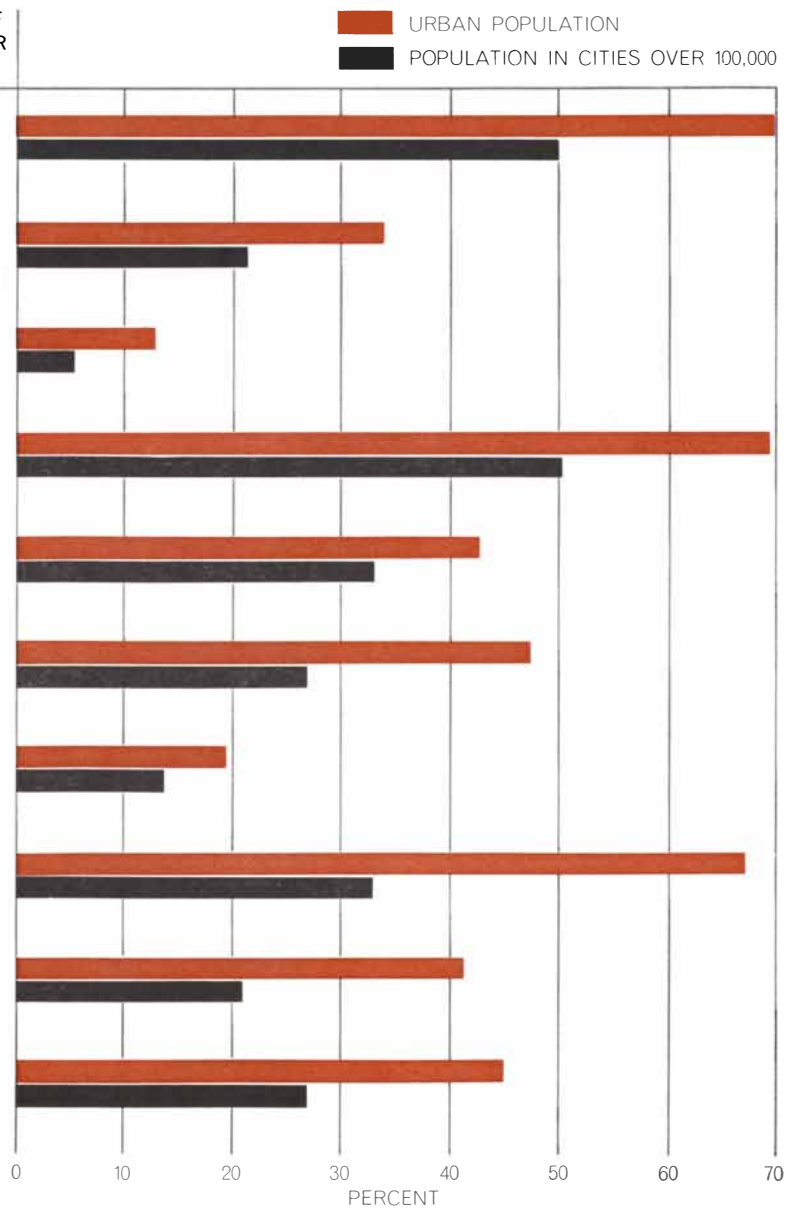
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

natural increase but also, above that, to furnish a big margin of growth in their populations. If, for example, the cities had a death rate a third higher and a birth rate a third lower than the rural rates (as was typical in the latter half of the 19th century), they would require each year perhaps 40 to 45 migrants from elsewhere per 1,000 of their population to maintain a growth rate of 3 percent per year. Such a rate of migration could easily be maintained as long as the rural portion of the population was large, but when this condition ceased to obtain, the maintenance of the same urban rate meant an increasing drain on the countryside.

Why did the rural-urban migration occur? The reason was that the rise in technological enhancement of human productivity, together with certain constant factors, rewarded urban concentration. One of the constant factors was that agriculture uses land as its prime instrument of production and hence spreads out people who are engaged in it, whereas manufacturing, commerce and services use land only as a site. Moreover, the demand for agricultural products is less elastic than the demand for services and manufactures. As productivity grows, services and manufactures can absorb more manpower by paying higher wages. Since nonagricultural activities can use land simply as a site, they can locate near one another (in towns and cities) and thus minimize the friction of space inevitably involved in the division of labor. At the same time, as agricultural technology is improved, capital costs in farming rise and manpower becomes not only less needed but also economically more burdensome. A substantial portion of the agricultural population is therefore sufficiently disadvantaged, in relative terms, to be attracted by higher wages in other sectors.

In this light one sees why a large flow of people from farms to cities was generated in every country that passed through the industrial revolution. One also sees why, with an even higher proportion of people already in cities and

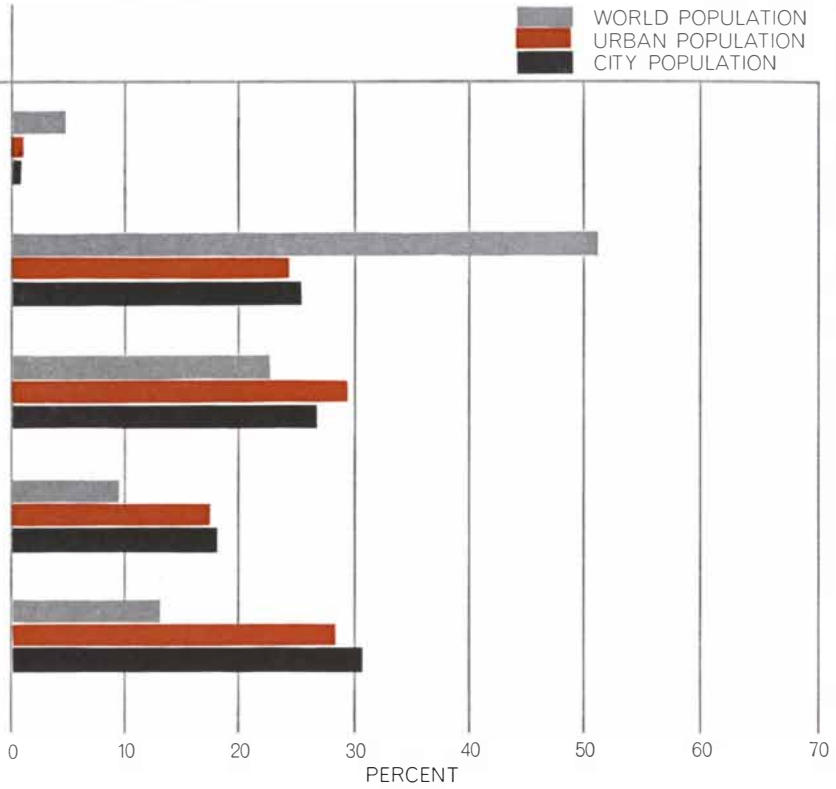
AREA	POPULATION (THOUSANDS)	NUMBER OF CITIES OVER 100,000
OCEANIA	14,698	12
NORTH AFRICA	53,736	15
SUBSAHARA	209,270	44
NORTHERN AMERICA	197,596	169
MIDDLE AMERICA	66,897	37
SOUTH AMERICA	144,728	88
ASIA	1,593,876	481
NORTHWESTERN AND CENTRAL EUROPE	272,772	214
EASTERN AND SOUTHERN EUROPE	154,756	94
U.S.S.R.	221,465	220
WORLD TOTAL	2,929,274	1,374



DEGREE OF URBANIZATION in the major regions of the world is indicated according to two different methods of classification. One uses the "urban" population as defined by each country of a region. The other uses the population in cities of 100,000 or more.

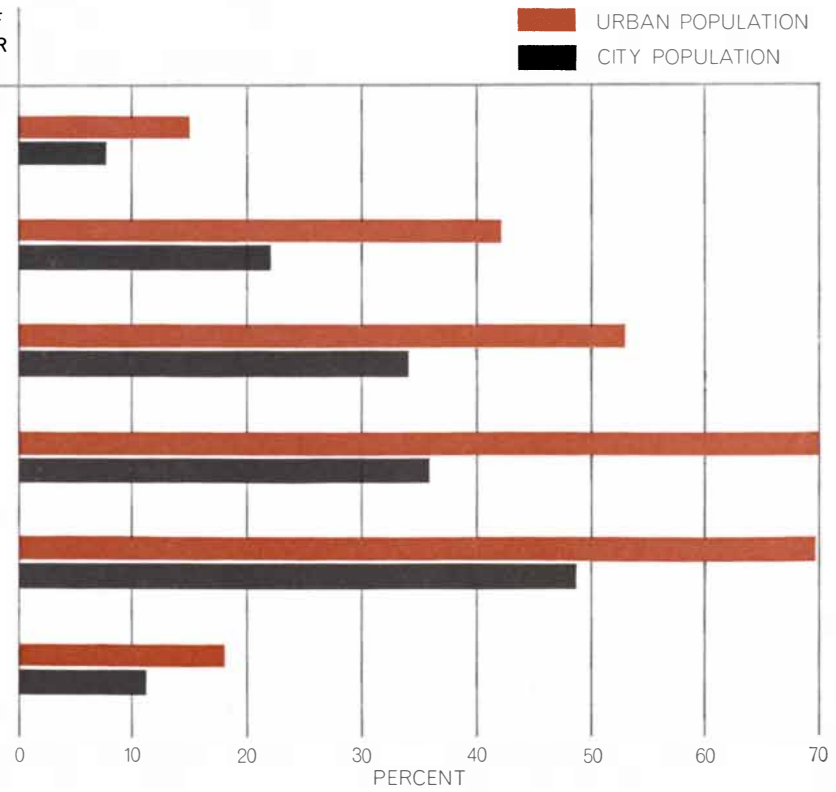
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

RANGE OF PERCENT URBAN	NUMBER OF COUNTRIES	POPULATION (THOUSANDS)
0–9	57	135,049
10–29	62	1,480,604
30–49	54	653,021
50–69	24	269,604
OVER 70	21	366,751
WORLD TOTAL	218	2,905,029



GROUPING OF NATIONS according to degree of urbanization shows that more than half are less than 30 percent urbanized and that 45 are more than 50 percent urbanized. The chart can also be read cumulatively from the bottom to show, for example, that 22 percent of the world's population live in countries that are more than 50 percent urbanized and that those countries have 45 percent of the world's urban people and 48 percent of its city people. The approximate date of the population statistics used is 1960.

PER CAPITA INCOME (DOLLARS)	NUMBER OF COUNTRIES	NUMBER OF CITIES OVER 100,000
UNDER 100	63	186
100–300	89	303
300–700	26	309
700–1,500	18	194
OVER 1,500	3	171
NO DATA	19	178
WORLD TOTAL	218	1,341



URBANIZATION AND INCOME are compared. It is apparent that a linear correlation exists between per capita income and degree of urbanization. Thus the three countries with a per capita income of $1,500 or more a year have the highest degree of urbanization—and the 63 countries with per capita income under $100 a year have the lowest degree—by either of two classifications of urbanization: the urban population as defined by each country or the population living in cities of 100,000 or more inhabitants.

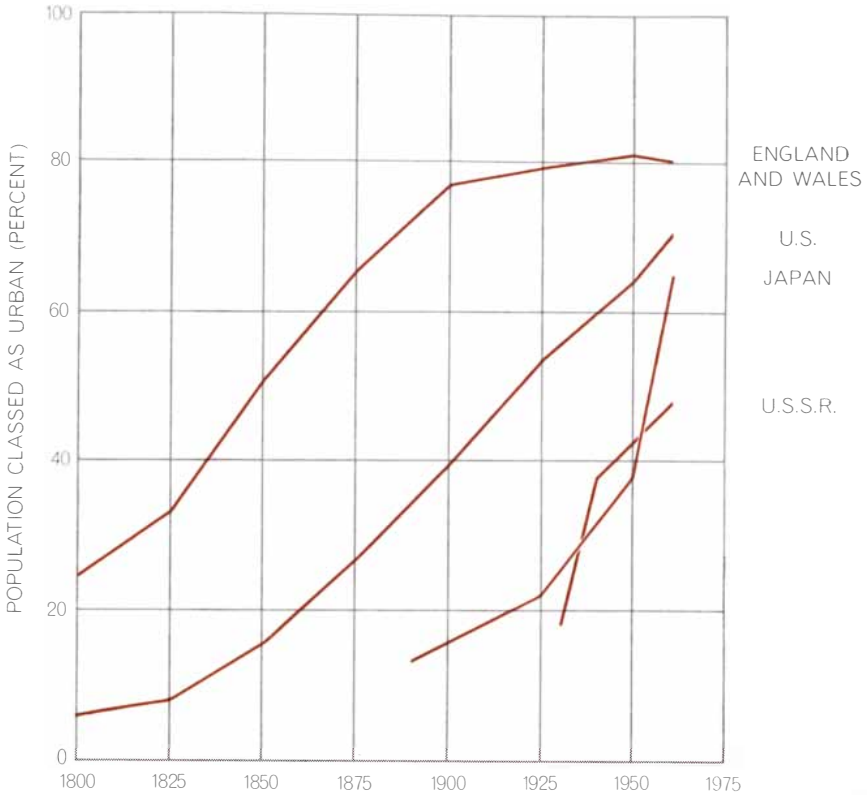
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

with the inability of city people to replace themselves by reproduction, the drain eventually became so heavy that in many nations the rural population began to decline in absolute as well as relative terms. In Sweden it declined after 1920, in England and Wales after 1861, in Belgium after 1910.

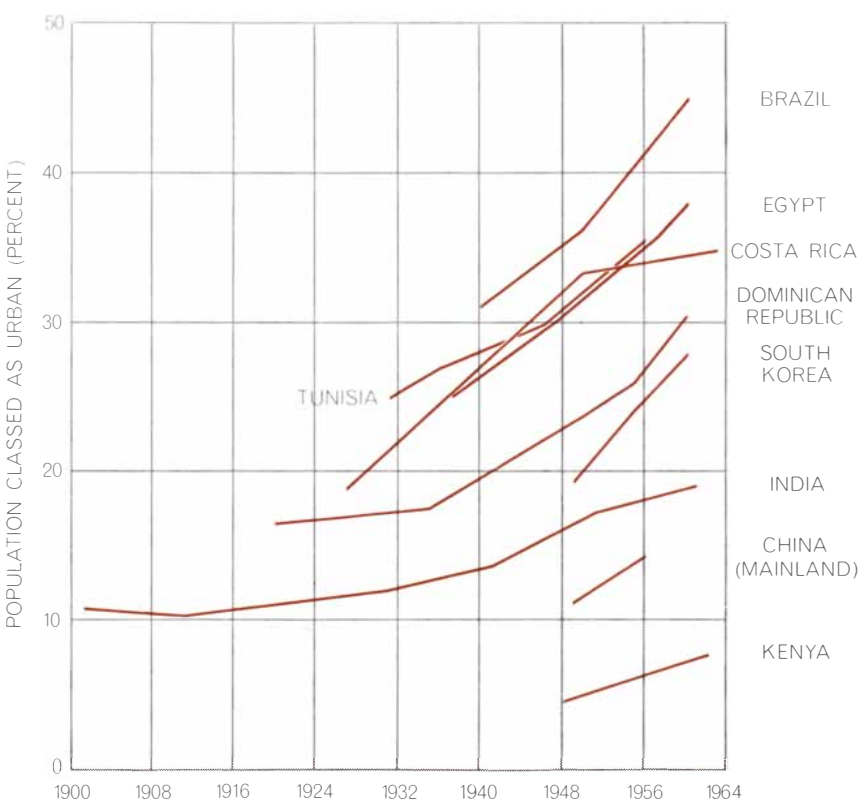
Realizing that urbanization is transitional and finite, one comes on another fact—a fact that throws light on the circumstances in which urbanization comes to an end. A basic feature of the transition is the profound switch from agricultural to nonagricultural employment. This change is associated with urbanization but not identical with it. The difference emerges particularly in the later stages. Then the availability of automobiles, radios, motion pictures and electricity, as well as the reduction of the workweek and the workday, mitigate the disadvantages of living in the country. Concurrently the expanding size of cities makes them more difficult to live in. The population classed as "rural" is accordingly enlarged, both from cities and from true farms.

For these reasons the "rural" population in some industrial countries never did fall in absolute size. In all the industrial countries, however, the population dependent on agriculture—which the reader will recognize as a more functional definition of the nonurban population than mere rural residence—decreased in absolute as well as relative terms. In the U.S., for example, the net migration from farms totaled more than 27 million between 1920 and 1959 and thus averaged approximately 700,000 a year. As a result the farm population declined from 32.5 million in 1916 to 20.5 million in 1960, in spite of the large excess of births in farm families. In 1964, by a stricter American definition classifying as "farm families" only those families actually earning their living from agriculture, the farm population was down to 12.9 million. This number represented 6.8 percent of the nation's population; the comparable figure for 1880 was 44 percent. In Great Britain the number of males occupied in agriculture was at its peak, 1.8 million, in 1851; by 1961 it had fallen to .5 million.

In the later stages of the cycle, then, urbanization in the industrial countries tends to cease. Hence the connection between economic development and the growth of cities also ceases. The change is explained by two circumstances. First, there is no longer enough farm population to furnish a significant mi-

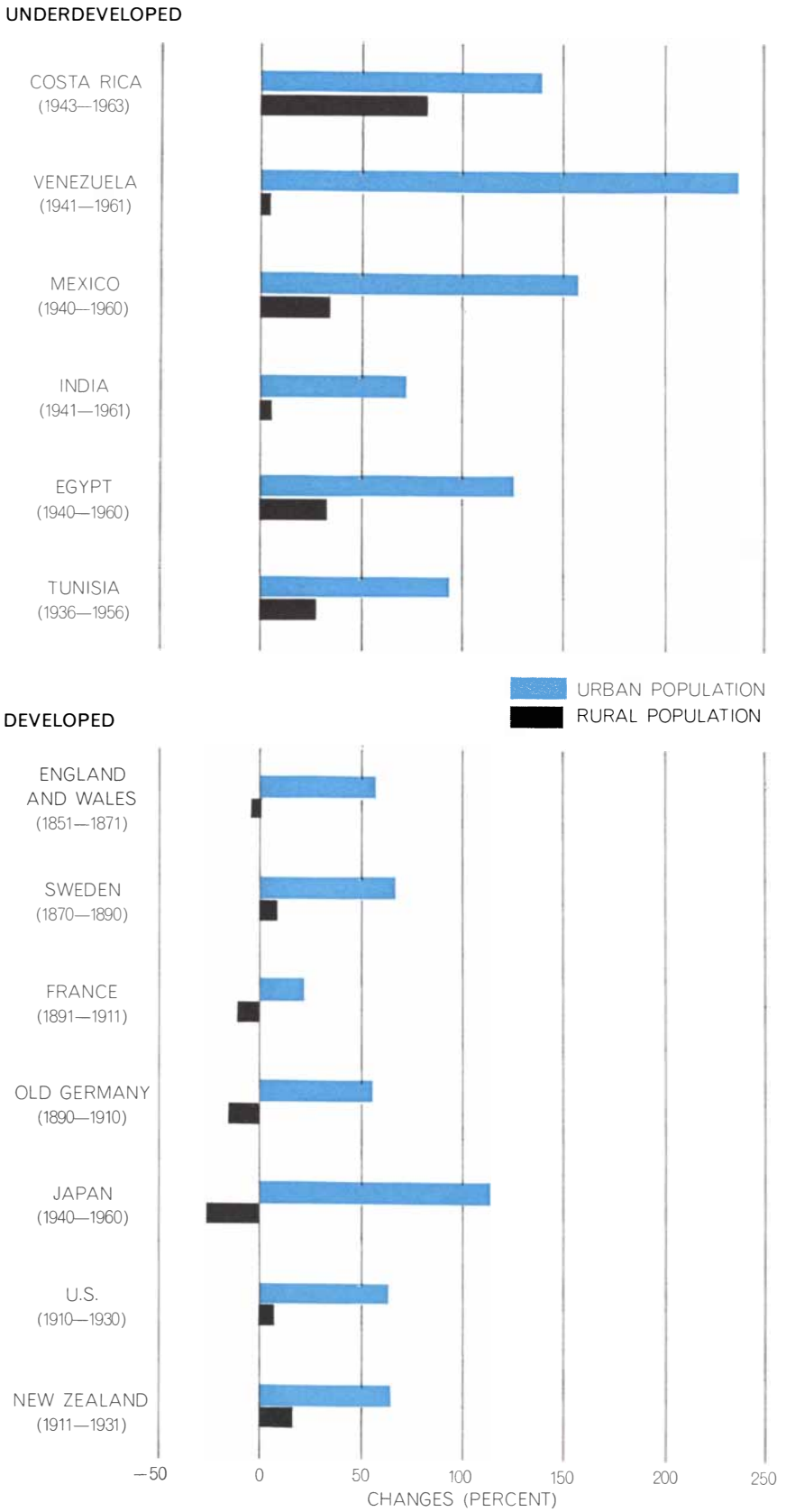


INDUSTRIALIZED NATIONS underwent a process of urbanization that is typified by the curves shown here for four countries. It was closely related to economic development. The figures for 1950 and 1960 are based on a classification that counts as urban the fringe residents of urbanized areas; that classification was not used for the earlier years shown.



NONINDUSTRIAL NATIONS are undergoing a process of urbanization that is typified by these curves. The process started much later than in the industrialized nations, as can be seen by comparing this chart with the one at the top of the page, and is attributable more to the rapid rise of total population in these countries than to economic development.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



RURAL AND URBAN POPULATIONS of several underdeveloped countries are compared with those in the currently developed countries at a time when they were undergoing rapid urbanization. It is evident that in the underdeveloped countries the rural population is rising in spite of urbanization, whereas in the earlier period it rose slightly or dropped.

gration to the cities. (What can 12.9 million American farmers contribute to the growth of the 100 million people already in urbanized areas?) Second, the rural nonfarm population, nourished by refugees from the expanding cities, begins to increase as fast as the city population. The effort of census bureaus to count fringe residents as urban simply pushes the definition of "urban" away from the notion of dense settlement and in the direction of the term "nonfarm." As the urban population becomes more "rural," which is to say less densely settled, the advanced industrial peoples are for a time able to enjoy the amenities of urban life without the excessive crowding of the past.

Here, however, one again encounters the fact that a cessation of urbanization does not necessarily mean a cessation of city growth. An example is provided by New Zealand. Between 1945 and 1961 the proportion of New Zealand's population classed as urban—that is, the ratio between urban and rural residents—changed hardly at all (from 61.3 percent to 63.6 percent) but the urban population increased by 50 percent. In Japan between 1940 and 1950 urbanization actually decreased slightly, but the urban population increased by 13 percent.

The point to be kept in mind is that once urbanization ceases, city growth becomes a function of general population growth. Enough farm-to-city migration may still occur to redress the difference in natural increase. The reproductive rate of urbanites tends, however, to increase when they live at lower densities, and the reproductive rate of "urbanized" farmers tends to decrease; hence little migration is required to make the urban increase equal the national increase.

I now turn to the currently underdeveloped countries. With the advanced nations having slackened their rate of urbanization, it is the others—representing three-fourths of humanity—that are mainly responsible for the rapid urbanization now characterizing the world as a whole. In fact, between 1950 and 1960 the proportion of the population in cities of 100,000 or more rose about a third faster in the underdeveloped regions than in the developed ones. Among the underdeveloped regions the pace was slow in eastern and southern Europe, but in the rest of the underdeveloped world the proportion in cities rose twice as fast as it did in the industrialized countries, even though the latter countries in many cases broadened

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

their definitions of urban places to include more suburban and fringe residents.

Because of the characteristic pattern of urbanization, the current rates of urbanization in underdeveloped countries could be expected to exceed those now existing in countries far advanced in the cycle. On discovering that this is the case one is tempted to say that the underdeveloped regions are now in the typical stage of urbanization associated with early economic development. This notion, however, is erroneous. In their urbanization the underdeveloped countries are definitely not repeating past history. Indeed, the best grasp of their present situation comes from analyzing how their course differs from the previous pattern of development.

The first thing to note is that today's underdeveloped countries are urbanizing not only more rapidly than the industrial nations are now but also more rapidly than the industrial nations did in the heyday of their urban growth. The difference, however, is not large. In 40 underdeveloped countries for which we have data in recent decades, the average gain in the proportion of the population urban was 20 percent per decade; in 16 industrial countries, during the decades of their most rapid urbanization (mainly in the 19th century), the average gain per decade was 15 percent.

This finding that urbanization is proceeding only a little faster in underdeveloped countries than it did historically in the advanced nations may be questioned by the reader. It seemingly belies the widespread impression that cities throughout the nonindustrial parts of the world are bursting with people. There is, however, no contradiction. One must recall the basic distinction between a change in the proportion of the population urban, which is a ratio, and the absolute growth of cities. The popular impression is correct: the cities in underdeveloped areas are growing at a disconcerting rate. They are far outstripping the city boom of the industrializing era in the 19th century. If they continue their recent rate of growth, they will double their population every 15 years.

In 34 underdeveloped countries for which we have data relating to the 1940's and 1950's, the average annual gain in the urban population was 4.5 percent. The figure is remarkably similar for the various regions: 4.7 percent in seven countries of Africa, 4.7 percent in 15 countries of Asia and 4.3 percent in 12 countries of Latin America. In contrast, in nine European countries during their period of fastest urban population growth (mostly in the latter half of the 19th century) the average gain per year was 2.1 percent. Even the frontier industrial countries—the U.S., Australia–New Zealand, Canada and Argentina—which received huge numbers of immigrants, had a smaller population growth in towns and cities: 4.2 percent per year. In Japan and the U.S.S.R. the rate was respectively 5.4 and 4.3 percent per year, but their economic growth began only recently.

How is it possible that the contrast in growth between today's underdeveloped countries and yesterday's industrializing countries is sharper with respect to the absolute urban population than with respect to the urban share of the total population? The answer lies in another profound difference between the two sets of countries—a difference in total population growth, rural as well as urban. Contemporary underdeveloped populations have been growing since 1940 more than twice as fast as industrialized populations, and their increase far exceeds the growth of the latter at the peak of their expansion. The only rivals in an earlier day were

DENSE URBANIZATION of northeastern U.S. is portrayed in a mosaic of aerial photographs beginning on this page and continued on the next four pages. At left center is the lower part of Manhattan Island. In this and succeeding photographs southwest is to right.

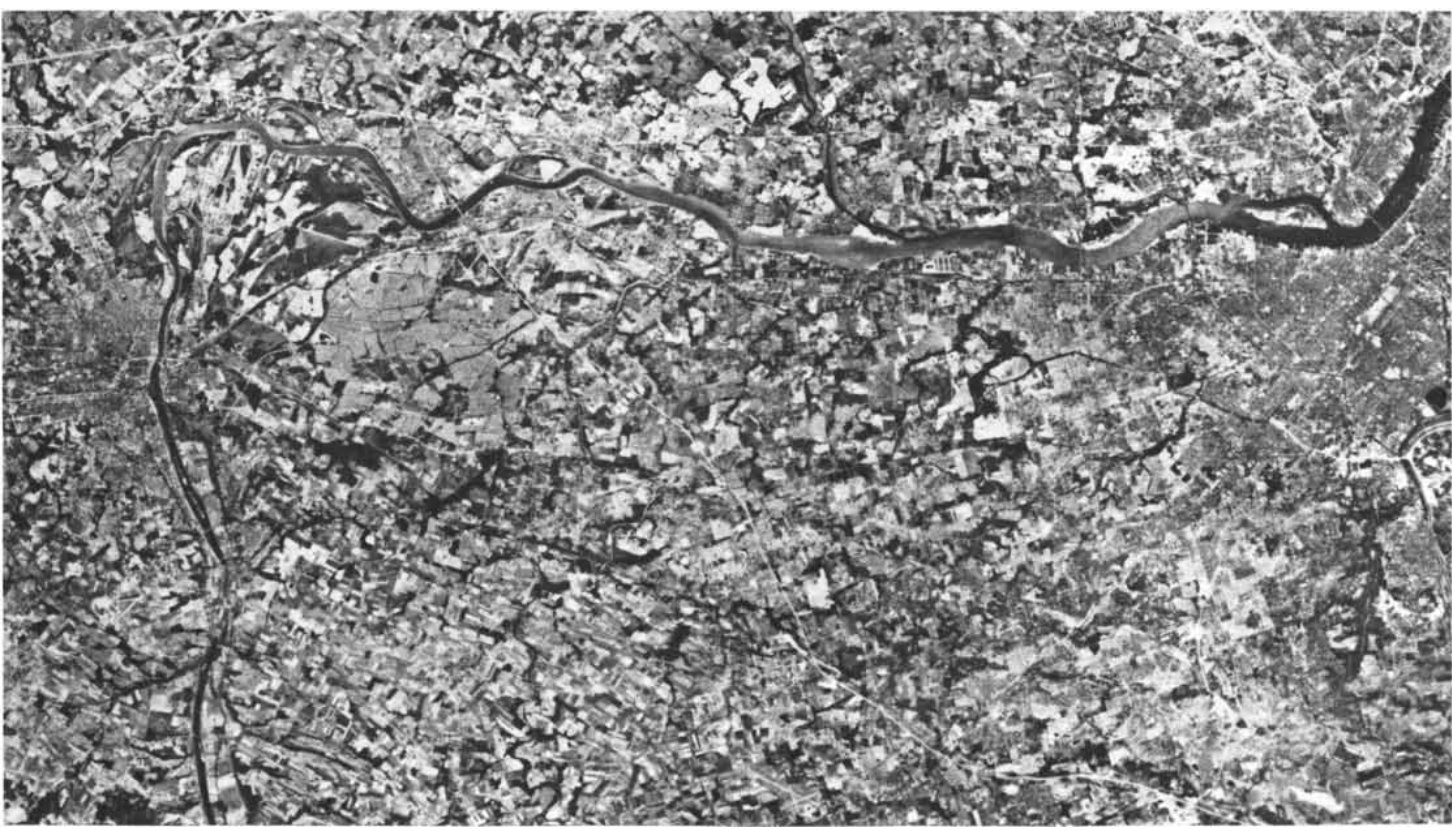
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

the frontier nations, which had the help of great streams of immigrants. Today the underdeveloped nations—already densely settled, tragically impoverished and with gloomy economic prospects—are multiplying their people by sheer biological increase at a rate that is unprecedented. It is this population boom that is overwhelmingly responsible for the rapid inflation of city populations in such countries. Contrary to popular opinion both inside and outside those countries, the main factor is not rural-urban migration.

This point can be demonstrated easily by a calculation that has the effect of eliminating the influence of general population growth on urban growth. The calculation involves assuming that the total population of a given country remained constant over a period of time but that the percentage urban changed as it did historically. In this manner one obtains the growth of the absolute urban population that would have occurred if rural-urban migration were the only factor affecting it. As an example, Costa Rica had in 1927 a total population of 471,500, of which 88,600, or 18.8 percent, was urban. By 1963 the country's total population was 1,325,200 and the urban population was 456,600, or 34.5 percent. If the total population had remained at 471,500 but the percentage urban had still risen from 18.8 to 34.5, the absolute urban population in 1963 would have been only 162,700. That is the growth that would have occurred in the urban population if rural-urban migration had been the only factor. In actuality the urban population rose to 456,600. In other words, only 20 percent of the rapid growth of Costa Rica's towns and cities was attributable to urbanization per se; 44 percent was attributable solely to the country's general population increase, the remainder to the joint operation of both factors. Similarly, in Mexico between 1940 and 1960, 50 percent of the urban population increase was attributable to national multiplication alone and only 22 percent to urbanization alone.

The past performance of the advanced countries presents a sharp contrast. In Switzerland between 1850 and 1888, when the proportion urban resembled that in Costa Rica recently, general population growth alone accounted for only 19 percent of the increase of town and city people, and rural-urban migration alone accounted for 69 percent. In France between 1846 and 1911 only 21 percent of the growth in the absolute urban population was due to general growth alone.

The conclusion to which this contrast points is that one anxiety of governments in the underdeveloped nations is misplaced. Impressed by the mushrooming in their cities of shantytowns filled with ragged peasants, they attribute the fantastically fast city growth to rural-urban migration. Actually this migration now does little more than make up for the small difference in the birth rate between city and countryside. In the history of the industrial nations, as we have seen, the sizable difference between urban and rural birth rates and death rates required that cities, if they were to grow, had to have an enormous influx of people from farms and villages. Today in the underdeveloped countries the towns and cities have only a slight disadvantage in fertility, and their old disadvantage in mortality not only has been wiped out but also in many cases has been reversed. During the 19th century the urbanizing nations were learning how to keep crowded populations in cities from dying like flies. Now the lesson has been learned, and it is being applied to cities even in countries just emerging from tribalism. In fact, a disproportionate share of public health funds goes into cities. As a result



MOSAIC CONTINUED shows more of the heavily populated area, often called a megalopolis, between New York and Washington. At left above, about an inch below right-angle bend of Delaware River, is Trenton; at right, where river bends upward, is Phila-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

throughout the nonindustrial world people in cities are multiplying as never before, and rural-urban migration is playing a much lesser role.

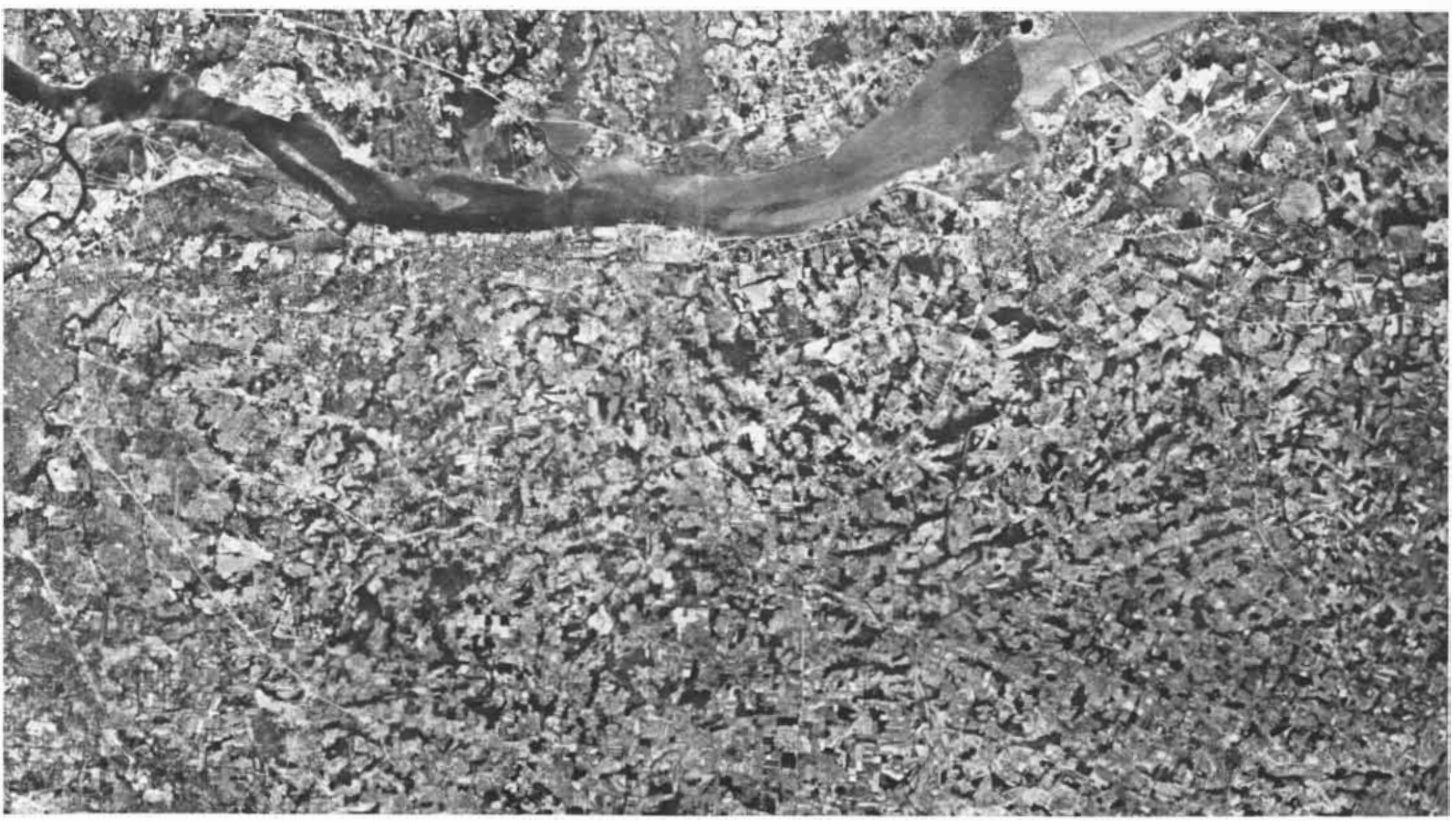
The trends just described have an important implication for the rural population. Given the explosive overall population growth in underdeveloped countries, it follows that if the rural population is not to pile up on the land and reach an economically absurd density, a high rate of rural-urban migration must be maintained. Indeed, the exodus from rural areas should be higher than in the past. But this high rate of internal movement is not taking place, and there is some doubt that it could conceivably do so.

To elaborate I shall return to my earlier point that in the evolution of industrialized countries the rural citizenry often declined in absolute as well as relative terms. The rural population of France—26.8 million in 1846—was down to 20.8 million by 1926 and 17.2 million by 1962, notwithstanding a gain in the nation's total population during this period. Sweden's rural population dropped from 4.3 million in 1910 to 3.5 million in 1960. Since the category "rural" includes an increasing portion of urbanites living in fringe areas, the historical drop was more drastic and consistent specifically in the farm population. In the U.S., although the "rural" population never quite ceased to grow, the farm contingent began its long descent shortly after the turn of the century; today it is less than two-fifths of what it was in 1910.

This transformation is not occurring in contemporary underdeveloped countries. In spite of the enormous growth of their cities, their rural populations—and their more narrowly defined agricultural populations—are growing at a rate that in many cases exceeds the rise of even the urban population during the evolution of the now advanced countries. The poor countries thus confront a grave dilemma. If they do not substantially step up the exodus from rural areas, these areas will be swamped with underemployed farmers. If they do step up the exodus, the cities will grow at a disastrous rate.

The rapid growth of cities in the advanced countries, painful though it was, had the effect of solving a problem—the problem of the rural population. The growth of cities enabled agricultural holdings to be consolidated, allowed increased capitalization and in general resulted in greater efficiency. Now, however, the underdeveloped countries are experiencing an even more rapid urban growth—and are suffering from urban problems—but urbanization is not solving their rural ills.

A case in point is Venezuela. Its capital, Caracas, jumped from a population of 359,000 in 1941 to 1,507,000 in 1963; other Venezuelan towns and cities equaled or exceeded this growth. Is this rapid rise denuding the countryside of people? No, the Venezuelan farm population increased in the decade 1951–1961 by 11 percent. The only thing that declined was the amount of cultivated land. As a result the agricultural population density became worse. In 1950 there were some 64 males engaged in agriculture per square mile of cultivated land; in 1961 there were 78. (Compare this with 4.8 males occupied in agriculture per square mile of cultivated land in Canada, 6.8 in the U.S. and 15.6 in Argentina.) With each male occupied in agriculture there are of course dependents. Approximately 225 persons in Venezuela are trying to live from each square mile of cultivated land. Most of the growth of cities in Venezuela is attributable to overall population growth. If the general population had not grown at all, and internal migration had been large enough to produce the actual shift in the proportion in



delphia. Near top left on this page the Schuylkill River joins the Delaware; five inches to the right is Wilmington, Del. Photographs were taken from an altitude of 34,000 feet; scale is about 4.5 miles per inch. The dominant checkerboard pattern is made by farms.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

cities, the increase in urban population would have been only 28 percent of what it was and the rural population would have been reduced by 57 percent.

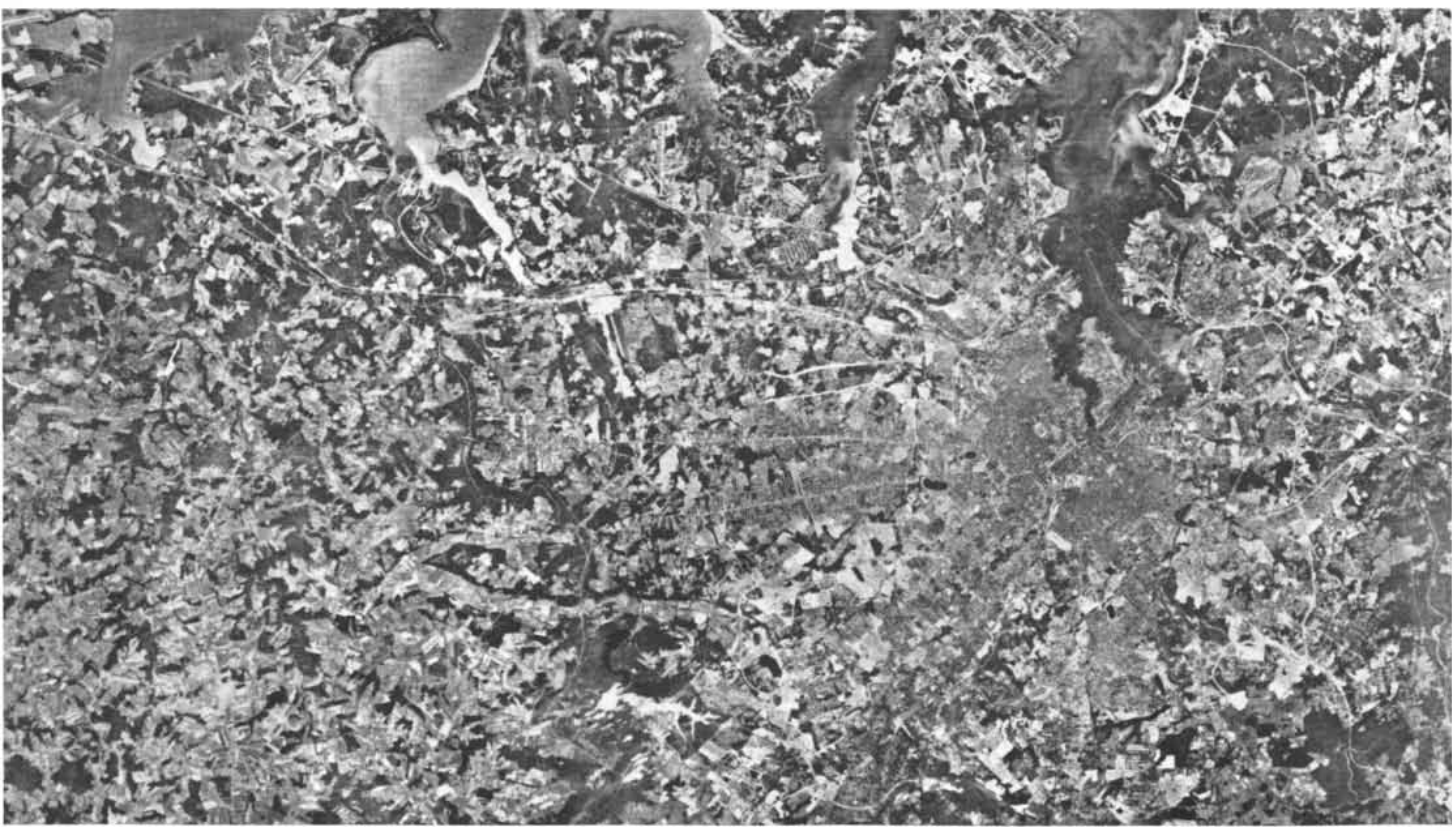
The story of Venezuela is being repeated virtually everywhere in the underdeveloped world. It is not only Caracas that has thousands of squatters living in self-constructed junk houses on land that does not belong to them. By whatever name they are called, the squatters are to be found in all major cities in the poorer countries. They live in broad gullies beneath the main plain in San Salvador and on the hillsides of Rio de Janeiro and Bogotá. They tend to occupy with implacable determination parks, school grounds and vacant lots. Amman, the capital of Jordan, grew from 12,000 in 1958 to 247,000 in 1961. A good part of it is slums, and urban amenities are lacking most of the time for most of the people. Greater Baghdad now has an estimated 850,000 people; its slums, like those in many other underdeveloped countries, are in two zones—the central part of the city and the outlying areas. Here are the *sarifa* areas, characterized by self-built reed huts; these areas account for about 45 percent of the housing in the entire city and are devoid of amenities, including even latrines. In addition to such urban problems, all the countries struggling for higher living levels find their rural population growing too and piling up on already crowded land.

I have characterized urbanization as a transformation that, unlike economic development, is finally accomplished and comes to an end. At the 1950–1960 rate the term "urbanized world" will be applicable well before the end of the century. One should scarcely expect, however, that mankind will complete its urbanization without major complications. One sign of trouble ahead turns on the distinction I made at the start between urbanization and city growth per se. Around the globe today city growth is disproportionate to urbanization. The discrepancy is paradoxical in the industrial nations and worse than paradoxical in the nonindustrial.

It is in this respect that the nonindustrial nations, which still make up the great majority of nations, are far from repeating past history. In the 19th and early 20th centuries the growth of cities arose from and contributed to economic advancement. Cities took surplus manpower from the countryside and put it to work producing goods and services that in turn helped to modernize agriculture. But today in underdeveloped countries, as in present-day advanced nations, city growth has become increasingly unhinged from economic development and hence from rural-urban migration. It derives in greater degree from overall population growth, and this growth in nonindustrial lands has become unprecedented because of modern health techniques combined with high birth rates.

The speed of world population growth is twice what it was before 1940, and the swiftest increase has shifted from the advanced to the backward nations. In the latter countries, consequently, it is virtually impossible to create city services fast enough to take care of the huge, never ending cohorts of babies and peasants swelling the urban masses. It is even harder to expand agricultural land and capital fast enough to accommodate the enormous natural increase on farms. The problem is not urbanization, not rural-urban migration, but human multiplication. It is a problem that is new in both its scale and its setting, and runaway city growth is only one of its painful expressions.

As long as the human population expands, cities will expand too, regardless of whether urbanization increases



MOSAIC COMPLETED begins (*left*) about 30 miles north of Baltimore, which is at right center below an arm of Chesapeake Bay. At right center on opposite page is Washington; the light spot three-quarters of an inch in from the right edge of the photograph, on a

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

or declines. This means that some individual cities will reach a size that will make 19th-century metropolises look like small towns. If the New York urbanized area should continue to grow only as fast as the nation's population (according to medium projections of the latter by the Bureau of the Census), it would reach 21 million by 1985 and 30 million by 2010. I have calculated that if India's population should grow as the UN projections indicate it will, the largest city in India in the year 2000 will have between 36 and 66 million inhabitants.

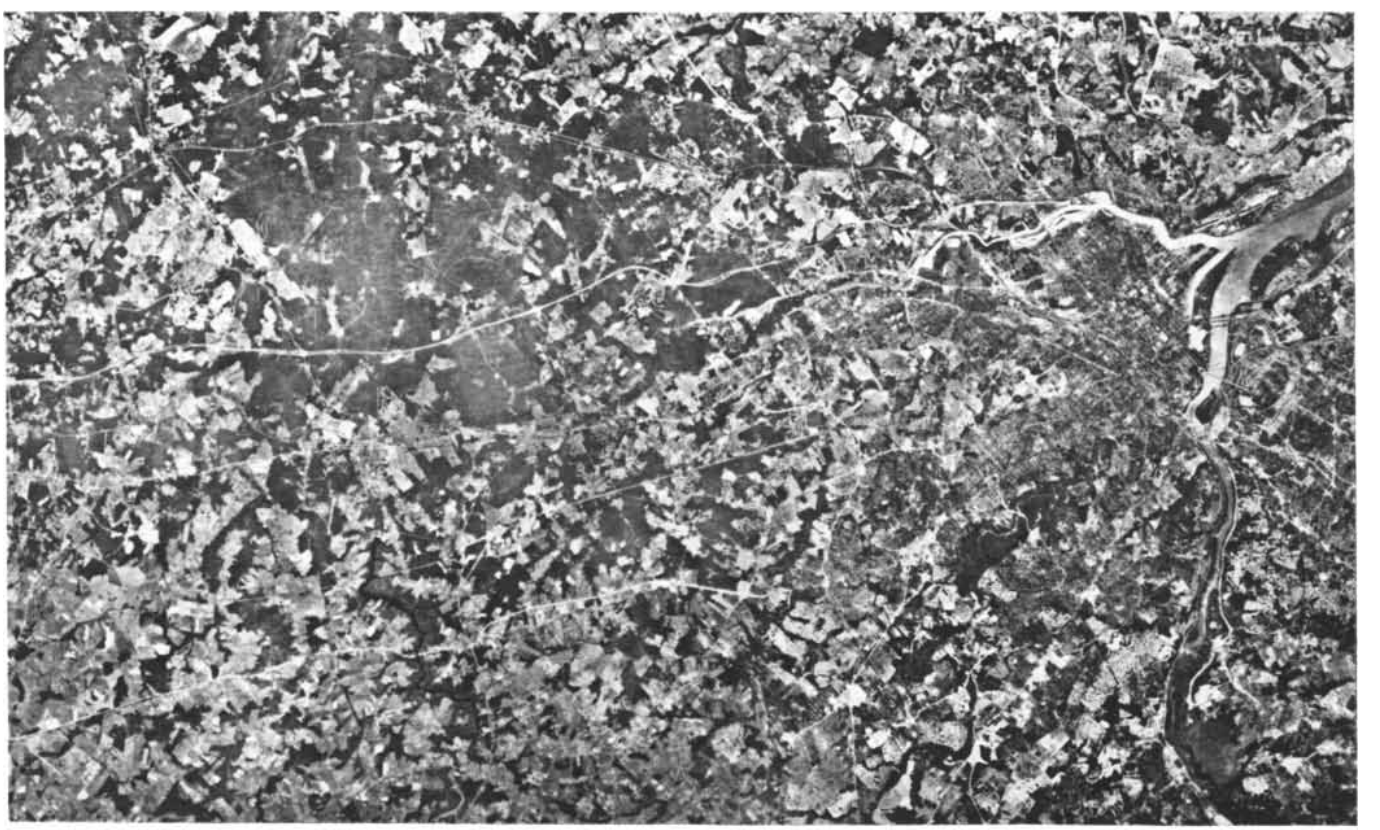
What is the implication of such giant agglomerations for human density? In 1950 the New York–Northeastern New Jersey urbanized area had an average density of 9,810 persons per square mile. With 30 million people in the year 2010, the density would be 24,000 per square mile. Although this level is exceeded now in parts of New York City (which averages about 25,000 per square mile) and many other cities, it is a high density to be spread over such a big area; it would cover, remember, the suburban areas to which people moved to escape high density. Actually, however, the density of the New York urbanized region is dropping, not increasing, as the population grows. The reason is that the territory covered by the urban agglomeration is growing faster than the population: it grew by 51 percent from 1950 to 1960, whereas the population rose by 15 percent.

If, then, one projects the rise in population and the rise in territory for the New York urbanized region, one finds the density problem solved. It is not solved for long, though, because New York is not the only city in the region that is expanding. So are Philadelphia, Trenton, Hartford, New Haven and so on. By 1960 a huge stretch of territory about 600 miles long and 30 to 100 miles wide along the Eastern seaboard contained some 37 million people (I am speaking of a longer section of the seaboard than the Boston-to-Washington conurbation referred to by some other authors in this issue.) Since the whole area is becoming one big polynucleated city, its population cannot long expand without a rise in density. Thus persistent human multiplication promises to frustrate the ceaseless search for space—for ample residential lots, wide-open suburban school grounds, sprawling shopping centers, one-floor factories, broad freeways.

How people feel about giant agglomerations is best indicated by their headlong effort to escape them. The bigger the city, the higher the cost of space; yet, the more the level of living rises, the more people are willing to pay for low-density living. Nevertheless, as urbanized areas expand and collide, it seems probable that life in low-density surroundings will become too dear for the great majority.

One can of course imagine that cities may cease to grow and may even shrink in size while the population in general continues to multiply. Even this dream, however, would not permanently solve the problem of space. It would eventually obliterate the distinction between urban and rural, but at the expense of the rural.

It seems plain that the only way to stop urban crowding and to solve most of the urban problems besetting both the developed and the underdeveloped nations is to reduce the overall rate of population growth. Policies designed to do this have as yet little intelligence and power behind them. Urban planners continue to treat population growth as something to be planned for, not something to be itself planned. Any talk about applying brakes to city growth is therefore purely speculative, overshadowed as it is by the reality of uncontrolled population increase.



dark point of land adjoining the Potomac River, is the Tidal Basin, with the White House visible in dark spot an eighth of an inch to left of basin. Some 27 million people—more than 14 percent of the U.S. population—live in area between New York and Washington.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

The Origin and Evolution of Cities

The first cities arose some 5,500 years ago; large-scale urbanization began only about 100 years ago. The intervening steps in the evolution of cities were nonetheless a prerequisite for modern urban societies

by Gideon Sjoberg

Men began to live in cities some 5,500 years ago. As the preceding article relates, however, the proportion of the human population concentrated in cities did not begin to increase significantly until about 100 years ago. These facts raise two questions that this article proposes to answer. First, what factors brought about the origin of cities? Second, through what evolutionary stages did cities pass before the modern epoch of urbanization? The answers to these questions are intimately related to three major levels of human organization, each of which is characterized by its own technological, economic, social and political patterns. The least complex of the three—the "folk society"—is preurban and even preliterate; it consists typically of small numbers of people, gathered in self-sufficient homogeneous groups, with their energies wholly (or almost wholly) absorbed by the quest for food. Under such conditions there is little or no surplus of food; consequently the folk society permits little or no specialization of labor or distinction of class.

Although some folk societies still exist today, similar human groups began the slow process of evolving into more complex societies millenniums ago, through settlement in villages and through advances in technology and organizational structure. This gave rise to the second level of organization: civilized preindustrial, or "feudal," society. Here there is a surplus of food because of the selective cultivation of grains—high in yield, rich in biological energy and suited to long-term storage—and often also because of the practice of animal husbandry. The food surplus permits both the specialization of labor and the kind of class structure that can, for instance, provide the leadership and command the manpower to develop and maintain extensive irrigation systems (which in turn make possible further increases in the food supply). Most preindustrial societies possess metallurgy, the plow and the wheel—devices, or the means of creating devices, that multiply both the production and the distribution of agricultural surpluses.

Two other elements of prime importance characterize the civilized preindustrial stage of organization. One is writing: not only the simple keeping of accounts but also the recording of historical events, law, literature and religious beliefs. Literacy, however, is usually confined to a leisured elite. The other element is that this stage of organization has only a few sources of energy other than the muscles of men and livestock; the later preindustrial societies harnessed the force of the wind to sail the seas and grind grain and also made use of water power.

It was in the context of this second type of society that the world's first cities developed. Although preindustrial cities still survive, the modern industrial city is associated with a third level of complexity in human organization, a level characterized by mass literacy, a fluid class system and, most important, the tremendous technological breakthrough to new sources of inanimate energy that produced and still sustains the industrial revolution. Viewed against the background of this three-tiered structure, the first emergence of cities at the level of civilized preindustrial society can be more easily understood.

Two factors in addition to technological advance beyond the folk-society level were needed for cities to emerge. One was a special type of social organization by means of which the agricultural surplus produced by technological advance could be collected, stored and distributed. The same apparatus could also organize the labor force needed for large-scale construction, such as public buildings, city walls and irrigation systems. A social organization of this kind requires a variety of full-time specialists directed by a ruling elite. The latter, although few in number, must command sufficient political power—reinforced by an ideology, usually religious in character—to ensure that the peasantry periodically relinquishes a substantial part of the agricultural yield in order to support the city dwellers. The second factor required was a favorable environment, providing not only fertile soil for the peasants but also a water supply adequate for both agriculture and urban consumption. Such conditions exist in geologically mature mid-latitude river valleys, and it was in such broad alluvial regions that the world's earliest cities arose.

What is a city? It is a community of substantial size and population den-

FAINT OUTLINES of a forgotten Persian city appear in the aerial photograph on the opposite page. The site is on the south bank of the Gurgan River, east of the Caspian Sea near the present border between Iran and the U.S.S.R. A natural frontier between Persia and the steppe country to the north, the Gurgan region served as a barrier to penetration by nomads at least since the Iron Age. The citadel on the opposite bank of the river (*top right*) defended the city from steppe raiders. The photograph is one of many made in Iran by Erich F. Schmidt for the Oriental Institute of the University of Chicago.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

WORLD'S EARLIEST CITIES first evolved from villages in lower Mesopotamia and in the Nile valley (*left*). Soon thereafter cities also arose in similar alluvial regions to the east, first in the Indus valley and then along the Yellow River; Mesopotamian influences

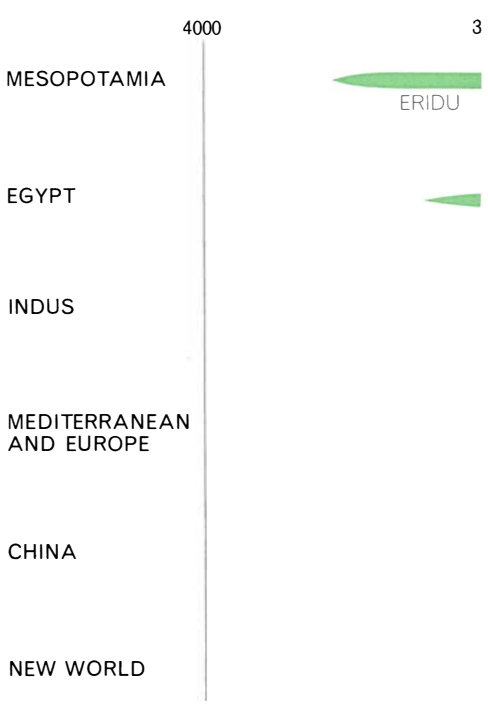
sity that shelters a variety of nonagricultural specialists, including a literate elite. I emphasize the role of literacy as an ingredient of urban life for good reasons. Even though writing systems took centuries to evolve, their presence or absence serves as a convenient means for distinguishing between genuinely urban communities and others that in spite of their large size and dense population must be considered quasi-urban or nonurban. This is because once a community achieves or otherwise acquires the technological advance we call writing, a major transformation in the social order occurs; with a written tradition rather than an oral one it is possible to create more complex administrative and legal systems and more rigorous systems of thought. Writing is indispensable to the development of mathematics, astronomy and the other sciences; its existence thus implies the emergence of a number of significant specializations within the social order.

As far as is known, the world's first cities took shape around 3500 B.C. in the Fertile Crescent, the eastern segment of which includes Mesopotamia: the valleys of the Tigris and the Euphrates. Not only were the soil and water supply there suitable; the region was a crossroads that facilitated repeated contacts among peoples of divergent cultures for thousands of years. The resulting mixture of alien and indigenous crafts and skills must have made its own contribution to the evolution of the first true cities out of the village settlements in lower Mesopotamia. These were primarily in Sumer but also to some extent in Akkad, a little to the north. Some—such as Eridu, Erech, Lagash and Kish—are more familiar to archaeologists than to others; Ur, a later city, is more widely known.

These early cities were much alike; for one thing, they had a similar technological base. Wheat and barley were the cereal crops, bronze was the metal, oxen pulled plows and there were wheeled vehicles. Moreover, the city's leader was both king and high priest; the peasants' tribute to the city god was stored in the temple granaries. Luxury goods recovered from royal tombs and temples attest the existence of skilled artisans, and the importation of precious metals and gems from well beyond the borders of Mesopotamia bespeaks a class of merchant-traders. Population sizes can only be guessed in the face of such unknowns as the average number of residents per household and the extent of each city's zone of influence. The excavator of Ur, Sir Leonard Woolley, estimates that soon after 2000 B.C. the city proper housed 34,000 people; in my opinion, however, it seems unlikely that, at least in the earlier periods, even the larger of these cities contained more than 5,000 to 10,000 people, including part-time farmers on the cities' outskirts.

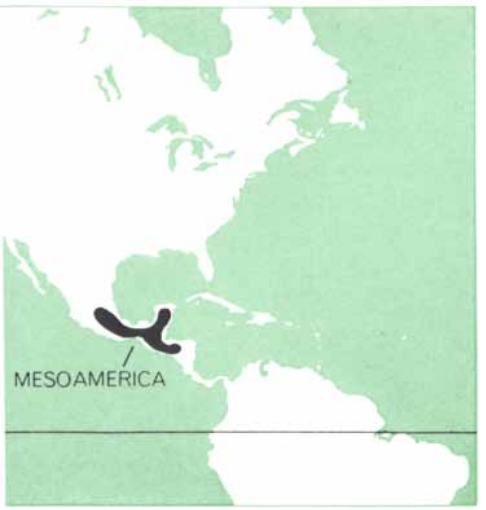
The valley of the Nile, not too far from Mesopotamia, was also a region of early urbanization. To judge from Egyptian writings of a later time, there may have been urban communities in the Nile delta by 3100 B.C. Whether the Egyptian concept of city living had "diffused" from Mesopotamia or was independently invented (and perhaps even earlier than in Mesopotamia) is a matter of scholarly debate; in any case the initial stages of Egyptian urban life may yet be discovered deep in the silt of the delta, where scientific excavation is only now being undertaken.

Urban communities—diffused or independently invented—spread widely during the third and second millenniums B.C. By about 2500 B.C. the cities of Mohenjo-Daro and Harappa were flourishing in the valley of the Indus River in what is now Pakistan. Within another 1,000 years at the most the mid-



SEQUENCE of urban evolution begins with the first cities of Mesopotamia, makes its

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



may have reached both areas. The cities of Mesoamerica (*right*) evolved independently.

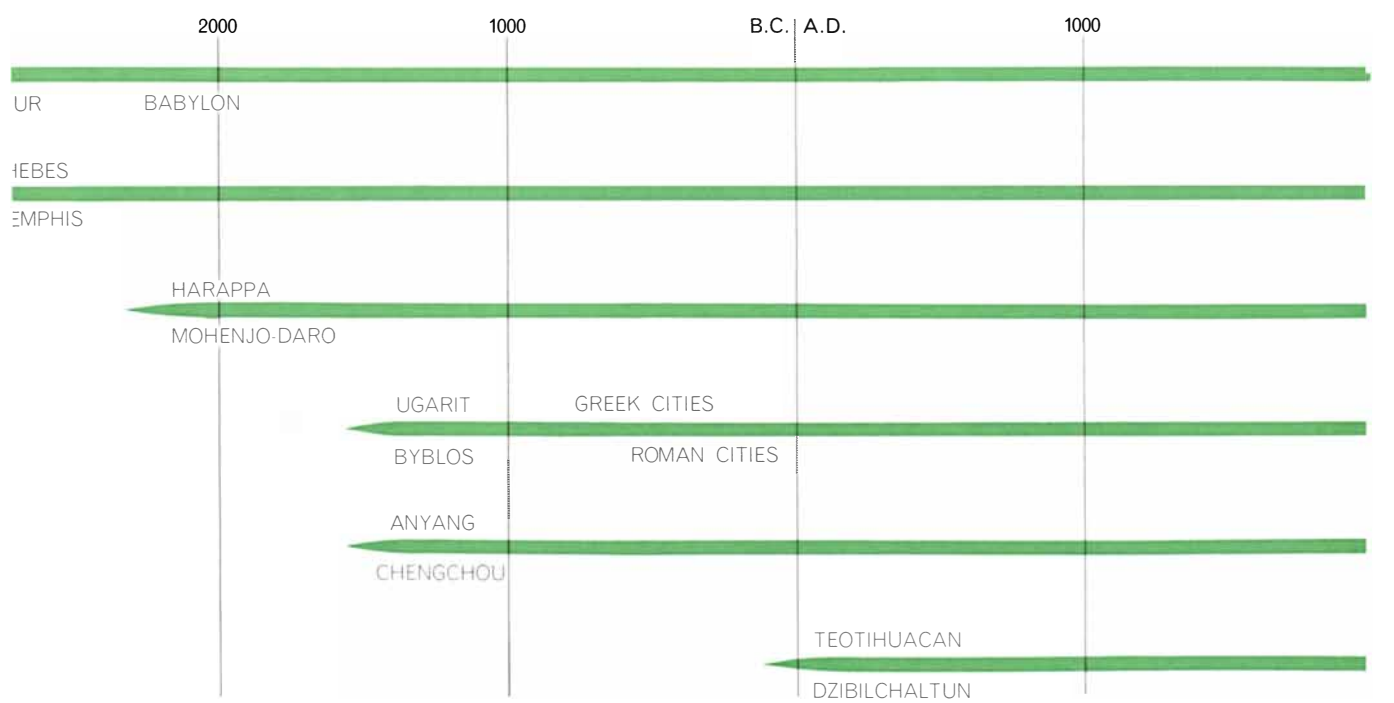
dle reaches of the Yellow River in China supported urban settlements. A capital city of the Shang Dynasty (about 1500 B.C.) was uncovered near Anyang before World War II; current archaeological investigations by the Chinese may well prove that city life was actually established in ancient China several centuries earlier.

The probability that the first cities of Egypt were later than those of Sumer and the certainty that those of the Indus and Yellow rivers are later lends weight to the argument that the concept of urban living diffused to these areas from Mesopotamia. Be this as it may, none will deny that in each case the indigenous population contributed uniquely to the development of the cities in its own area.

In contrast to the situation in the Old World, it appears certain that diffusion played an insignificant role or none at all in the creation of the pre-Columbian cities of the New World. The peoples of Mesoamerica—notably the Maya, the Zapotecs, the Mixtecs and the Aztecs—evidently developed urban communities on a major scale, the exact extent of which is only now being revealed by current investigations. Until quite recently, for example, many New World archaeologists doubted that the Maya had ever possessed cities; it was the fashion to characterize their impressive ruins as ceremonial centers visited periodically by the members of a scattered rural population. It is now clear, however, that many such centers were genuine cities. At the Maya site of Tikal in Guatemala some 3,000 structures have been located in an area of 6.2 square miles; only 10 percent of them are major ceremonial buildings. Extrapolating on the basis of test excavations of more than 100 of these lesser structures, about two-thirds of them appear to have been dwellings. If only half the present-day average household figure for the region (5.6 members) is applied to Tikal, its population would have been more than 5,000. At another major Maya site—Dzibilchaltun in Yucatán—a survey of less than half of the total area has revealed more than 8,500 structures. Teotihuacán, the largest urban site in the region of modern Mexico City, may have had a population of 100,000 during the first millennium A.D. [*see illustration on next two pages*].

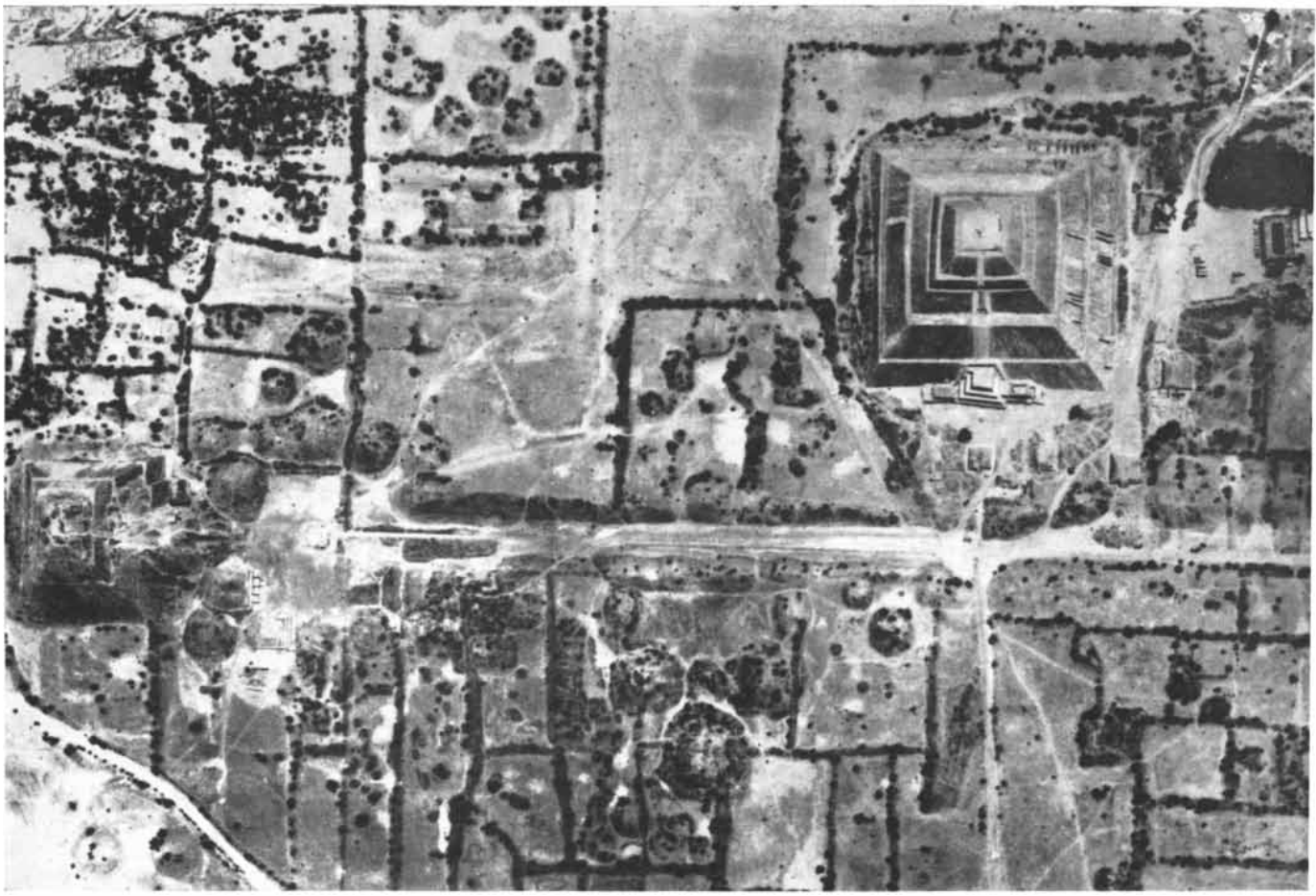
Although only a few examples of writing have been identified at Teotihuacán, it is reasonable to assume that writing was known; there were literate peoples elsewhere in Mesoamerica at the time. By the same token, the achievements of the Maya in such realms as mathematics and astronomy would have forced the conclusion that they were an urban people even in the absence of supporting archaeological evidence. Their invention of the concept of zero (evidently earlier than the Hindus' parallel feat) and their remarkably precise calculation of the length of the solar year would surely have been impossible if their literate elite had been scattered about the countryside in villages rather than concentrated in urban centers where a cross-fertilization of ideas could take place.

Mesoamerica was by no means the only area of large, dense communities in the New World; they also existed in the Andean region. A culture such as



next appearance in the Nile valley, then extends to the Indus, to the eastern Mediterranean region and at last to China. In each area, the independently urbanized New World included, cities rose and fell but urban life, once established, never wholly disappeared.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



TEOTIHUACAN is an extensive urban site near modern Mexico City that flourished during the first millennium A.D. Only the center of the city is seen in the photograph, but the precise grid layout of the city is partly revealed. The full extent of the grid, based on 60-meter-square city blocks, is not yet known, but it continues for miles beyond the city center. Aerial and ground surveys of the region by René Millon of the University of Rochester show that the north-south axis of the city was formed by a broad avenue (the

the Inca, however, cannot be classified as truly urban. In spite of—perhaps because of—their possession of a mnemonic means of keeping inventories (an assemblage of knotted cords called a quipu) the Incas lacked any conventionalized set of graphic symbols for representing speech or any concepts other than numbers and certain broad classes of items. As a result they were denied such key structural elements of an urban community as a literate elite and a written heritage of law, religion and history. Although the Incas could claim major military, architectural and engineering triumphs and apparently were on the verge of achieving a civilized order, they were still quasi-urban at the time of the European conquest, much like the Dahomey, Ashanti and Yoruba peoples of Africa.

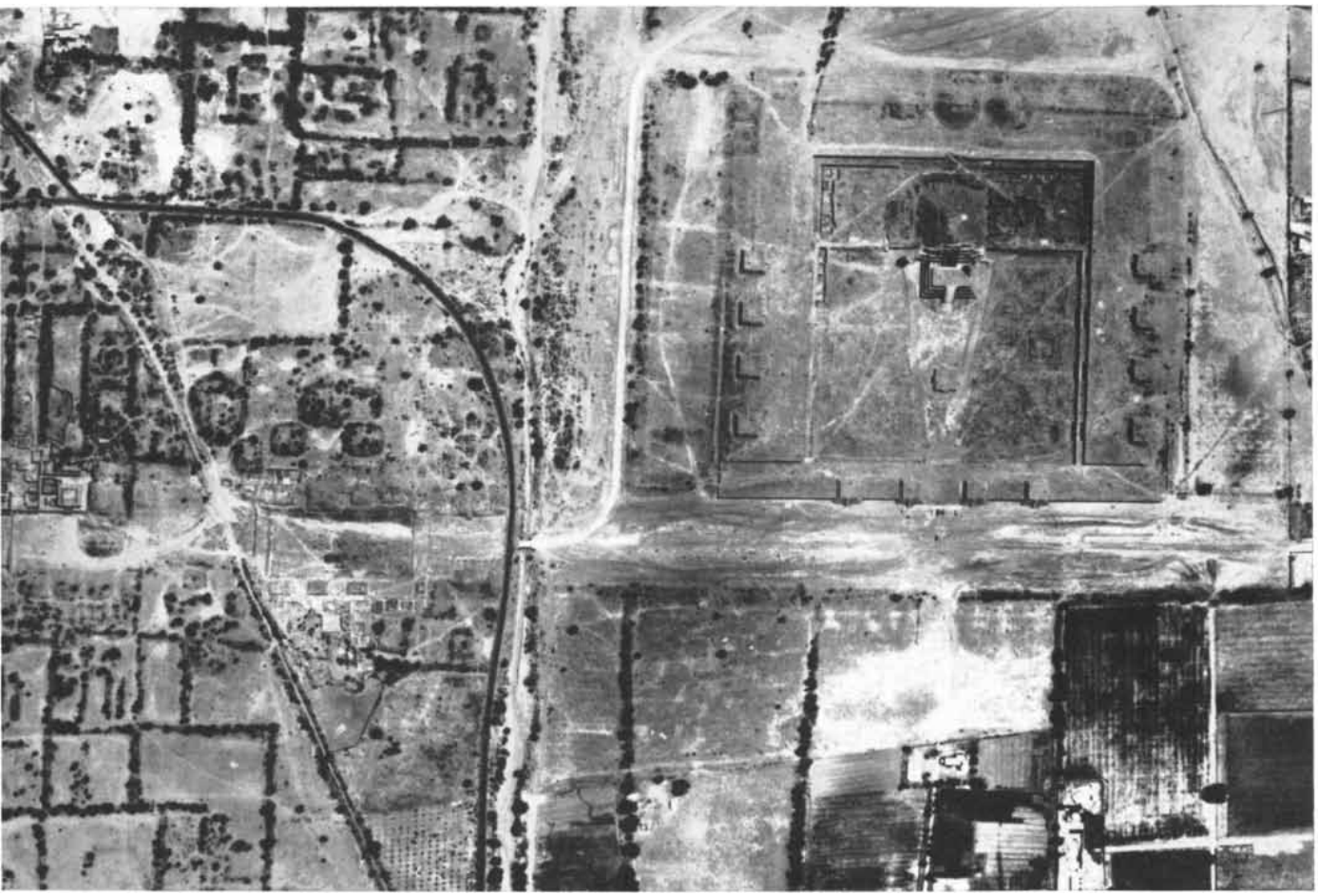
The New World teaches us two lessons. In Mesoamerica cities were created without animal husbandry, the wheel and an extensive alluvial setting. One reason for this is maize, a superior grain crop that produced a substantial food surplus with relatively little effort and thus compensated for the limited tools and nonriverine environment. In the Andean region imposing feats of engineering and an extensive division of labor were not enough, in the absence of writing, to give rise to a truly urban society.

In spite of considerable cultural diversity among the inhabitants of the Near East, the Orient and the New World, the early cities in all these regions had a number of organizational forms in common. The dominant pattern was theocracy—the king and the high priest were one. The elite had their chief residences in the city; moreover, they and their retainers and servants congregated mainly in the city's center. This center was the prestige area, where the most imposing religious and government buildings were located. Such a concentration had dual value: in an era when communications and transport were rudimentary, propinquity enhanced interaction among the elite; at the same time it gave the ruling class maximum protection from external attack.

At a greater distance from this urban nucleus were the shops and dwellings of artisans—masons, carpenters, smiths, jewelers, potters—many of whom served the elite. The division of labor into crafts, apparent in the earliest cities, became more complex with the passage of time. Artisan groups, some of which even in early times may have belonged to specific ethnic minorities, tended to establish themselves in special quarters or streets. Such has been characteristic of preindustrial cities in all cultural settings, from the earliest times to the present day. The poorest urbanites lived on the outskirts of the city, as did part-time or full-time farmers; their scattered dwellings finally blended into open countryside.

From its inception the city, as a residence of specialists, has been a continuing source of innovation. Indeed, the very emergence of cities greatly accelerated social and cultural change; to

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



Street of the Dead) that starts at the Pyramid of the Moon (*far left*), runs past the larger Pyramid of the Sun (*left of center*) and continues more than three miles beyond the Ciudadela (*far right*). The east-west axis of Teotihuacán was formed by similar avenues that can be traced outward for two miles on either side of the central Ciudadela area. Although primarily a market and religious center for the surrounding countryside, Teotihuacán probably contained a resident population of 100,000 or more within its 16 square miles.

borrow a term from the late British archaeologist V. Gordon Childe, we can properly regard the "urban revolution" as being equal in significance to the agricultural revolution that preceded it and the industrial revolution that followed it. The city acted as a promoter of change in several ways. Many of the early cities arose on major transportation routes; new ideas and inventions flowed into them quite naturally. The mere fact that a large number of specialists were concentrated in a small area encouraged innovation, not only in technology but also in religious, philosophical and scientific thought. At the same time cities could be strong bulwarks of tradition. Some—for example Jerusalem and Benares—have become sacred in the eyes of the populace; in spite of repeated destruction Jerusalem has retained this status for more than two millenniums [see "Ancient Jerusalem," by Kathleen M. Kenyon; SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, July].

The course of urban evolution can be correctly interpreted only in relation to the parallel evolution of technology and social organization (especially political organization); these are not just prerequisites to urban life but the basis for its development. As centers of innovation cities provided a fertile setting for continued technological advances; these gains made possible the further expansion of cities. Advanced technology in turn depended on the increasingly complex division of labor, particularly in the political sphere. As an example, the early urban communities of Sumer were mere city-states with restricted hinterlands, but eventually trade and commerce extended over a much broader area, enabling these cities to draw on the human and material resources of a far wider and more diverse region and even bringing about the birth of new cities. The early empires of the Iron Age—for instance the Achaemenid Empire of Persia, established early in the sixth century B.C., and the Han Empire of China, established in the third century B.C.—far surpassed in scope any of the Bronze Age. And as empires became larger the size and grandeur of their cities increased. In fact, as Childe has observed, urbanization spread more rapidly during the first five centuries of the Iron Age than it had in all 15 centuries of the Bronze Age.

In the sixth and fifth centuries B.C. the Persians expanded their empire into western Turkestan and created a number of cities, often by building on existing villages. In this expansion Toprakkala, Merv and Marakanda (part of which was later the site of Samarkand) moved toward urban status. So too in India, at the close of the fourth century B.C., the Mauryas in the north spread their empire to the previously nonurban south and into Ceylon, giving impetus to the birth of cities such as Ajanta and Kanchi. Under the Ch'in and Han dynasties, between the third century B.C. and the third century A.D., city life took hold in most of what was then China and beyond, particularly to the south and west. The "Great Silk Road" extending from China to Turke-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

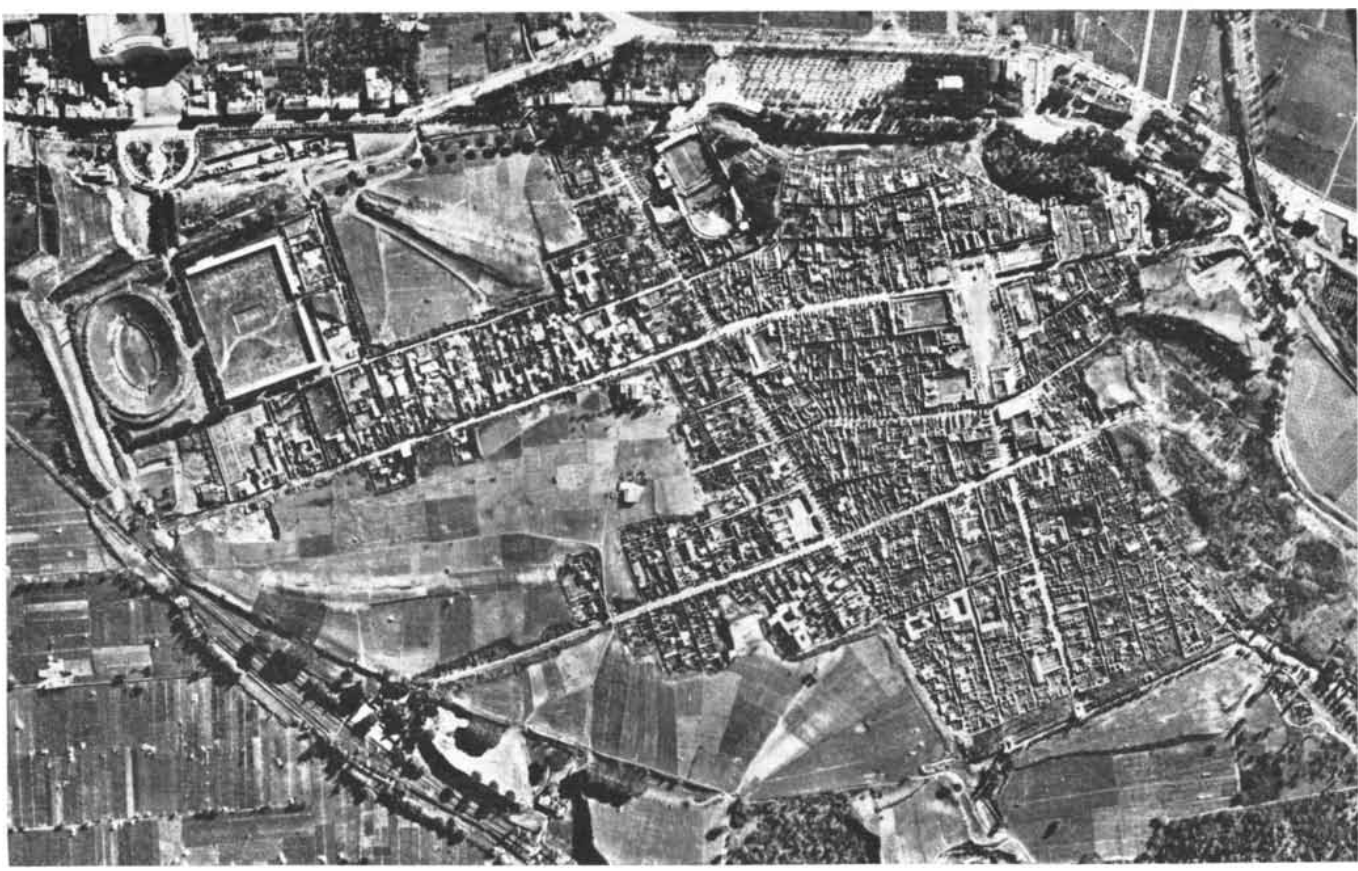
stan became studded with such oasis cities as Suchow, Khotan and Kashgar; Nanking and Canton seem to have attained urban status at this time, as did the settlement that was eventually to become Peking.

At the other end of the Eurasian land mass the Phoenicians began toward the end of the second millennium B.C. to spread westward and to revive or establish urban life along the northern coast of Africa and in Spain. These coastal traders had by then developed a considerable knowledge of shipbuilding; this, combined with their far-reaching commercial ties and power of arms, made the Phoenicians lords of the Mediterranean for a time. Some centuries later the Greeks followed a rather similar course. Their city-states—actually in a sense small empires—created or rebuilt numerous urban outposts along the Mediterranean shore from Asia Minor to Spain and France, and eastward to the most distant coast of the Black Sea. The empire that did the most to diffuse city life into the previously nonurban regions of the West—France, Britain, the Low Countries, Germany west of the Rhine, central and even eastern Europe—was of course Rome.

Empires are effective disseminators of urban forms because they have to build cities with which to maintain military supremacy in conquered regions. The city strongholds, in turn, require an administrative apparatus in order to tap the resources of the conquered area and encourage the commerce needed both to support the military garrison and to enhance the wealth of the homeland. Even when a new city began as a purely commercial outpost, as was the case under the Phoenicians, some military and administrative support was necessary if it was to survive and function effectively in alien territory.

There is a significant relation between the rise and fall of empires and the rise and fall of cities; in a real sense history is the study of urban graveyards. The capitals of many former empires are today little more than ghostly outlines that only hint at a glorious past. Such was the fate of Babylon and Nineveh, Susa in Persia, Seleucia in Mesopotamia and Vijayanagar in India. Yet there are exceptions. Some cities have managed to survive over long periods of time by attaching themselves first to one empire and then to another. Athens, for example, did not decline after the collapse of Greek power; it was able to attach itself to the Roman Empire, which subsidized Athens as a center of learning. Once Rome fell, however, both the population and the prestige of Athens dwindled steadily; it was little more than a town until the rise of modern Greece in the 19th century. On the other hand, nearby Byzantium, a city-state of minor importance under Roman rule, not only became the capital of the Eastern Roman Empire and its successor, the Ottoman Empire, but as Istanbul remains a major city to this day.

In the light of the recurrent rise and decline of cities in so many areas of the world, one may ask just how urban life has been able to persist and why the skills of technology and social organization required for city-building were not



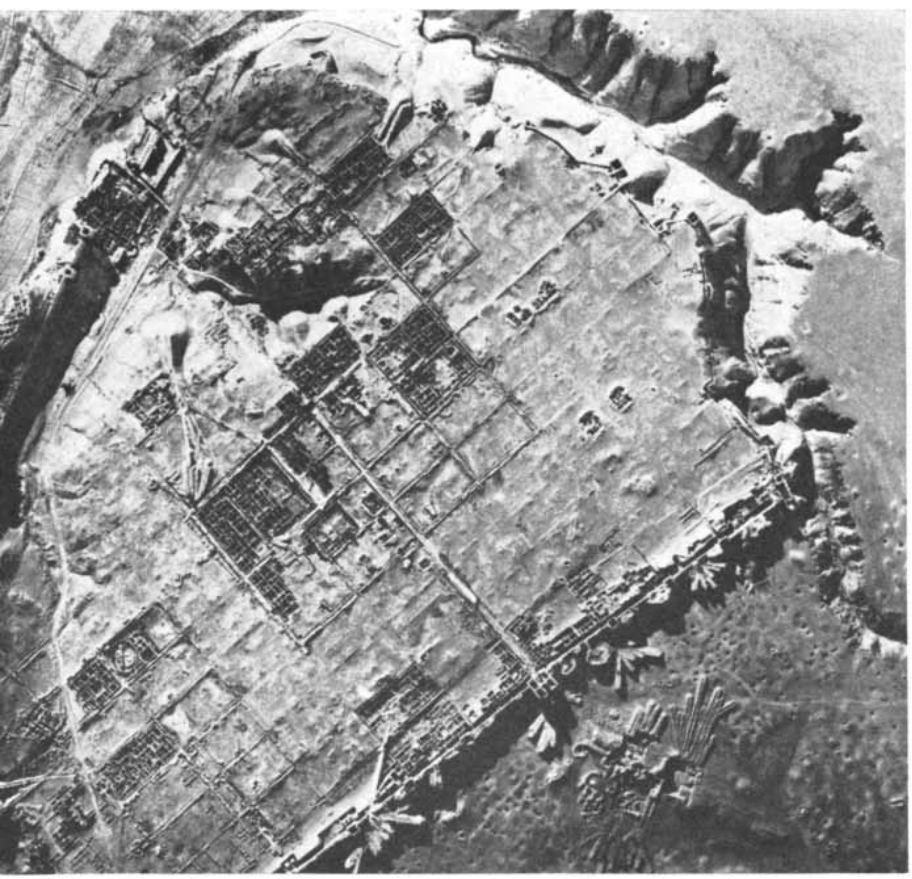
A ROMAN RESORT in Italy, Pompeii was buried by 18 feet of ash from Vesuvius in A.D. 79 after a lifetime of at least 400 years. Its rectangular ground plan was presumably designed by the Etruscans, who were among the city's first residents in pre-Roman days. Population estimates for the resort city are uncertain; its amphitheater (*far left*), however, could seat 20,000 people. Forgotten soon after its burial, Pompeii was rediscovered in 1748; systematic excavation of the site began in the middle of the 19th century.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

lost. The answer is that the knowledge was maintained within the framework of empires—by means of written records and oral transmission by various specialists. Moreover, all empires have added to their store of skills relating to urban development as a result of diffusion—including the migration of specialists—from other civilized areas. At the same time various civilized or uncivilized subjects within empires have either been purposely educated by their conquerors or have otherwise gained access to the body of urban lore. The result on occasion is that the subjects challenge the power of the dominant ruling group.

The rise and fall of the Roman Empire provides a highly instructive case study that illuminates several relations between the life-span of cities and the formation and decline of empires. The Romans themselves took many elements of their civilization from the Etruscans, the Greeks and other civilized peoples who came under their sway. After Rome's northward expansion in western Europe and the proliferation of Roman cities in regions inhabitated by so-called "barbarians"—in this instance preliterate, or "noncivilized," peoples—the Roman leaders were simply unable to staff all the bureaucratic posts with their own citizens. Some of the preliterates had to be trained to occupy such posts both in their own homelands and in the cities on the frontier. This process made it possible for the Romans to exploit the wealth of conquered regions and may have pacified the subjugated groups for a time, but in the long run it engendered serious conflicts. Eventually the Ostrogoths, Vandals, Burgundians and others —having been partially urbanized, having developed a literate elite of their own and having acquired many Roman technological and administrative skills—turned against the imperial power structure and engineered the collapse of Rome and its empire. Nor is this a unique case in history; analogies can be perceived in the modern independence movements of such European colonies as those in Africa.

With the breakup of the Roman Empire, not only did the city of Rome (which at its largest may have had more than 300,000 inhabitants) decline markedly but many borderland cities disappeared or shrank to small towns or villages. The decline was dramatic, but it is too often assumed that after the fall of Rome cities totally disappeared from western Europe. The historian E. Ewig has recently shown that many cities continued to function, particularly in Italy and southern France. Here, as in all civilized societies, the surviving cities were the chief residences and centers of activity for the political and religious elite who commanded the positions of power and privilege that persisted during the so-called Dark Ages.



A ROMAN OUTPOST in Syria, Dura Europos was founded on the Euphrates about 300 B.C. by the Seleucid successor to Alexander the Great. At first a center of Hellenism in the East, it was later a Roman stronghold until Valerian lost it in A.D. 257. Yale University archaeologists have studied the site since 1922; finger-like ramps are their excavation dumps.

In spite of Rome's decline many of the techniques and concepts associated with literate traditions in such fields as medicine and astronomy were kept alive; this was done both in the smaller surviving urban communities of Europe and in the eastern regions that had been ruled by the Romans—notably in the cities of the succeeding Eastern Roman Empire. Some of the technology and learning associated with Rome also became the basis for city life in the Arab empires that arose later in the Near East, North Africa, Spain and even central Asia. Indeed, the Byzantine and Arab empires—which had such major intellectual centers as Constantinople, Antioch, Damascus, Cairo and Baghdad —advanced beyond the knowledge inherited from antiquity. The Arabs, for example, took from the Hindus the concept of zero and the decimal system of numerals; by utilizing these concepts in both theory and practice they achieved significant advances over the knowledge that had evolved in the West. Eventually much of the new learning was passed on to Europe, where it helped to build the foundations for the industrial revolution.

In time Europe reestablished extensive commercial contact with the Byzantine and Arab empires; the interchange that followed played a significant role in the resurgence of urban life in southern Europe. The revitalization of trade was closely associated with the formation of several prosperous Italian city-states in the 10th and 11th centuries A.D. Venice and other cities eventually were transformed into small-scale empires whose colonies were scattered over the Mediterranean region—a hinterland from which the home cities were able to extract not only many of their necessities but also luxury items. By A.D. 1000 Venice had forged com-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

mercial links with Constantinople and other cities of the Eastern Roman Empire, partly as a result of the activities of the Greek colony in Venice. The Venetians were able to draw both on the knowledge of these resident Greeks and on the practical experience of sea captains and other specialists among them. Such examples make it clear that the Italian city-states were not merely local creations but rather products of a multiplicity of cultural forces.

Beginning at the turn of the 11th century A.D. many European cities managed to win a kind of independence from the rulers of the various principalities and petty kingdoms that surrounded them. Particularly in northern Italy urban communities came to enjoy considerable political autonomy. This provided an even more favorable atmosphere for commerce and encouraged the growth of such urban institutions as craft guilds. The European pattern is quite different from that in most of Asia (for instance in India and China), where the city was never able to attain a measure of autonomy within the broader political structure. At the same time the extent of self-rule enjoyed by the medieval European cities can be exaggerated and often is; by the close of the Middle Ages urban self-rule was already beginning to be lost. It is therefore evident that the political autonomy of medieval cities was only indirectly related to the eventual evolution of the industrial city.

It was the industrial revolution that brought about truly far-reaching changes in city life. In some nations today, as Kingsley Davis notes in the preceding article, the vast majority of the inhabitants are city dwellers; nearly 80 percent of the people in the United Kingdom live in cities, as do nearly 70 percent of the people of the U.S. Contrast this with the preindustrial civilized world, in which only a small, socially dominant minority lived in cities. The industrial revolution has also led to fundamental changes in the city's social geography and social organization; the industrial city is marked by a greater fluidity in the class system, the appearance of mass education and mass communications and the shift of some of the elite from the center of the city to its suburban outskirts.

Although there are still insufficient data on the rise of the industrial city—an event that took place sometime between 1750 and 1850—and although scholars disagree over certain steps in the process, the major forces at work in the two or three centuries before the industrial city emerged can be perceived clearly enough. Viewed in the light of Europe's preindustrial urban era, two factors are evident: the expansion of European power into other continents and the development of a technology based on inanimate rather than animate sources of energy. The extension of European trade and exploration (which was to culminate in European colonialism) not only induced the growth of cities in Asia, in parts of nonurban Africa and in the Americas but also helped to raise the standard of living of Europeans themselves and made possible the support of more specialists. Notable among the last was a new occupational group—the scientists. The expansion abroad had helped to shatter the former world view of European scholars; they were now forced to cope with divergent ideas and customs. The discoveries reported by the far-ranging European explorers thus gave added impetus to the advance of science.

The knowledge gained through the application of the scientific method is the one factor above all others that made the modern city possible. This active experimental approach has enabled man to control the forces of nature to an extent undreamed of in the preindustrial era. It is true that in the course of several millenniums the literate elite of the preindustrial cities added significantly to man's store of knowledge in such fields as medicine, astronomy and mathematics, but these scholars generally scorned mundane activities and avoided contact with those whose work was on the practical level. This meant that the scholars' theories were rarely tested and applied in the everyday realm. Moreover, in accordance with prevailing religious thought, man was not to tamper with the natural order or to seek to control it, in either its physical or its social aspect. For example, medical scholars in Greek and Roman cities did not dissect human cadavers; not until the 16th century in Europe did a physician—Andreas Vesalius of Brussels—actually use findings obtained from dissection to revise ancient medical theories.

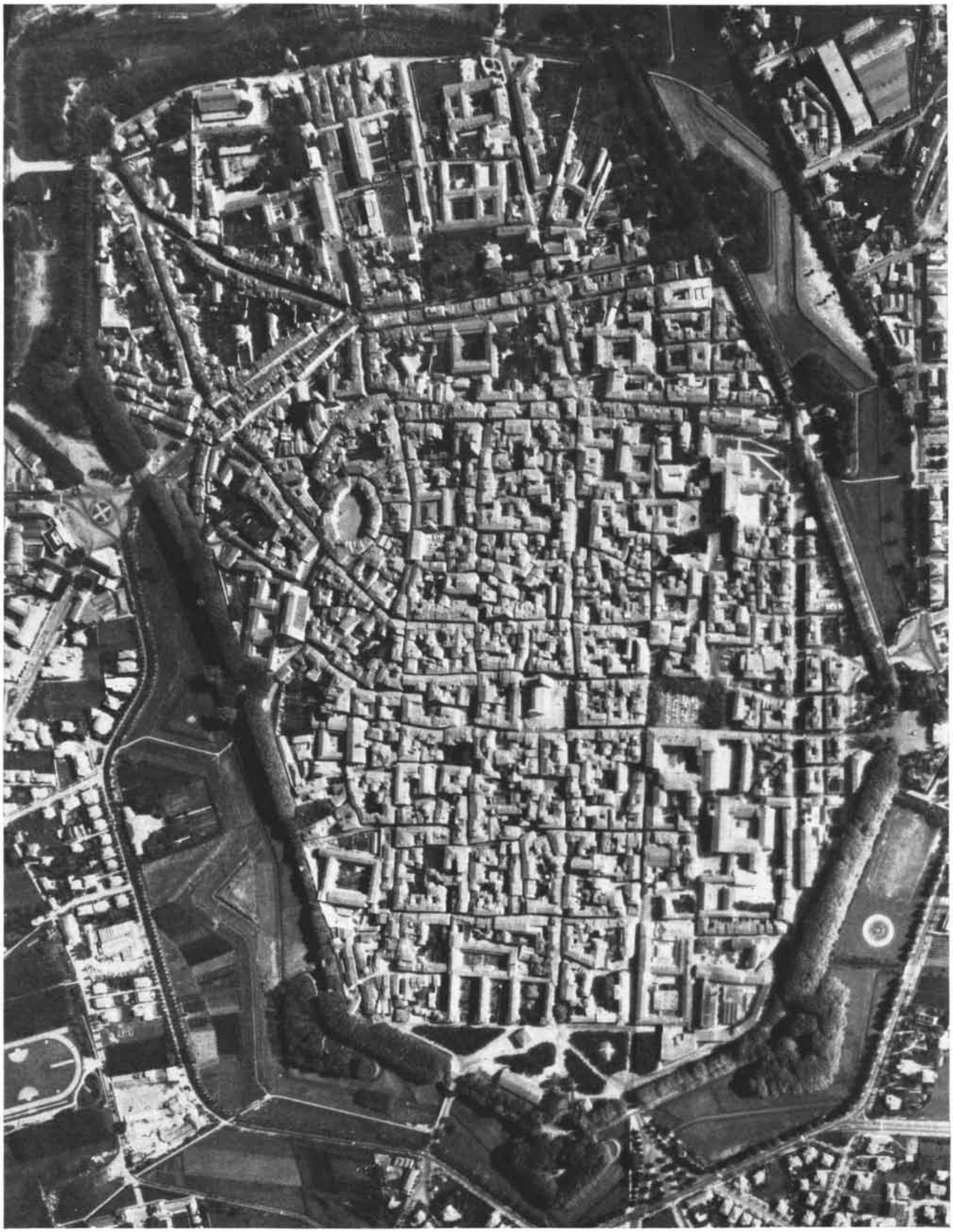
In the field of engineering, as late as the 17th century most advances were made by artisans who worked more or less on a trial-and-error basis. With the development of the experimental method, however, the learning of the elite became linked with the practical knowledge of the artisan, the barber-surgeon and the like; the result was a dramatic upsurge of knowledge and a fundamental revision of method that has been termed the scientific revolution. Such was the basis of the industrial revolution and the industrial city.

That the first industrial cities appeared in England is hardly fortuitous; England's social structure lacked the rigidity that characterized most of Europe and the rest of the civilized world. The Puritan tradition in England—an ethical system that supports utilitarianism and empiricism—did much to alter earlier views concerning man's place in nature. In England scholars could communicate with artisans more readily than elsewhere in Europe.

The advent of industrialism brought vast improvements in agricultural implements, farming techniques and food preservation, as well as in transportation and communication. Improved water supplies and more effective methods of sewage disposal allowed more people to congregate in cities. Perhaps the key invention was the steam engine, which provided a new and much more bountiful source of energy. Before that time, except for power from wind and water, man had no energy resources other than human and animal muscle. Now the factory system, with its mass production of goods and mechanization of activity, began to take hold. With it emerged a new kind of occupational structure: a structure that depends on highly specialized knowledge and that functions effectively only when the activities of the component occupations are synchronized. This process of industrialization has not only continued unabated to the present day but has actually accelerated with the rise of self-controlling machines.

The evolution of the industrial city was not an unmixed blessing. Historians have argued through many volumes the question of whether the new working class, including many migrants from the countryside, lost or gained economically and socially as the factory system destroyed older social patterns. Today, as industrialization moves inexorably across the globe, it continues to create social problems. Many surviving traditional cities evince in various ways the conflict between their preindustrial past and their industrial future. Nonetheless, the trend is clear: barring nuclear war, the industrial city will become the dominant urban form throughout the world, replacing forever the preindustrial city that was man's first urban creation.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



A RENAISSANCE CITY, Lucca in northern Italy is no longer contained within the bastioned circuit of its walls, which were begun in 1504 and completed in 1645. Lucca's seesaw history is like that of many other southern European cities. A Roman town during the Punic wars, it was the site of Caesar's triumvirate meeting with Pompey and Crassus in 60 B.C. and was pillaged by Odoacer at the fall of the Roman Empire in A.D. 476. A fortress city once again by the seventh century A.D., Lucca had become a prosperous manufacturing center, specializing in the weaving of silk textiles, by the 12th century. It continues to produce silk and other textiles today.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

The Modern Metropolis

The urban revolution that began in the latter half of the 19th century has culminated in a qualitatively new kind of human settlement: an extended urban area with a dense central city

by Hans Blumenfeld

The preceding article is entitled "The Origin and Evolution of Cities"; in this article we speak of the product of that evolution not as "the modern city" but as "the modern metropolis." The change of name reflects the fact that from its long, slow evolution the city has emerged into a revolutionary stage. It has undergone a qualitative change, so that it is no longer merely a larger version of the traditional city but a new and different form of human settlement.

There is some argument about the term. Lewis Mumford objects to "metropolis" (from the Greek words for "mother" and "city"), which historically had a very different meaning; he prefers the term "conurbation," coined by Patrick Geddes, the Scottish biologist who was a pioneer in city planning. This word, however, implies formation by the fusion of several preexisting cities; most metropolises did not originate in that way. The term "megalopolis," coined by the French geographer Jean Gottmann, is generally applied to an urbanized region that contains several metropolitan areas, such as the region extending from Boston to Washington. On the whole it seems best to retain the term "metropolis," now commonly adopted in many languages as the name for a major city center and its environs.

"Metropolitan area" can be defined in various ways; the U.S. Bureau of the Census, for instance, defines it as any area containing a nuclear city of at least 50,000 population. The new phenomenon we are considering, however, is a much bigger entity with a certain minimum critical size. In agreement with the German scholar Gerhard Isenberg, I shall define a metropolis as a concentration of at least 500,000 people living within an area in which the traveling time from the outskirts to the center is no more than about 40 minutes. Isenberg and I have both derived this definition from observations of the transformation of cities into metropolises during the first half of the 20th century. At the present time—at least in North America—the critical mass that distinguishes a metropolis from the traditional city can be considerably larger—perhaps nearing one million population.

The emergence of a basically new form of human settlement is an extremely rare event in the history of mankind. For at least 5,000 years all civilizations have been characterized predominantly by just two well-marked types of settlement: the farm village and the city. Until recently the vast majority of the population lived in villages. They produced not only their own raw materials—food, fuel and fiber—but also the manufactured goods and services they required. The cities were inhabited by only a small minority of the total population, generally less than 20 percent. These people were the ruling elite—the religious, political, military and commercial leaders—and the retinue of laborers, craftsmen and professionals who served them. The elite drew their subsistence and power from the work of the villagers by collecting tithes, taxes or rent. This system prevailed until the end of the 18th century, and its philosophy was well expressed by physiocrats of that time on both sides of the Atlantic, including Thomas Jefferson.

The industrial revolution dramatically reversed the distribution of population between village and city. A German contemporary of Jefferson's, Justus Moeser, foresaw at the very beginning of the revolution what was to come; he observed that "specialized division of labor forces workers to live in big cities." With increasing specialization there had to be increased cooperation of labor, both within and between establishments. The division of labor and increased productivity made concentration in cities possible, and the required cooperation of labor made it necessary, because the new system called for bringing together workers of many skills and diverse establishments that had to interchange goods and services.

The process fed on itself, growth inducing further growth. Many economists have noted that the rapid rise of productivity has been largely instrumental in bringing about a progressive shift of the main part of the labor force from the primary industry of raw-material production to the secondary industry of material processing and finally to the tertiary industry of services. Less attention has been paid to a related, equally important factor behind this shift, namely the "specializing out" of functions. The farmer's original functions of producing his own motive power (work animals), fuel (hay and oats), tools, building materials and consumer goods have been specialized out to secondary industries that supply him with

METROPOLITAN CHARACTER of New York is suggested by the photograph on the opposite page, which was made from Manhattan's Chrysler Building early in the evening. Running from top to bottom at the left side of the photograph is the Empire State Building, tallest in the world. In the foreground are the buildings of Manhattan's West Side. In the middle is the Hudson River. Beyond it, in order of distance, are the New Jersey communities of Hoboken, Jersey City and Newark, which are considered part of the New York metropolitan region.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

tractors, gasoline and his other necessities. Today, in the tertiary stage, much of the work connected with secondary industry is being specialized out to purveyors of business services (accounting, control, selling, distribution). Even the functions of the household itself (personal services, housekeeping, repairs, shopping, recreation, education) are taken over by consumer-service industries.

The dual spur of specialization and cooperation of labor started a great wave of migration from country to city all over the globe. In the advanced countries the 19th-century development of long-distance transportation by steamship and railroad and of communication by the electric telegraph made it possible for cities to draw on large regions and grow to populations of millions. For a time their growth was limited by internal restrictions. Travel within the city still had to be by foot or by hoof. A New York businessman could communicate quickly with his partners in Shanghai by cablegram, but to deliver an order to an office a few blocks away he had to send a messenger. This situation limited cities to a radius of only about three miles from the center. In the absence of elevators the city was also limited in vertical expansion. The only possible growth was interstitial, by covering every square inch of available space. Residences, factories, shops and offices all crowded close together around the center. The result was a fantastic rise in the price of city land compared with the cost of the structures that could be built on it.

This was only a transitory phase in the growth of the city, but its heritage is still with us, in structures, street patterns, institutions and concepts. We still think and talk and act in terms of "city and country" and "city and suburb," although these concepts have lost meaning in the modern metropolis and its region. The transformation was set in motion toward the end of the 19th century and early in the 20th with the invention of the telephone, the electric streetcar, the subway and the powered elevator. Even more far-reaching was the impact on the city of the automobile and the truck. With the acquisition of these aids to communication and mobility the city burst its eggshell and emerged as a metropolis. (It is worth noting that the telephone and the automobile had equally profound effects on rural life, fragmenting the old farm village and giving rise to huge, scattered farms.)

TOKYO is viewed from an altitude of two miles in the aerial photograph on the opposite page. Some nine square miles of Ikebukuro, a commercial and residential district in the northwestern part of the city, are shown. The broad gray lane traversing the photograph from left center at top to left center at bottom is part of the Yamate rail line, which rings central Tokyo. Along the rail line near the top are the buildings of a government-sponsored housing development. To the left of the rail line near the center is the Gukushuin educational complex.

The centripetal migration from the country to the city continues unabated, but now there is an equally powerful centrifugal wave of migration from the city to the suburbs. Although on a national scale more and more of the population is becoming urban, within the urban areas there is increasing decentralization. The interaction of these two trends has produced the new form of settlement we call the metropolis. It is no longer a "city" as that institution has been understood in the past, but on the other hand it is certainly not "country" either. The fact that it is neither one nor the other has aroused nostalgic critics, who appeal for a return to "true urbanity" and to a "real countryside." But in view of the inexorable technological and economic trends that have created the metropolis these terms also require a new and different interpretation.

It has become fashionable to describe the transformation of the city into the metropolis as an "explosion." The term is misleading on two counts. The change is not destroying the city, as "explosion" implies, nor is it a sudden, unheralded event. The movement of population from the center of the city outward to an ever expanding periphery has been going on for at least a century. In the metropolitan region of New York, New Jersey and Connecticut, where the average density of population within the cities and towns of the area increased steadily up to 1860, it began to drop after that date. The outward spread of the city was nearly as strong between 1860 and 1900 as it has been since 1900. In Philadelphia the population movement away from the center of the city was actually proportionately greater in the half century between 1860 and 1910 than in the period 1900 to 1950.

Analysis of the population density in the metropolitan area of Philadelphia and that of other cities shows that the centrifugal wave of movement to the suburbs has proceeded with amazing regularity. From the center of the city out to the periphery at any one time there is a consistent decline in residential density from one zone to the next. As time has passed, the curve representing this decline has become less steep; that is, the center has lost or stood still in density while the outer areas have gained, so that the difference between them is less. Interestingly, the density gradient from the center to the periphery has also become smoother (that is, less lumped around outer towns), which seems to indicate that the center is actually strengthening its influence over the outer areas. In each zone the rise in density with time eventually flattens out, as if the density has reached a "saturation" level for that zone; this level is lower for each successive zone out to the periphery. With the passage of time the crest of the wave (the zone of fastest growth) moves outward in a regular fashion. The innermost zone at the center of the city seems to show an anomaly, in that its population density is lower than that of the surrounding area, but this merely reflects the fact that the center is occupied predominantly by stores and offices. If its daytime working population were included in the census, it would have a far higher density.

One can outline a "natural history" of the modern metropolis. The metropolis is characterized first of all by a certain measure of mutual accessibility among its various parts, which determines its total size. As I have mentioned, in most cases the area embraced by the metropolis has a radius represented by a traveling time of about 40 minutes in the principal vehicle of transportation (train or auto), or about 45 minutes from door to door. With improvement in the speed of transportation the extent of the metropolis in miles can, of course, expand. In most metropolitan areas the average travel time to work for the working population as a whole is about half an hour. No more than 15 percent of the workers spend more than 45 minutes in the daily journey to work.

This may sound surprising in view of the frequent complaints of commuters about the length of their journey. The complaints are not new. A century ago a German observer declared that the distance people on the outskirts of cities had to travel to work had reached the limit of what was bearable. Probably the range of travel times to work then was wider than it is in the metropolis today. There are strong indications,

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

however, that the half-hour average has been more or less standard. In most American small towns, although a majority of the workers are employed within the town, a sizable minority do travel long distances to work in other communities, usually because they cannot find a job in the hometown and must seek work elsewhere but do not wish to change their home.

It is one of the great advantages of the metropolis that people can change jobs without moving their homes. Breadth of choice—for workers, for employers and for consumers—is the essence of the metropolis. The worker has a choice of employers; the employer can find workers of a wide variety of skills, including professional and managerial. Even more important is the accessibility of a variety of goods and services on which any business enterprise depends. Only a metropolis can support the large inventories, transportation facilities and specialized services—particularly those of a financial, legal, technical and promotional nature—that are essential to modern business. Such services constitute the main source of economic strength of the metropolis—its true economic base. They are especially important to small, new and experimental enterprises. The metropolis, in particular its central area, therefore serves as an incubator for such enterprises. Contrary to a common impression, the big city is most suitably a home for small industries rather than large industrial complexes. The big plant, being more nearly self-sufficient, may often be as well off in a small town. This fact is reflected in the statistics of employment: in most metropolises the number of people that are employed in manufacturing is decreasing, relatively and sometimes absolutely, while the number that are employed in services is increasing rapidly.

What is true of business services is also true of consumer services: the metropolis attracts the consumer because it offers a wide freedom of choice. Only the large population of a metropolis can support the great proliferation of special services found in the big city: large department stores, many specialty shops, opera houses, art galleries, theaters, sports stadia, special schools, large and well-equipped institutions for medical care and adult education and a host of other necessities for the full life.

To sum up, the modern metropolis differs from the traditional city in several crucial respects: (1) it combines the function of central leadership with the functions of providing the main bulk of material production and services; (2) its population is up to 10 times larger than that of the biggest preindustrial city; (3) with modern fast transportation, which has increased its commuting radius about tenfold, it is up to 100 times larger in area than the biggest city of former times; (4) it is neither city nor country but a complex of urban districts and open areas; (5) its residential and work areas are no longer combined in one place but are located in separate districts; (6) its workers have high mobility in the choice of jobs and occupations.

The feedback cycle of metropolitan growth enlarging freedom of choice and freedom of choice in turn attracting further growth has given the metropolis amazing vitality and staying power. In the premetropolis era cities laid low by war, pestilence or loss of prestige were often abandoned or reduced to weak shadows of their former glory. Even Rome became little more than a village after it lost its empire. In contrast, all the big cities destroyed in World War II have been rebuilt, most of them to beyond their prewar size. Particularly significant is the experience of Leningrad. During the Russian Revolution and again in World War II it lost about half of its population. Moreover, the revolution ended its former role as the center of government and finance and deprived it of most of its markets and sources of supply. Yet the population of Leningrad is now four million—four times what it was in 1921. This growth is especially remarkable in view of the Soviet government's policy of restricting the growth of the major cities, a policy based on Karl Marx's condemnation of big cities because of their pollution of air, water and soil. As a metropolis Leningrad is an outstanding testament to the viability of the species.

Attempts to halt the growth of the big city have been made ever since the phenomenon first appeared on the human scene. They have been singularly unsuccessful. Elizabeth I of England and after her Oliver Cromwell tried to limit the growth of London by circling it with an enforced greenbelt, but this method failed. In any case such a device, applied to a growing city, can only lead to overcrowding. To avoid big-city problems nearly all countries today have embarked on programs of industrial decentralization, often with unsatisfactory results. In the Western nations the most far-reaching attempt at decentralization is Great Britain's "new towns" plan. This program has been eminently successful in creating new centers of industry as "growth points," but it has not availed to stop the growth of London or to limit other cities, new or old, to their planned size. Significantly, all but one of the 17 new towns built in Britain since the war are satellite towns within previously existing metropolitan regions.

The U.S.S.R., by virtue of centralized planning and ownership, has been able to carry out decentralization on a continental scale. Its program has been remarkably effective in slowing the growth of Moscow and promoting that of smaller cities. Between 1939 and 1959 the towns in the U.S.S.R. with populations of less than 200,000 grew by 84 percent; those in the 200,000-to-500,000 class grew 63 percent; those in the 500,000-to-one-million class grew 48 percent, and Moscow itself increased only 20 percent in population. Moscow has, however, gone well beyond the limit of five million that the government planned: it is now at six million, nearly four times the city's population in 1921.

In the U.S., where the forces of the market rather than central planning determine industrial locations, the growth rates in the decade 1950–1960 were 27 percent in metropolitan areas of 50,000 to 500,000 population and 35 percent in those of 500,000 to two million population. In the metropolises with a population of more than two million the average growth rate was smaller: 23 percent. This average, however, was heavily weighted by the comparatively slow-growing centers of the Northeastern sector of the nation; in Los Angeles and San Francisco, the only two metropolises of this class outside the Northeast, the growth was far above the national average for all metropolitan areas.

There is no denying that the growth of the huge metropolises has brought serious problems, chief among which are traffic congestion and the pollution of air and water by smoke, household wastes, detergents and gasoline fumes. Many critics also object that the metropolis can exist only by draining the countryside of its economic, demographic and social strength. These problems are not essentially unsolvable, however. Effective methods for control of pollution exist; they need to be applied [see "The Metabolism of Cities," by Abel Wolman, page 178]. The economic and social complaints about the

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

metropolis seem to have little substance today. The city now repays the country in full in economic terms, as we have noted, and with the improvement in sanitation and lowering of the high 19th-century urban death rate it contributes its share of the natural population increase.

The most persistent accusation against the metropolis is that it has dissolved the family and neighborhood ties that existed in the small town and has produced anomie: the absence of any values or standards of behavior. This is questionable. A number of sociological studies in metropolises of North America and western Europe have shown that family ties remain very much alive and that a considerable amount of informal community organization can be found even in their slums.

In considering the future of the metropolis the central question is that of crowding. How much bigger can the metropolis grow? Will it eventually be "choked to death" by its own growth?

VIEW OF LONDON from five miles up is presented in this aerial photograph, which is continued on the next page. Running from left to right is the Thames. The trapezoid near the river at left is a reservoir. Below the river are the districts of Putney, Wandsworth and Battersea. These are mainly residential areas characterized by blocks of row houses with gardens in back; each block is thus a long, hollow rectangle. Near top center is Hyde Park; its lakes are Round Pond (*left*) and the Serpentine (*right*). To the right of Hyde Park are Green Park and Buckingham Palace and its grounds. In semicircle to right of Buckingham Palace is the Victoria Memorial.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Data are available for examining these questions.

It is widely believed that in a big metropolis there can only be a choice between crowding together at high densities or spending an excessive amount of time traveling to work. Actually a reasonable travel radius from a central point takes in an amazing amount of territory. At an overall travel rate of 20 miles per hour, typical for present rush-hour trips from the center to the periphery in the largest American metropolitan areas, a radius of one hour's travel describes a circle with a total area of about 1,250 square miles. No more than 312 square miles would be required to house 10 million people if they lived in single-family houses on 30-by-100-foot lots. Including streets, schools and other neighborhood facilities, the total area needed for residential use would amount to about 500 square miles. Commercial, industrial and other nonresidential facilities could be accommodated amply on 150 square miles. There would be left, then, some

VIEW OF LONDON IS CONTINUED from the preceding page. To the right of the Victoria Memorial (*near top left*) is St. James's Park. Between the park and the Thames stand Westminster Abbey, the Houses of Parliament and many other government buildings. The area above the river that has recently been the site of much construction of tall office buildings is "the city," the commercial heart of London. The harbor area at top right is known as the London Docks. Below the river at right is the working-class residential district of Southwark. The photograph, including the section that is reproduced on the preceding page, covers some 50 square miles.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

600 square miles, almost half of the total area within an hour's distance from the center, for parks, golf courses, forests, farms and lakes.

If the travel speed were increased to 30 miles per hour, quite feasible for both private and public transportation, the area within an hour's distance from the center could accommodate 15 million people in single-family houses on 60-by-100-foot lots, take care of all business uses and leave 1,000 square miles of open land. It may be objected that an hour is an excessive time to spend in travel to work. In practice, however, the radius from the center to the periphery would not represent the traveling distance for most workers. Relatively few would live close to the periphery, and most of these would be working at places near home rather than in the center of the city. In a metropolis of such dimensions only a small minority would have to travel more than 45 minutes to their jobs.

Evidently, then, the modern metropolis does not inherently necessitate either very high residential densities or excessively long journeys to work. The problem in planning it therefore lies in achieving a rational distribution of its components and a suitable organization of transportation facilities to connect the components.

What are the major components of the metropolis? Basically there are four: (1) the central business complex, (2) manufacturing and its allied industries, (3) housing with the attendant services and (4) open land. Let us examine each in turn.

The central area epitomizes the essence of the metropolis: mutual accessibility. It attracts particularly those functions that serve the metropolis as a whole and those that require a considerable amount of close interpersonal contact. The most conspicuous occupant of the center is diversified retail business: large department stores and specialty shops. It is surpassed in importance, however, by the closely interrelated complex of business services that occupy the giant office buildings characteristic of the central area of a metropolis: the headquarters of corporations, financial institutions and public administration and the professionals who serve them, such as lawyers, accountants and organizations engaged in promotion and public relations. Also grouped in the central area with these two categories of services are various supporting establishments, including eating and drinking places, hotels, job printers and many others.

Surprisingly, surveys show that, in spite of the recent proliferation of new office skyscrapers in the center of cities, the size of the working population in the central areas of the largest American metropolises has not actually increased over the past 30 years. Toronto, a smaller and newer metropolis, shows the same constancy in the number of central workers during the past 13 years. The explanation lies simply in the fierce competition for and the rising cost of the limited space in the center; it has caused an outward movement of those functions that can conveniently relocate farther out. Housing in the main moved out long ago; manufacturing and warehousing have tended to follow suit; so has a considerable part of the retail trade, and some of the routine business services that do not require continuous contact with their clients have also moved to less expensive locations away from the center. Modern means of communication have made this spatial separation possible. Moreover, the growth of population and purchasing power in the peripheral areas has provided bases of support there for large shopping centers, including department stores, and for many business and consumer services.

All of this indicates that the central area is undergoing a qualitative change in the direction of concentration on "higher-order" functions and at the same time is maintaining stability in quantitative terms. The forces of the market act to control overcrowding of the center. There is not much basis for the widespread fear that the metropolis will choke itself to death by uncontrolled growth.

As for manufacturing and its satellite activities, the increasing volume of production and changing technology, with a consequent requirement for more space, have made their move out to the periphery of the metropolis imperative. This is true of factories, warehouses, railroad yards, truck terminals, airports, harbor facilities and many other establishments. Three technical factors are at work: the increasing mechanization and automation of production, which calls for more floor area per worker; a switch from the traditional multistory loft building to the one-story plant, which demands more ground area; the new practice of providing open land around the plant for parking, landscaping and plant expansion. The combined effect of these three factors has been to raise the amount of land per worker in the modern factory as much as 100 times over that occupied by the old loft building.

The next major category of land use in the metropolis—housing—accounts for the largest amount of occupied land. It also presents the greatest ills of the metropolis: slums and segregation of people by income and race.

In all metropolises the low-income families tend to be segregated in the older, high-density areas toward the center of the city. This is not by choice but because they cannot afford the prices or rents of the more spacious new homes in the outer areas. The alarming result of the centrifugal movement of new residences toward the periphery is an increasing segregation of the population by income, which in the U.S. is compounded (and partly obscured) by segregation by race. The situation is more disquieting in the metropolis than it was in the smaller city or town. There, although the poor lived in older, shabbier houses, they at least shared the schools and other public facilities with the higher-income groups. In the metropolis the people living in low-income districts, particularly the housewives and children, never even meet or come to know the rest of their fellow citizens.

Poor families are effectively prevented from moving to new housing in the suburbs not only by economic inability but also by deliberate policies of the suburban governments. Squeezed between rising expenses and inadequate tax resources, these governments have quite understandably used their power of zoning and other controls to keep out housing that does not pay its way in tax revenue. More recently the central cities have adopted policies that have much the same effect. Their programs of slum clearance and redevelopment, financed in the U.S. by the National Housing Act, have failed to replace the housing they have destroyed with sufficient new housing at rents the displaced families can afford [see "The Renewal of Cities," by Nathan Glazer, page 194]. It should be obvious that housing conditions cannot be improved by decreasing the supply. Half a century ago Geddes observed: "The policy of sweeping clearance should be recognized for what I believe it is: one of the most disastrous and pernicious blunders ... the large populations thus expelled would be ... driven into creating worse congestion in other quarters."

Obviously the blight of slums and

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

class segregation can be overcome only by enabling the lower-income groups to live in decent houses in desirable locations, primarily in the expanding peripheral areas, along with the middle and upper classes. The annual cost of such a program in the U.S. has been estimated at $2 billion—a modest sum compared with the amounts allotted to less constructive purposes in the national budget.

The fourth major category of metropolitan land use—open land—consists in North America at present mainly of large tracts held privately for future development. With increasing leisure there is a growing need to turn some of this land to recreational uses. In this connection we should also look at the "metropolitan region," which takes in considerably more area than the metropolis itself.

Donald J. Bogue of the University of Michigan, examining 67 metropolitan centers in the U.S., has shown that the sphere of influence of a large metropolis usually extends out to about 60 to 100 miles from the center. Typically the metropolitan region includes a number of industrial satellite towns that draw on the resources of the metropolis. The metropolis in turn looks outward to the region for various facilities, particularly recreational resorts such as large parks, lakes, summer cottages, camps, motels and lodges. In Sweden, C. F. Ahlberg, head of the Stockholm Regional Plan, has emphasized this role of the region around the capital city by naming it the "Summer Stockholm"—the widened horizon that opens up for Stockholmers when the snows have gone. Metropolises do, of course, have their winter horizons as well, typified by the ski resorts that flourish as satellites within driving distance of many an American city.

Increasingly the outer-fringe metropolitan region is becoming a popular place for retirement for people on pensions or other modest incomes who can live inexpensively in the country without being too far from the amenities of the city. This is an intriguing reversal of the ancient pattern in which the countryside was the locus of productive work and the city was the Mecca for the enjoyment of leisure.

While we are on the subject of the metropolitan region, I should like to clarify the distinction between such a region and a "conurbation" or "megalopolis." The predominant form of the metropolis is mononuclear: it derives its identity from a single center. This is the way metropolitan areas are generally organized in the U.S. and it is the only form they take in a new young settlement such as Australia, where the population is concentrated mainly in five large metropolitan areas, each centered on a single city. In the older countries of Europe, on the other hand, conurbations—metropolitan regions formed by the gradual growing together of neighboring cities—are fairly common. The outstanding examples are the cities of the Ruhr in Germany and the circle of cities that form what is known as "Randstad Holland" (including Amsterdam, Haarlem, Leiden, The Hague, Rotterdam and Utrecht). The Ruhr conurbation grew up around the coal mines. Along the French-Italian Riviera a conurbation now seems to be developing around seashore play.

There seems to be a general disposition to assume that the Boston-to-Washington axis is destined soon to become a new conurbation on a vastly larger scale than any heretofore. The available evidence does not support such a view. Each of the metropolitan areas along the seaboard remains strongly oriented to its own center. The several metropolitan regions are separated by large areas of sparse development. Conurbation can occur only when the crests of the waves of two expanding centers overlap, and except perhaps between Washington and Baltimore that is not likely to happen anywhere in North America during this century.

To get back to the problems of planning for the metropolis: How should the four main components—central business, production, residence and open land—be organized spatially? The aims here can be expressed most clearly in the form of pairs of seemingly contradictory requirements.

First, it is desirable to minimize the need for commuting to work and at the same time maximize the ability to do so. Obviously most people would like to live close to their place of work, but to seek such an arrangement as a general proposition would be unrealistic and too restrictive. It is estimated that half of all metropolitan households contain more than one gainfully employed person, and they are not likely to be employed in the same place. Furthermore, the preferred locations for residence and work do not necessarily match up. The situation in Hudson County, N.J., across the river from Manhattan, offers a striking illustration. In 1960 the county contained 244,000 jobs and 233,000 employed residents—apparently a neat balance. On analysis, however, it turns out that 35 percent of the jobs in the county were held by people who commuted from homes elsewhere, and 32 percent of the workers who lived in the county commuted out to work. Freedom of choice, both of the place to live and of the place to work, will always depend on opportunity to travel from one place to the other.

A second ideal of planning is to provide quick access to the center of the city and also quick access to the open country. Most people have tried to achieve a compromise by moving to the suburbs. The resulting pattern of urban sprawl, however, has made this move self-defeating. The more people move out to the suburbs, the farther they have to move from the city and the farther the country moves away from them.

Third, the functions of the metropolis must be integrated, yet there are also strong reasons to separate them—for example, to separate residences from factories or offices. Isolation of the functions by rigid zoning, however, threatens to break up the metropolis into barren and monotonous precincts. Evidently there is no pat answer to this problem. The optimal grain of mixture will vary with conditions.

Fourth, the social health of the metropolis requires that its people identify themselves both with their own neighborhood or group and with the metropolis as a whole. Since identification with an ingroup often leads to hostility toward outgroups, great emphasis is needed on measures that create interest and pride in the metropolis.

Fifth, the metropolis must strike a balance between continuity and receptiveness to change, between the traditions that give it identity and the flexibility necessary for growth and adaptation to new conditions.

Most of the schemes that have been proposed for shaping the future growth of the metropolis are tacitly

RADIAL SYMMETRY of the main avenues of Paris is vividly apparent in the aerial photograph on the opposite page, made from almost directly above the Arc de Triomphe and the surrounding Place de l'Étoile (*center*). At lower left is the Seine; at upper left is the Bois de Boulogne. The oval at bottom left is the Place de la Concorde; between it and the Étoile runs the Champs Élysées. In this photograph north is not at the top, as in a map, but at the left.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

based on these criteria, although the requirements have not generally been spelled out in precisely this form. The plans are designed to decentralize the metropolis in some way, with the dual aim of minimizing traffic congestion at the center and bringing the city closer to the countryside.

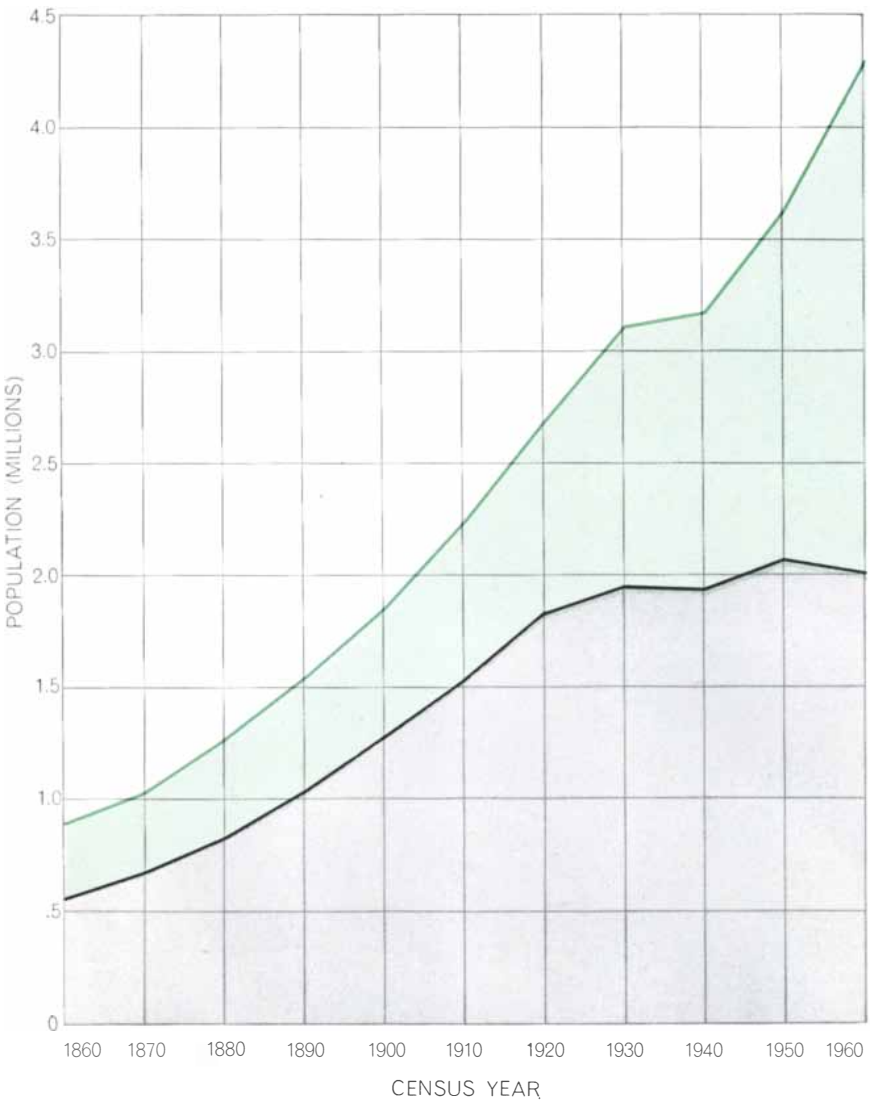
One proposal is the satellite plan I have already mentioned. In that arrangement each of the satellite towns outside the center is largely self-sufficient and more or less like the others. Another scheme somewhat similar to this is called the "constellation" plan; it would set up several widely separated units each of which would specialize in one function, such as finance, administration, cultural institutions and so on. Still another plan is the "linear" metropolis, several variants of which have been proposed. It would not be oriented toward a single center but would contain a series of them strung in a line. The advocates of this plan are attracted primarily by the possibilities it offers for easy access to open land and for unlimited expansion. Decentralization was pushed to its ultimate conclusion in the "Broadacre City" plan suggested by Frank Lloyd Wright. He proposed to disperse the activities of the city more or less evenly over the whole metropolitan region. Such a plan would be practicable only if the time and cost of travel were reduced essentially to zero. They may approach but certainly will never reach that condition.

Probably the most realistic of the many proposals is the plan called the "stellar" or "finger" metropolis. It would retain the center and thrust out fingers in all directions. Each finger would be composed of a string of towns and would be comparable to a linear city. The towns in the string would be connected to one another and to the metropolitan center by a rapid-transit line. Between the fingers would be large wedges of open country, which would thus be easily accessible both to the fingers and to the main center. The metropolis would grow by extending the fingers. This outline is the basis of current plans for the future development of Copenhagen and Stockholm and of the "Year 2000" plan for Washington, D.C.

Any plan that seeks to control the growth of the metropolis rather than leaving it to the play of market forces will require the setting up of new forms of control. Because it inevitably entails transfers of value from one piece of land to another, planning of any sort is bound to come into conflict with the existing vested interests of landowners and municipalities. It is obvious, therefore, that the implementation of rational regional planning would call for: (1) the creation of an overall metropolitan government for the metropolis, (2) public ownership of all or most of the land that is to be developed, (3) tax revenues sufficient to enable the metropolitan government to acquire the land and carry out the public works required for its development, (4) a national housing policy that would eliminate segregation by providing people at all income levels with freedom of choice in the location of their dwellings.

In terms of current American political folklore these are radical measures. Each of them, however, has been carried out in varying forms and to a varying degree by more than one European nation within the framework of democratic capitalism.

In the long run the development of the metropolis is likely to be influenced most powerfully by improvements in transportation and communication and by the increase in leisure time. The first may lead to an expansion of the metropolis that will embrace a whole region. The second, depending on future developments in mankind's social structure and culture, may lead to *panem et circenses* ("bread and circuses") or to *otium cum dignitate* ("leisure with dignity"). Both are possible in the metropolis.



PATTERN OF METROPOLITAN GROWTH around a traditional city center is reflected in this chart giving population figures for Philadelphia (*black curve*) and its outlying counties (*colored curve*). The entire region grew at roughly the same rate as the city until 1920. In recent years the region has burgeoned but growth of the city has declined slightly.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Kodak advertises:

visible intelligence . . . a complexing agent for hydrocarbons . . . the imbibition principle

Uncertainty searching

Costlier means of storing and retrieving technical and business information can be found than our RECORDAK MIRACODE equipment. Nevertheless, it sells. U. S. taxpayers may even be pleased to learn that prominent among the buyers have been government agencies, civil and military, with budgets where you would think they could scarcely afford to engage in procurement that contributes so weakly toward the task of spending.

As a result of this acceptance accorded the MIRACODE System since its introduction in 1963, development has progressed. You put intelligence in visible form on microfilm,* encode it, and then at some future time, when you push buttons telling what you want, it finds it, zip-zip, and even offers you paper copies. The progress made permits us to drop the assumption that you will know what you want. Maybe you will only know what you *don't* want. Maybe you will be specifying your interests by boundary conditions. Maybe, being a child of the age, you handle the conjunctions "and" and "or" creatively. Maybe encoding economies are practiced. Furthermore, in all likelihood the guys who just possibly might have written that key paper you seek and/or the smart young lady who encoded it for microfilm were thinking in a context different from yours. Therefore we can arrange for the sequence of descriptors not to matter.

Get in touch with Charles E. Harris, Jr., Recordak Corporation (Subsidiary of Eastman Kodak Co.), 770 Broadway, New York, N. Y. 10003. Charlie Harris talks smaller dollar numbers than do those who think you believe in a machine where you will press a button and get a yes-or-no answer. Recordak, being the microfilm pioneer, is strongly coupled to the eyes. The eye is the external part of the central nervous system. The magnificence of man's central nervous system sets him apart from the beasts.

Operations in the π-clouds

The U.S. Air Force has been kind enough to develop a new electron acceptor and kind enough to tell the world about it, including us, who have promptly made and marketed it as EASTMAN 9724, *9-(Dicyanomethylene)-2,4,7-trinitrofluorene*. This is a fine thing for an air force to do. EASTMAN 9724 makes π-complexes with hydrocarbons.

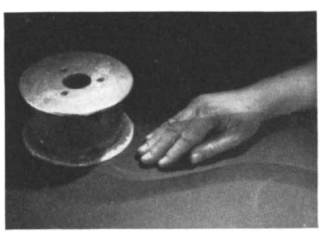
Once upon a time a Ph.D. candidate acquired a large number of our benzene derivatives and watched them under the microscope to see which would and which wouldn't form brightly colored addition compounds with plain trinitrofluorenone from a fusion mixture. Hoping at the outset for a touchstone to tell the single-ring compounds from the multiple-ring compounds, he wound up instead with a set of selection rules that his successors in interest have succinctly summarized in the π-bonding concept. Now all aromatics have been fitted out by the theoreticians with halos composed of the pooled left-over electrons. Unless electron-loving substituents have drained off the π-cloud or the halo has been otherwise bent somehow, a new variety of stable complexes will be formed with the trinitrofluorenone structure. Except that if the Air Force is right and you do it with EASTMAN 9724 instead, the complexes will be *more* stable.

This EASTMAN *Organic Chemicals business is handled by Distillation Products Industries, Rochester, N.Y. 14603 (Division of Eastman Kodak Company), which can supply a list of the well spaced absorption bands of these complexes with* EASTMAN *9724.*

*The intelligence might have come out of a computer, unseen except from the microfilm.

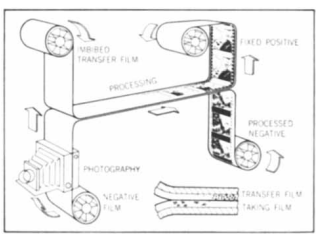
Genuine photographic quality with just a kiss and a squeeze

1. This is our BIMAT® Transfer Film. (The ® emphasizes the "our"!) It has no sensitivity. Instead of silver halide grains its gelatin layer holds far smaller silver particles. We can be induced to manufacture it in the same widths and lengths as data-recording and aerial films.



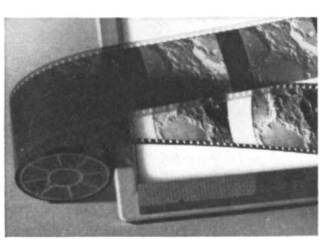
2. When BIMAT Transfer Film imbibes BIMAT Imbibant, the film looks like this. You can't see the difference. You can only feel it. But don't. Let's not leave finger marks on it. It's tacky. We say "imbibe" to indicate that the liquid is not free to spill. If it were, we'd be calling it a monobath instead of an imbibant. A monobath is a combination developer and fixer. We offer monobaths, too, but that's another story.

3. Make the imbibed BIMAT Transfer Film kiss some exposed regular film. Squeeze them together, face to face.



[We do a sketch here because it is upsetting to photograph unprocessed film, and, more important, to broaden the principle beyond any specific mechanical arrangement. We are promoting the principle, not a specific hardware item. Several companies—large, medium, and small—are offering the hardware. They are responsible for their own advertising.]

Where lots of light had hit the taking film, most of the silver halide is turning to black silver and stays put. Where less light had hit the film, there are more unstruck silver halide grains dissolving into the imbibant. When the dissolved silver halide reaches the silver particles we had put into the BIMAT Transfer Film, they serve as nucleation centers for precipitating black silver. Therefore the transfer film turns blacker wherever *less* light had hit the taking film, which is itself left blacker where *more* light had hit it.



4. In short, the BIMAT Transfer Film has turned into a positive transparency, and the original film has become a negative.

How quickly? How good a positive? How good a negative? How much control is possible? How much control is needed? Do you think we would be raising such questions if we didn't have good answers? We even sell imbibed BIMAT *Transfer Film now. One thing we don't have is a pamphlet for fun-time photographers on the process. We do have one for engineers, though. Those who take a professional interest in the subject are advised to make a first move by requesting the pamphlet from Eastman Kodak Company, Department 8, Rochester, N. Y. 14650.*

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

how did all those companies find joy?

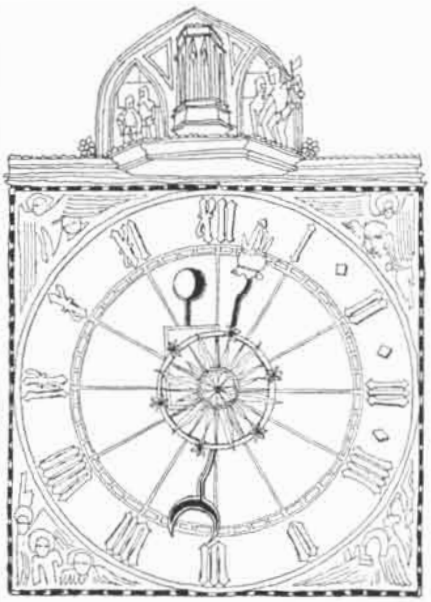
By beating the traditionally high cost of computing. That's how. They discovered certain EDP system components do the job **better** for **less money.** For one thing, they specify computer magnetic tape units from Datamec. Two handsome, systems-oriented lines to choose from —the **D 2020** or the **D 3030.** Both have set exciting new standards for the industry in all-around economy: lower initial cost, reduced maintenance expense, greater up-time, higher performance reliability.

The **D 2020** is an attractively-priced unit for computer and off-line applications where moderate speed performance is highly practical (data transfer rates up to 36,000 characters per second).

The **D 3030** offers the same unprecedented **economy** and **reliability** for heavy duty, on-line use with digital computers and other digital EDP systems requiring higher data transfer rates (up to 60,000 characters per second).

Some 80 leading manufacturers already specify Datamec computer magnetic tape units in their data systems. Want to read over the list of companies who've found joy? Write Tom Tracy at Datamec, 345 Middlefield Road, Mountain View, California.

DATAMEC®
A DIVISION OF HEWLETT-PACKARD
leadership in low-cost/high-reliability digital magnetic tape handling



The Moonlike Planet

The solar system has seemed a lonelier place since the publication of the spectacular sequence of eight frames—frames seven through 14—in the set of 21 complete photographs taken by *Mariner IV* on its brief encounter with Mars on July 14. The most remarkable single picture was frame 11 (*below*), which shows the rim of a giant crater some 75 miles across and at least eight other craters, including one only three miles in diameter scooped out of the rim of the great crater. An enlargement of the three-mile crater, showing how few picture elements were needed to define its shape, appears on the opposite page.

That the surface of Mars would show so little evidence of erosion came as a surprise to most astronomers and specialists in planetary geology. Describing their reaction at a White House press conference, where the final frames were released, one of the investigators, Bruce C. Murray, reported: "The people involved in the photographic team were shocked really beyond belief." Murray, who was associated with his California Institute of Technology colleagues Robert B. Leighton and Robert P. Sharp in carrying out the photographic part of the Mars mission, reported that a quick check of the literature on the planet had failed to disclose that anyone had predicted that

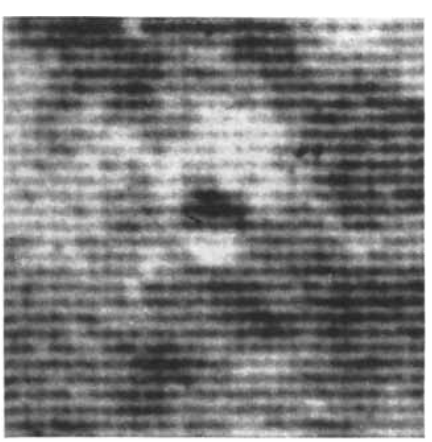
A cluster of craters shows up vividly in Mariner IV*'s extraordinary picture No. 11*

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

the Martian surface would look as it does. Subsequently they discovered that Clyde W. Tombaugh of the New Mexico State University Research Center had prophetically described the Martian surface in *The Astronomical Journal* 15 years ago. "The lack of water erosion on Mars," he wrote, "would permit the surface to retain a visible record of the major events that happened during the planet's entire separate existence, similar to that on the moon." *Mariner IV* surveyed about 1 percent of the planet's surface; if its pictures are a fair sample, Mars must be pitted with more than 10,000 craters measuring three miles in diameter or larger.

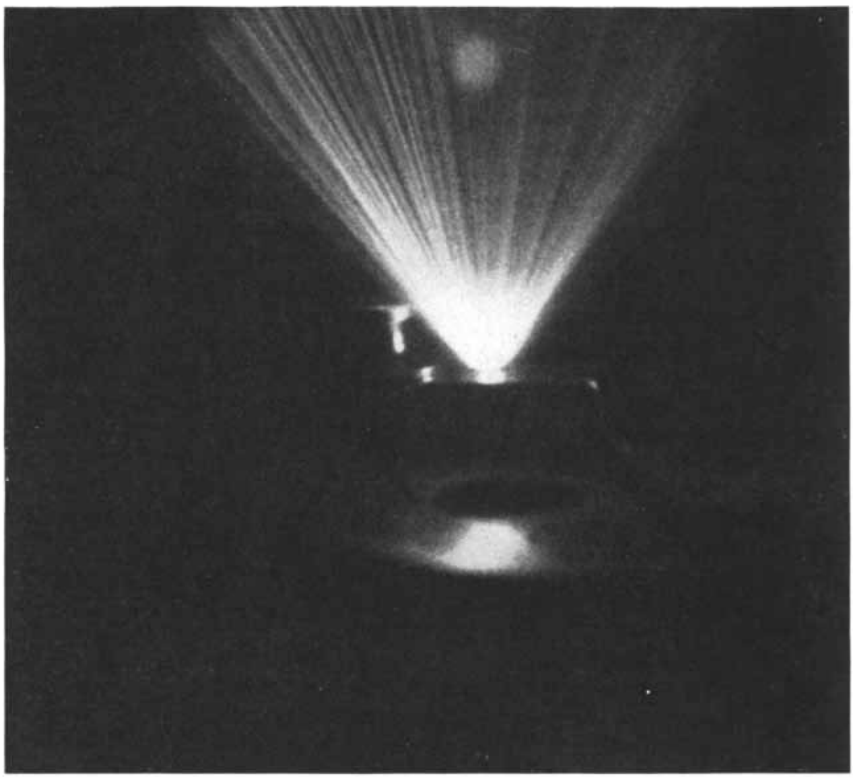
The *Mariner IV* pictures also show that Mars, like the moon, has not been subjected to any substantial amount of deformation arising from internal dynamic processes, which have given the earth its mountains and continents. Thus the surface one sees on Mars is a truly ancient one, having been altered only slightly, except for the craters, in the two billion to five billion years since the planet was formed.

The unambiguous evidence of the *Mariner IV* photographs must be taken into account by those who still believe that Mars supports life, and a new debate has already begun. Accepting the evidence that Mars has never possessed substantial bodies of water, some biologists are now suggesting that it may still have possessed small "oases" in which life may have arisen. In any case, no one has yet been able to find evi-



Detail of smallest crater in picture No. 11

Materials evaluation by irradiation



...another new technology that is moving forward faster with HVEC Particle Accelerators

This bombardment of zinc by a 2-MeV electron pulse from an HVEC Particle Accelerator is one way researchers study the effects of high-energy radiation on materials needed for space programs.

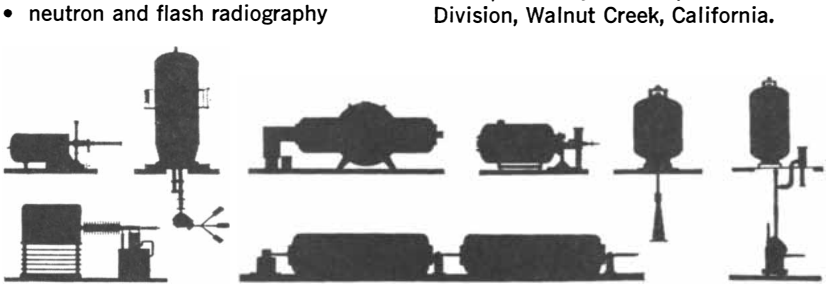
Researchers find HVEC Particle Accelerators particularly useful for both destructive and non-destructive analysis of materials.

Typical examples:
- neutron and ion activation analysis
- wear and corrosion studies
- radiography of rocket propellants
- neutron and flash radiography

All radiations from HVEC accelerators can be used to alter or improve the characteristics of materials for today's exotic technologies.

HVEC Particle Accelerators — with their precisely controllable energy, intensity, and low energy spread with freedom of particle choice — are ideally suited for applied nuclear research.

For more details on particle accelerators, write High Voltage Engineering Corporation, Burlington, Mass., or HVE (Europa) N. V., Amersfoort, The Netherlands. Subsidiaries: Electronized Chemicals Corporation, Ion Physics Corporation. ARCO Division, Walnut Creek, California.



High Voltage Engineering produces a complete line of particle accelerators ranging from 300-keV to 30-MeV.

HIGH VOLTAGE ENGINEERING

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

IF YOU WANT RESEARCH FACILITIES

If you want research facilities for your new plant...

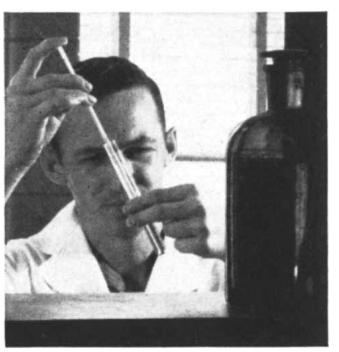
an abundance of water and raw materials...

highly skilled manpower and plenty of it...

a favorable state tax climate...

ample electricity and gas...

and $60 billion of purchasing power...



THEN YOU WANT

Southeast Pennsylvania

Why not check us out?

PHILADELPHIA ELECTRIC COMPANY

An investor-owned company with more than 100,000 stockholders . . . serving the world's greatest industrial area

dence in the photographs of the celebrated "canals," nor of the light and dark surface markings that appear to change with the seasons. Murray suspects that such markings may be too subtle to show up in the small areas, less than 200 miles on a side, covered by each photograph.

The magnificent marksmanship involved in bringing the spacecraft so close to its target was a triumph in its own right. Nevertheless, flight-path analysts at the Jet Propulsion Laboratory of Cal Tech, which managed the entire expedition, have been trying to explain a difference of 500 miles between the predicted distance of closest approach and the actual distance.

As launched on November 28, 1964, *Mariner IV* would have missed Mars by about 150,000 miles. A mid-course correction was made on December 5 to achieve a close-approach distance of 4,400 miles. A few days after the correction a new computation of the trajectory indicated that the craft would pass within 5,600 miles of Mars, with a probable error of ±300 miles. A second mid-course maneuver was therefore deemed unnecessary. On July 14 *Mariner IV* actually passed within 6,100 miles of Mars.

The Jet Propulsion Laboratory analysts, who are headed by Norman Haynes, believe the discrepancy can be accounted for by some combination of errors in the following factors employed in the prediction. All interplanetary distances are computed from a fundamental measurement known as the astronomical unit (A.U.): the mean distance from the center of the sun to the center of the earth. The most accurate determinations of the astronomical unit have been made by timing radar echoes from Venus. They presumably give the astronomical unit with a probable error of ±300 miles, which translates into a probable error of ±180 miles in the *Mariner* prediction. The ephemeris of Mars—its location in its orbit as determined by astronomical observations—is thought to contain a probable error of ±130 miles, all of which would enter into the *Mariner* prediction.

The third and perhaps biggest uncertainty involves the slight but cumulative pressure of sunlight on *Mariner IV* during its 228-day passage. It was calculated that this pressure would push the spacecraft about 12,000 miles out of its normal path. Which of these various assumptions was in error, and by how much, remains to be established. The slight miscalculation had no significant effect on the mission, except that the

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

'Two-Step' is a funny name for a new calculator.

But what else would you call the new Marchant Two-Step, the only calculator that multiplies in two steps instead of three or four?

Not having to fiddle with "times" buttons, and "equals" buttons or "clearance" buttons saves time. (And these days time is money!) It saves a lot of errors, too.

With the new Marchant® Two-Step™ you handle multiplication this way:

1. Enter the multiplicand.
2. Enter the multiplier . . . and your answer's up! That's all there is to it.

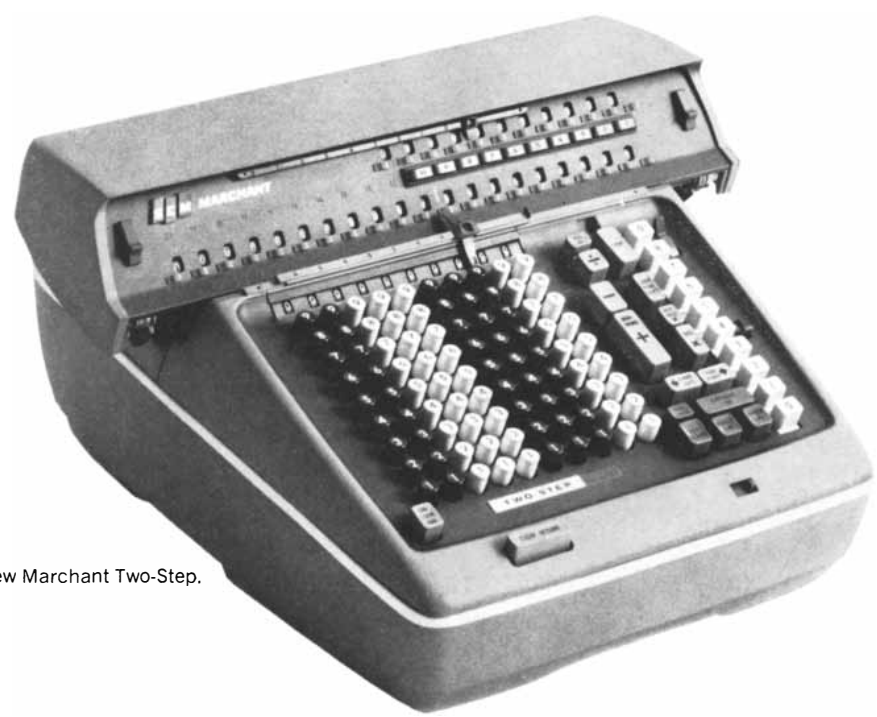
Then go right on to the next problem. This new Marchant Two-Step with Insta-Clear™ clears automatically when you enter the first digit of the next number. Of course, you can shut off this Insta-Clear feature if you want to accumulate multipliers, quotients, products. But, for the long runs of multiplying problems so usual in figure work, there's nothing like the new "Two-Step" operation.

See just how much the new Marchant Two-Step can do to speed work and save money in your office. Call or write to your nearest Marchant representative for a demonstration. No obligation!

MARCHANT CALCULATORS

SCM CORPORATION, 410 PARK AVENUE, NEW YORK, N. Y. 10022.
IN CANADA: SCM LTD., 29 GERVAIS DRIVE, DON MILLS, ONTARIO

SCM®



The new Marchant Two-Step.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

For electrical connectors. Washing machine agitators. Vacuum tube bases. Air conditioner blades. Underground-pipe fittings. Pot and pan handles. Bottle closures and control housings. Switch parts and steam iron bodies. Diamond grinding wheels, shuffleboard discs and distributor rotors. Tape recorder heads, serving trays . . . and countless other widely different products whose designers and molders have learned that *if phenolics can do it, Plenco can provide it . . . and does.* With distinction.

PLASTICS ENGINEERING COMPANY
Sheboygan, Wisconsin

Through research . . . a wide range of ready-made or custom formulated phenolic, melamine and epoxy thermoset molding compounds, and industrial resins.

trip took three minutes less than expected.

Burgeoning Reactors

It is vividly apparent that the technology of generating electric power with nuclear reactors is advancing rapidly throughout the world, but exactly how far has the advance carried? An answer is provided by a recent survey of the International Atomic Energy Agency. The survey finds that 68 reactors in 10 nations are now generating or are almost ready to generate significant amounts of electricity. Thirty-seven more power reactors are under construction; when they are completed, the list of nations will increase to 15.

The total capacity of the 68 reactors that are operating or are nearly completed is 6,072,000 kilowatts. The U.S. has the largest number of reactors: 24. The U.S. also has the reactor with the largest capacity: a heavy-water installation at Richland, Wash., that will generate 776,000 kilowatts of electricity when it goes into operation in a few months. The nation capable of generating the largest amount of power with nuclear reactors is the United Kingdom; its 20 reactors have a total capacity of 2,318,000 kilowatts, compared with a total capacity of 1,897,000 kilowatts for the U.S. reactors.

Some of the reactors listed in the survey are experimental and some are dual-purpose, producing plutonium as well as electricity. All, however, are capable of producing at least 1,000 kilowatts of electric power. The survey did not include movable power reactors, such as those in nuclear submarines. The other nations listed in the survey are Belgium, with one nuclear power reactor; Canada, one; France, five; West Germany, one; Italy, three; Japan, one; Sweden, one, and the U.S.S.R., 11. The nations that will be added to the list when reactors under construction are completed are Czechoslovakia, India, the Netherlands, Spain and Switzerland.

DDT in Antarctica

The Antarctic continent is the region of the earth most isolated from man and his works, yet trace amounts of DDT, which has never been used there, have been detected in the tissues of four Antarctic animal species. DDT was not widely used until after World War II; in the years since then its chemically stable residues have spread throughout the world. Its presence in Antarctica first became known early this

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

How many milliwatts did you say?

Fifty. But actually, we won't ship a Model 125 laser that doesn't put out seventy milliwatts in the test lab.

Ummhh. Shoulda used my six iron. What else do you do in the test lab?

Oh, check beam divergence, polarization linearity, output at the optional wavelengths, and the sit test. How many yards on this hole?

A hundred eighty-four. What's the sit test?

Well, uh, it's proprietary. Besides, Carl Clement, our industrial designer, would kill me if it got out.

It won't. For an eighty-five hundred dollar laser order you can tell me what the sit test is.

I'd rather give you back the 40 cents from the last hole, but if you must know, we *sit* on the Model 125.

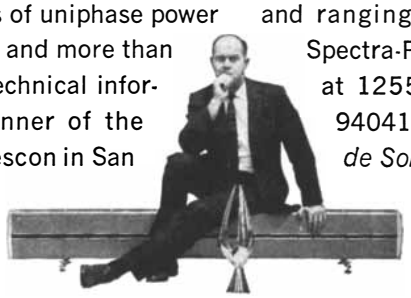
Sit on it?

Sit on it. Carl Clement said he could design a kinematic resonator mounting that would let you sit on the laser without affecting alignment or changing output power, and he did.

Who sits on it?

Carl. He won't let anybody else.

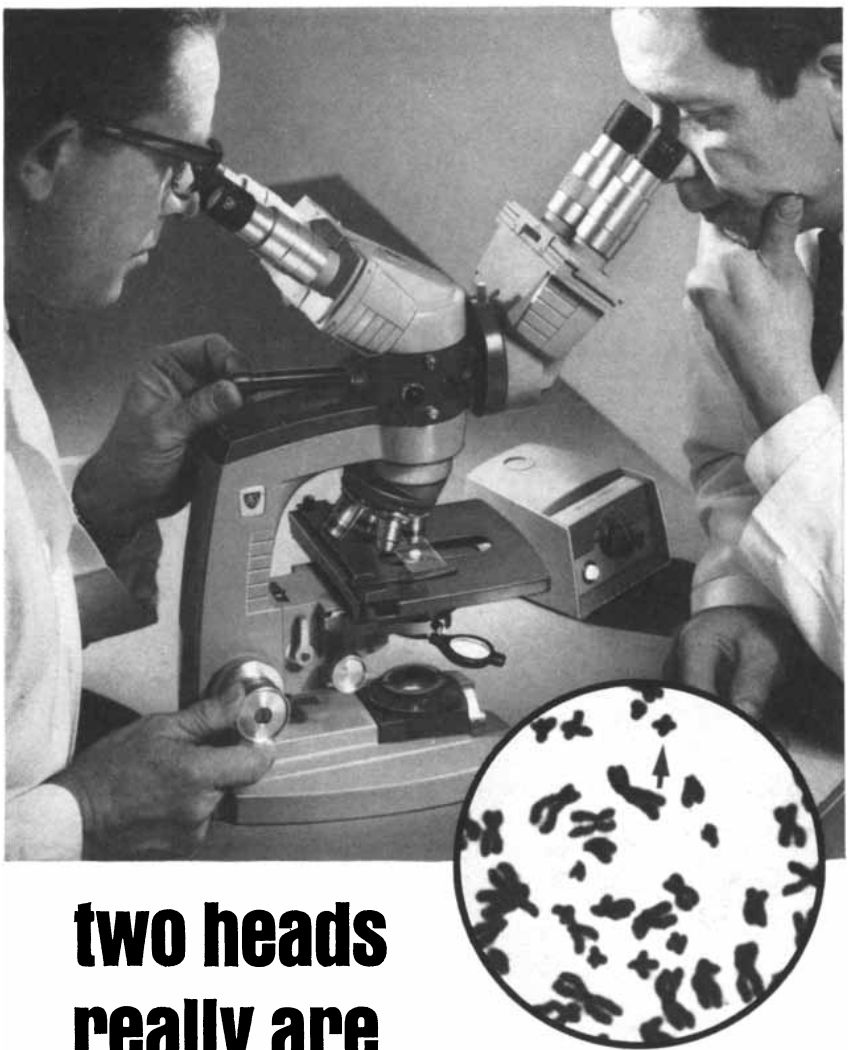
Actually, for $8500, Carl will let anybody sit on a Model 125 CW gas laser, and the 1-year unconditional warranty, plasma tube included, is still good. And it will still put out more than 50 milliwatts of uniphase power at 6328Å, more than 20 at 1.152μ, and more than 5 at 1.084μ and 6118Å. For full technical information on the Model 125 — winner of the "Pacesetter" Award at the 1965 Wescon in San Francisco, and now in use for airborne surveying, optical data processing, Raman spectroscopy, information display, atmospheric studies, optical tracking and ranging, and optical communications — call Spectra-Physics at (415) 961-2550, or write us at 1255 Terra Bella, Mountain View, California 94041. *In Europe, Spectra-Physics, S.A., Chemin de Somais 14, Pully, Switzerland.*



CARL AND THE AWARD-WINNING DESIGN

Spectra-Physics

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



two heads really are better than one...

when two persons can see the same magnified image simultaneously through a Dual Viewing Microstar.® Each viewer enjoys the same superb flat field, high-quality image that is available only with the AO Series 10 Microstar. An illuminated, transparent arrow is superimposed on the field of view. It can be freely positioned to pinpoint any minute detail for both observers. Applications are limitless. It's specially suited for consultations, training and advanced teaching because it offers simultaneous viewing and critical resolution that is impossible to achieve by projection methods. The Dual Viewing Microstar gives you a new method of effective communication.

®REGISTERED TRADE MARK AMERICAN OPTICAL COMPANY

AMERICAN OPTICAL COMPANY
INSTRUMENT DIVISION • BUFFALO, NEW YORK 14215

Dept. U178
Gentlemen:
Please send complete information on the AO Dual Viewing Microstar.

Name_____

Address_____

City_____ State_____ Zip Code_____

year when chromatographic analyses were made of the fat and liver of Adélie penguins and crabeater seals that had been collected by William J. L. Sladen of Johns Hopkins University. Since then additional Adélie penguins, as well as specimens of Weddell seal and a fish species of the eelpout family—all collected in the Antarctic by John L. George of Pennsylvania State University—have also shown traces of DDT. The heaviest concentration—.44 parts per million—was found in the eelpouts, which were taken in bottom traps at depths of more than 1,500 feet in McMurdo Sound.

The mechanisms by which the Antarctic animals have accumulated DDT, although evidently selective, are not yet understood. Samples of snow collected by George at three U.S. research stations in Antarctica showed no trace of DDT; thus transport of the chemical by air currents from other parts of the world appears to be ruled out. Except for the eelpouts, the fish specimens George collected were free of DDT; the same was true of several invertebrate species. George's sampling included 11 seals and 11 penguins; in each group only four of the 11 were contaminated.

Public Review Italian Style

Five prominent Italian scientific officials have been convicted of misappropriating government funds in a case that raises some touchy questions about the partly public and partly private support and administration of science in many countries. Giordano Giacomello, director of the Istituto Superiore di Sanità in Rome, and his predecessor, Domenico Marotta, have been sentenced, together with three colleagues, to prison terms and heavy fines for putting research grants to improper use. The case for the prosecution rested on the assumption that grants to a government institution, no matter what their source, are government funds.

A British biochemist formerly associated with the Istituto Superiore di Sanità has come to the defense of the convicted men. E. B. Chain, who shared the Nobel prize for physiology and medicine in 1945 for the discovery of penicillin, maintains that the charges were politically motivated and "utterly ridiculous." While working at the Istituto, Chain was the recipient of several large grants (one from the U.S. Department of Agriculture for $97,000 and another from the U.S. National Institutes of Health for $19,000), parts of which the defendants are alleged to have allo-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Who is the Best Judge When it comes to Semiconductor Requirements for Your Advanced Equipment

When it comes to making *any* decisions about the equipment you're making, *you* are the *only* judge. We wouldn't question that.

But, there are a lot of requirements where a total service company like Motorola could help provide the *best* answer. For instance, questions like:

- **What is the best semiconductor device available for your particular application?**
- **How can you best provide a practical hi-rel program for your company?**
- **Where can you get assistance on a tough circuit problem?**
- **Where should your company be going with future equipment designs?**

These are all very pressing questions at times. And, a quick solution can save you time and money. As a matter of fact, we feel they are so important that we try to have the answers available *before* you have the problem. We do this with things such as:

THE MEG-A-LIFE II PROGRAM — a new high-reliability assurance program for semiconductors which uses military-type devices or equivalent as source types and offers three levels of reliability assurance to meet varying application requirements. It can readily be used as a nucleus of an elaborate quality program, or, for less demanding requirements, can be used substantially as is, as an in-house quality assurance procedure.

DEVICE SELECTION GUIDES —

published cross-reference and selection guides are available from Motorola on all types of semiconductors — guides which permit you to make an intelligent device choice . . . within minutes!

APPLICATIONS ENGINEERING SERVICES — Motorola's Applications Department can evaluate your circuit and offer written suggestions on how to solve your circuit problems.

DEVICE DATA MANUAL —

the newly printed 908-page Data Manual, which lists device specifications for over 2600 types, eliminates literally days of wasted time for your engineers and purchasing people by providing a single source for all data.

FIELD REPRESENTATIVES — local Motorola semiconductor representatives located in some 23 field offices all over the United States, are backed by the world's largest single semiconductor research and production facility and each is fully aware of the outlook for semiconductor innovations in the future. Your Motorola man can provide you the information you need to intelligently guide your firm and help you maintain a competitive position in equipment development.

SEMICONDUCTOR DEVICE HANDBOOKS — published texts of integrated circuits, zener diodes, power transistors, rectifiers, switching transistors, and power circuit applications available from Motorola often provide the answer to a critical circuit problem with no further searching required.

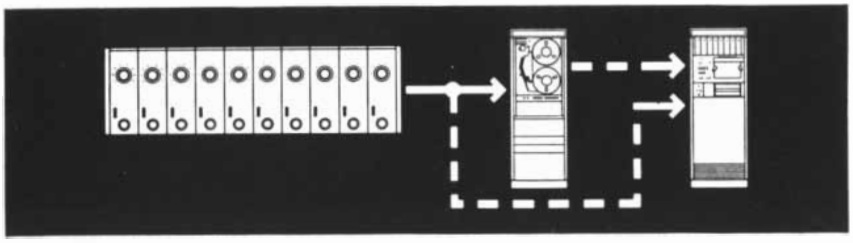
These are but a few of the standard, everyday tools provided by Motorola . . . items you'd expect from a total service supplier.

If you have any questions or would like additional information about any of the subjects discussed here, write Motorola Semiconductor Products Inc., Technical Information Center, Dept. 66, Box 955, Phoenix, Arizona 85001.

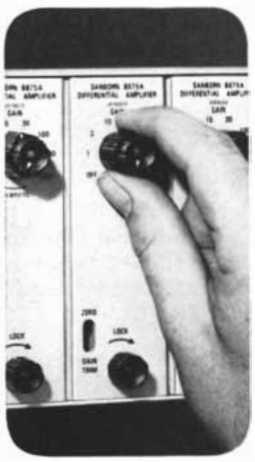
MOTOROLA Semiconductors

PROVIDING TOTAL SERVICE TO INDUSTRY

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

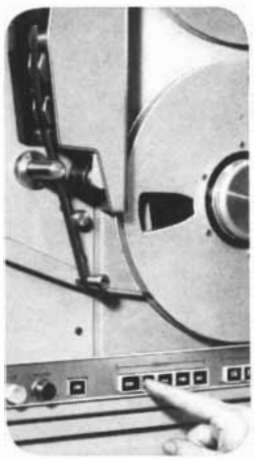


Flexible Way to Amplify, Store and Display Low Level DC-75KC data



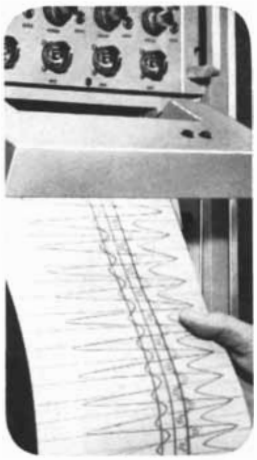
1000X Amplification, high common mode rejection

new wideband, chopper-less, all-solid-state, differential DC amplifier precisely measures thermocouple, strain gage and similar DC outputs. Model 8875A unmatched in 0.01% non-linearity, ±0.1% gain accuracy, ±0.01% gain stability and 120 db c.m. rejection (dc — 60 cps, up to 1K source imped. in either side of input) — *for $495, including the power supply.* Ten of these compact units rack- or case-mount in only 5″ x 19″ of panel space, deliver 10v across 100 ohms with up to 1000′ of cable, to drive magnetic tape recorder, oscillograph, etc. as described at right.



IRIG-compatible tape recording at lower cost

with 7- or 14-channel 3900A Series systems following 8875A Data Amplifiers. Record at 1⅞ to 60 ips, push-button-selected tape speeds, from 100-100,000 cps in direct mode; 3 db response, better than 40 db signal/noise ratio rms at 60 ips. Integral footage counter accurate to 99.95%, plug-in solid state amplifiers, snap-on reels, no maintenance except occasional tape path cleaning. Fully-compatible with other IRIG-standards instrumentation, at basic system prices from $6,185 (7 channels), or $8,415 (14 channels), plus desired electronics. *Store all* your low level data signals on 3900A-recorded tape, then *see* . . .



High resolution graphic recordings immediately

made by slow-speed playback of taped signals into the new 8- to 24-channel 4500 Series dc-5kc optical (ultraviolet) oscillograph. Improved optical writing system and charts produce high contrast traces which may occupy entire 8″ chart width, overlap, be positioned along a common baseline or anywhere on the chart. Traces clearly readable in room light immediately following recording, may be permanently preserved by chemical fixing. Entire dc-5 kc frequency range covered by *one* set of galvanometers, eliminating separate galvanometer inventories and tedious changes. Trace resolution aided by choice of 9 pushbutton chart speeds, 0.25 to 100 inches/sec.; full width time lines, amplitude lines partially or wholly removable, sequential trace interruption for trace identification. Complete 8-channel systems from $6,950.

For complete specifications and application help, call your local Hewlett-Packard field engineering office, or write: Sanborn Division, Hewlett-Packard Company, 175 Wyman Street, Waltham, Mass. 02154. Europe H.P.S.A., 54 Route des Acacias, Geneva.

HEWLETT PACKARD hp SANBORN DIVISION

cated for purposes other than research. Chain says he solicited the funds himself and knows that "every cent was spent and accounted for before the research contracts ended."

According to the prosecution Marotta, Giacomello and the others established foundations and groups of research consultants that they used as fronts to channel the funds into their own pockets. Thus the jury, composed of laymen, had to decide not only whether or not the funds were government funds but also whether or not the foundations and consultants were doing bona fide work. Chain and those members of the Italian and British scientific communities who endorse his stand are maintaining that the money was privately solicited and cannot properly be considered government funds; that the appropriateness of its use cannot be competently determined by ordinary judicial review, and that the prosecutors belong to a political group seeking to discredit the present Italian government.

The abuses of bureaucracy are a subject of broad public concern in Italy at present, and it appears that the charges were brought in a context that had won public approval. There is, however, much personal sympathy for Marotta and a widespread feeling that his sentence—six years and eight months' imprisonment and a $2,400 fine—is too severe for a man of 79 who is in ill health. The defendants have appealed their sentences and are currently at liberty awaiting another hearing.

Vehicle for a Noble Gas

Until 1962 the heavy "noble" gas xenon had been regarded as an inert element, totally unable to react chemically with other atoms or molecules. Yet even then xenon was known to act as an anesthetic agent in man, which seemed to imply chemical activity of some kind. In 1963 Robert M. Featherstone and his associates at the San Francisco Medical Center of the University of California observed that more xenon is carried by the blood than could be accounted for by its solubility in blood plasma. They subsequently demonstrated that xenon binds reversibly to hemoglobin, the oxygen-bearing molecule of the blood. Other workers showed that it also binds to myoglobin, the oxygen-storing molecule in muscle.

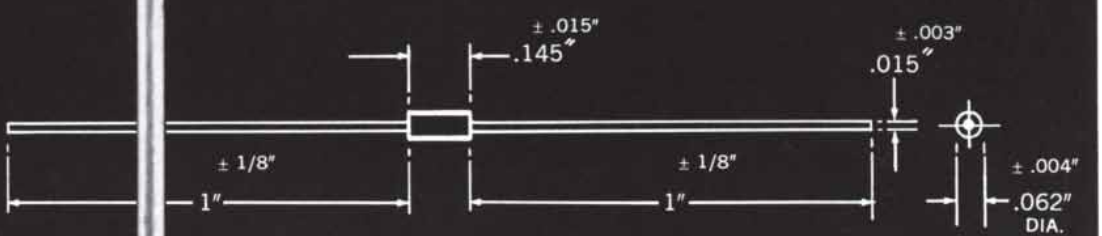
The exact site where xenon attaches itself to the myoglobin molecule—and presumably to the closely related molecule of hemoglobin—has now been identified by John C. Kendrew (who

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

new Allen-Bradley type BB resistor

⅛ watt insulated hot molded resistor having the identical dependability associated with all A-B hot molded resistors

shown 10 times actual size



ACTUAL DIMENSIONS

■ Here is the latest addition to the Allen-Bradley line of hot molded resistors—the new Type BB. Being so very small, they are ideal for today's miniaturized equipment—and offer a theoretical packaging density approaching 730,000 units per cubic foot. Quality has not been sacrificed for size—the new Type BB insulated resistor provides the same superior performance and reliability for which Allen-Bradley resistors are world famous.

For complete information on these new miniature Type BB resistors, please send for Technical Bulletin B-5005: Allen-Bradley Co., 1204 S. Third Street, Milwaukee, Wis. 53204. In Canada: Allen-Bradley Canada Ltd., Galt, Ont. Export Office: 630 Third Avenue, New York, N.Y., U.S.A. 10017.

CHECK THESE FULL SIZE SPECIFICATIONS

RESISTANCE VALUES: Standard EIA and MIL-R-11 from 2.7 ohms to 100 megohms

RESISTANCE TOLERANCES: Standard ± 5%, ± 10%, and ± 20%

MAXIMUM CONTINUOUS RATED VOLTAGE: 150 Volts RMS or DC

MAXIMUM CONTINUOUS RATED WATTAGE: 0.125 Watt at 70°C. Derate linearly to zero watts at 130°C maximum operating temperature

VOLTAGE CHARACTERISTIC: Less than 0.050% resistance change per volt

TEMPERATURE CYCLING: Resistance change less than 2% in five cycles from — 55°C to + 85°C

LOAD LIFE: Rated continuous working voltage for 1000 hours at 70°C ambient results in a resistance change of less than 8%, with the average not to exceed 6%

SHORT TIME OVERLOAD: Resistance change is less than 2.5% after 5 seconds at 2½ times continuous working voltage (200 volts max.)

EFFECT OF SOLDERING: Resistance change ± (3% + 0.05 Ω) maximum after 3-second test with leads immersed in solder to ⅛" of body at 250°C

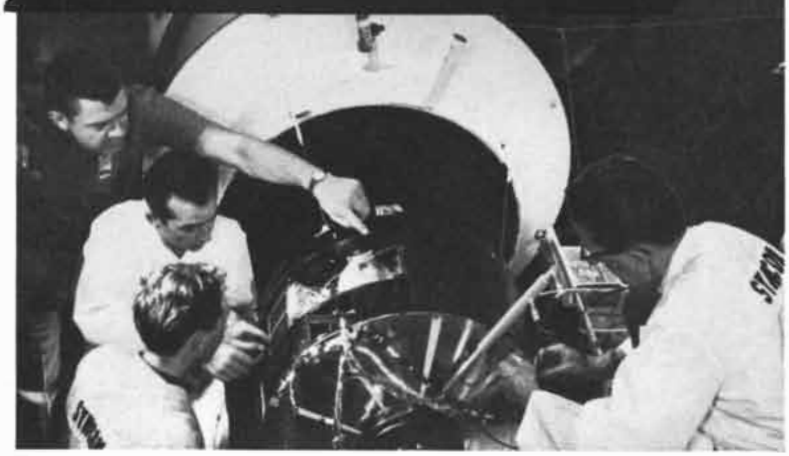
A-B QUALITY

ALLEN-BRADLEY

QUALITY ELECTRONIC COMPONENTS

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Investigate the advantages
of locating in one of
SCIENTIFIC TENNESSEE'S
291 CITIES AND TOWNS!



If you're a science-oriented industry . . . you'll find many reasons for locating in Tennessee. In fact, your chief problem may be in deciding just which of 291 cities and towns will be best for your special requirements.

THERE'S OAK RIDGE. The nation's first city of scientists. One town with 8 nuclear reactors and 6 major accelerators.

AND TULLAHOMA. Home of Arnold Engineering Development Center . . . and the new multi-million dollar Space Institute, affiliated with the University of Tennessee.

THEN, THERE'S KNOXVILLE. Location of one of the nation's great state universities . . . the University of Tennessee which graduates more than 500 engineers and scientists every year.

AND, OF COURSE, NASHVILLE. Famous for its many centers of education, including Vanderbilt University and thirteen other colleges and universities.

MEMPHIS IS THE HOME of Memphis State University and the University of Tennessee Medical School.

CHATTANOOGA is the location of the new Chattanooga Technical Institute which will turn out 250 highly trained advanced technicians annually. Similar institutes are in the late planning stages for Nashville and Memphis.

20 VOCATIONAL-TECHNICAL SCHOOLS BLANKET THE STATE

To help industry get trained manpower, Tennessee has a state-wide program of area Vocational-Technical Schools. In operation or planned for: Knoxville, McMinnville, Memphis, Nashville, Athens, Dickson, Hartsville, Jackson, McKenzie, Morristown, Newbern, Savannah, Shelbyville, Tri-Cities, Livingston, Covington, Hohenwald, plus three future sites.

AND THAT'S NOT ALL!

Scientific Tennessee has not only abundant, willing-to-work, easily-trained manpower but — 100% financing available; low-cost power; navigable waterways; good business climate; convenient location; and great recreation. See about Tennessee **now.** Write on company letterhead or mail coupon.

ABUNDANT TENNESSEE

Division for Industrial Development

Office of the Governor
11-3 Cordell Hull Bldg., Nashville, Tennessee
Please send Tennessee Industrial Data.
Name_____
Firm_____
Address_____
City_____ State_____

originally unraveled the structure of myoglobin) and two associates, Benno P. Schoenborn and Herman C. Watson, in the Medical Research Council Laboratory of Molecular Biology at the University of Cambridge. To find the site of attachment they compared the X-ray diffraction patterns of myoglobin when xenon was bound to the molecule and when it was not. The results show that xenon is attached to one specific site buried deep in the interior of the molecule. If hemoglobin will bind itself to such an exotic element as xenon, it seems reasonable to speculate that it may enfold and transport other substances for purposes yet unknown.

Structure of Smooth Muscle

Advances in electron microscopy have provided much information on the fine structure and the function of striated muscle (see "The Flight Muscles of Insects," by David S. Smith; SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, June). Recent electron microscope studies of the other kind of muscle—"smooth" muscle such as that of the intestine—have revealed that the filaments that do the work of contraction are arranged in a manner distinctly different from that of the filaments in striated muscle. The arrangement, when considered in engineering terms, has mechanical advantages that may explain some of the special properties of smooth muscle.

Examining sections of toad intestine and sea-slug nerve sheath, Jack Rosenbluth of the Albert Einstein College of Medicine found that the filaments of these smooth muscles are arrayed at an angle of as much as 10 degrees to the long axis of the muscle cell; thus the muscle's individual contractile units are not "in series," or end to end, as they are in striated muscle but "in parallel." Because forces acting in parallel are additive, whereas forces acting in series are not, Rosenbluth calculates that the tension that can be exerted by a muscle cell containing obliquely arranged filaments may be 10 times greater than the tension that can be achieved by a striated-muscle cell with the same number of contractile units. This calculation agrees with the known ability of smooth muscle to sustain forceful contractions for long periods with little expenditure of energy. In a series array, on the other hand, both the velocity and the amount of contraction can be far greater than in a parallel array; this agrees with the known swiftness of striated-muscle contraction and the much slower contraction of smooth muscle.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Moving air is easy . . . controlling it takes an expert

Overlooked by time, the aborigine of Australia's Arnhem Land lives today exactly as his ancestors did in the bleak wastes of the outback. Occasionally the monotony of his life is broken by a corroboree, the primitive rite which elevates boys to young manhood. One of the celebrants in this ritual is the didjeridoo man who, from a tapered wooden tube, "pulls" a song whose melancholy sound accompanies the balnooknook drum man and the songman as they conduct the ceremony. Primitive as the man who plays it, the didjeridoo proves to be a complete puzzle to outsiders. In Torrington's business of making air moving equipment, we concentrate on solving puzzles and converting outsiders into friends.
The Torrington Manufacturing Company, specialists in fans, blower wheels and blower units.

TORRINGTON

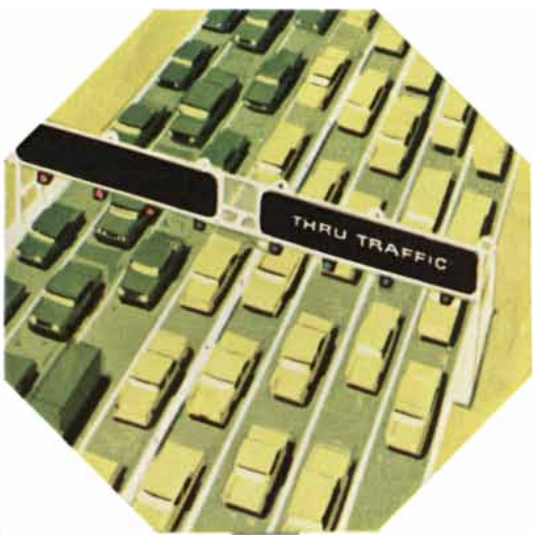
TORRINGTON, CONN. VAN NUYS, CALIF. ROCHESTER, IND. OAKVILLE, CANADA NIVELLES, BELGIUM SWINDON, ENGLAND SYDNEY, AUSTRALIA

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

COMMUNICATIONS, THE CITY'S

The traffic's terrific, but GT&E has new and better ways to handle it. Here's how this total communications company—working through its family of companies, including Sylvania, Automatic Electric, Lenkurt Electric and the General Telephone Operating Companies—makes city living better for millions of Americans.

By constantly improving telephone service in those areas in the 33 states where the General Telephone Companies operate.



By ending rush-hour traffic tie-ups with AE's "reversible lane" traffic control systems.

By enriching the curricula of city schools with educational TV, designed and equipped by Sylvania.

By smoothing intercity plane travel with sophisticated airport lighting systems from Sylvania — and automatic reservation and flight announcement systems from Automatic Electric.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

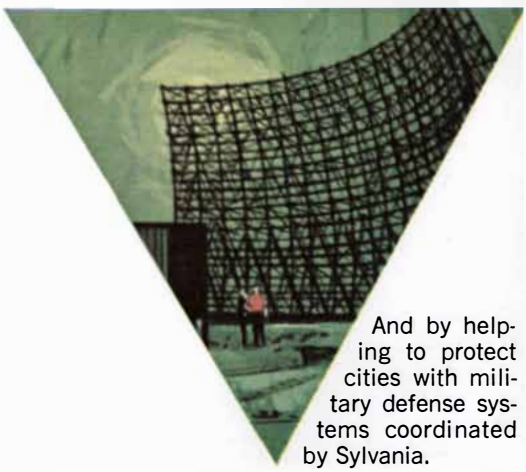
BUSIEST CORNER

By making the city more fun to live in, with Sylvania color TV and stereo for its homes — and lighting that adds hours to the enjoyment of its ballparks, golf courses, outdoor theaters.

By making people safer with Sylvania street lighting and Automatic Electric's emergency reporting systems.

By increasing efficiency of subways and the railroads through Sylvania's car identification and AE's train locating systems.

By speeding the city's commerce with advances in data handling and transmission techniques.



And by helping to protect cities with military defense systems coordinated by Sylvania.

GT&E

GENERAL TELEPHONE & ELECTRONICS

730 THIRD AVE., N.Y. 10017 • GT&E Laboratories • GT&E International • General Telephone Directory Co. • Automatic Electric • Lenkurt Electric • Sylvania Electric

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

CALCUTTA: A PREMATURE METROPOLIS

The first of four articles on cities that exemplify diverse urban situations. Calcutta has become a metropolis without benefit of the industrial revolution that gave rise to cities in advanced nations

by Nirmal Kumar Bose

Of the 250-odd cities in the world that have populations of 500,000 or more, nearly half are in the developing countries. These cities have arisen out of phase with history: they have appeared in the setting of the traditional agricultural economy in advance of the industrial revolution that is supposed to beget the metropolis [see "The Modern Metropolis," by Hans Blumenfeld, page 64]. One of these cities is Calcutta. India's largest urban center, the metropolitan district of Calcutta crowds nearly seven million people into its 400 square miles. Calcutta is not only a great seaport and today an increasingly diversified manufacturing center; it is also the cultural capital of the Bengali-speaking people of eastern India. Its cosmopolitan population embraces skilled Sikh workers from Punjab, businessmen from Rajasthan and Gujarat on the western side of India, highly educated civil service professionals from Kerala and Madras in the south and Hindi-speaking bearers and laborers from neighboring states; the population also includes native Bengali Moslems as well as the dominant Bengali Hindu population (whose numbers have been swelled since 1947 by the influx of 700,000 refugees from East Pakistan). Calcutta is thus the scene of a major confrontation between the enduring institutions of old India—her caste communities and diversity of ethnic heritages—and the pressures and values arising from the process of urbanization that presages India's industrial revolution. What happens in Calcutta will strongly determine the character and tempo of that revolution throughout the entire country. The same can be said, in all likelihood, about the roles that are to be played by the metropolises of the other developing countries.

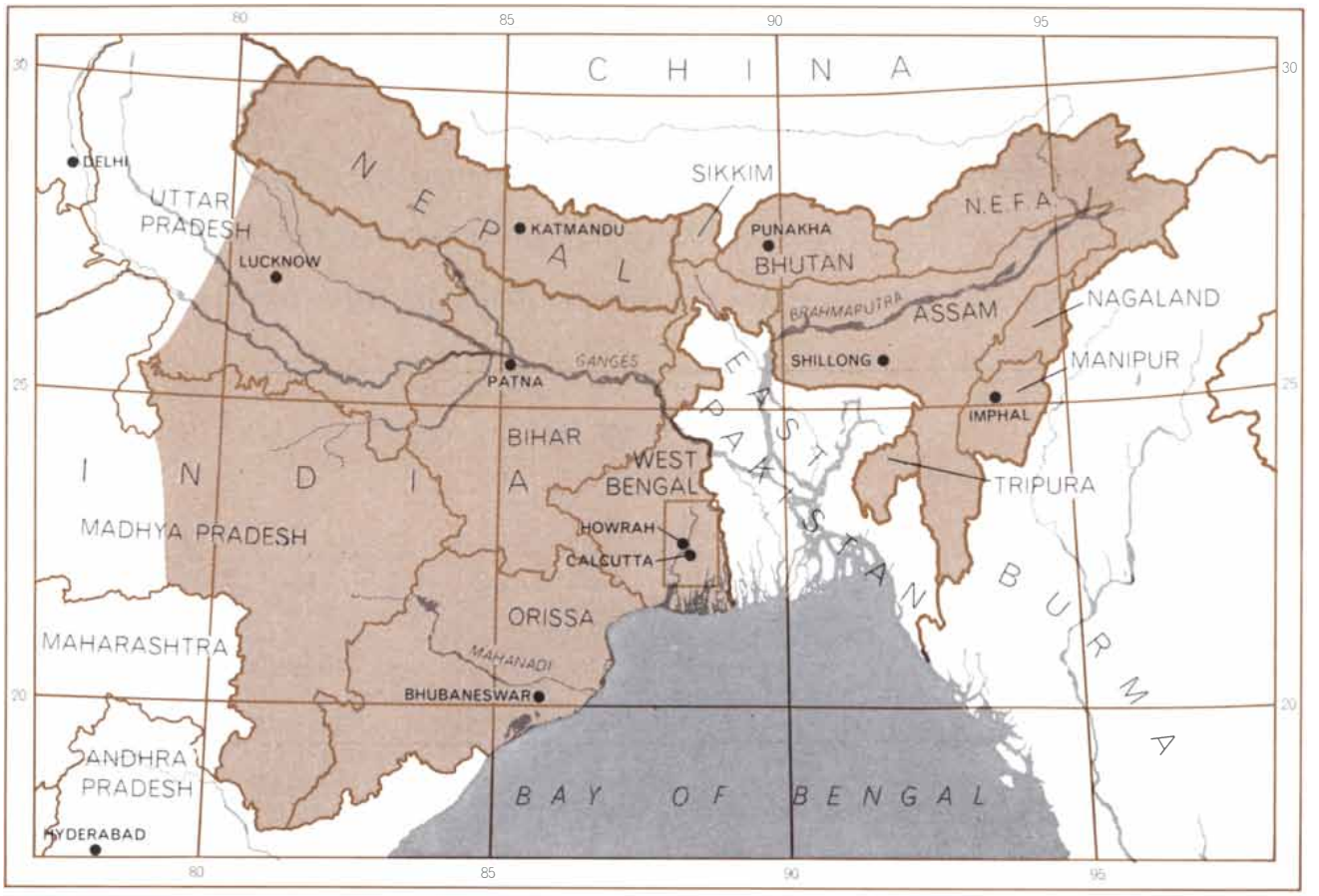
In Calcutta the collision of the traditional society with the forces compelling urbanization and industrialization is harsher by virtue of the fact that the city possesses no more than the rudiments of the technological apparatus that makes life possible for the comparable population and population density of London (eight million people in 693 square miles) or New York (eight million people in 365 square miles). Approaching Calcutta by air, one is struck by the almost absolute flatness of the wet delta land on which the city is spread. A network of dark green trees and waving coconut palms defines the abandoned meanders of rivers, interspersed with innumerable shallow ponds. The rest of the countryside offers nothing to one's sight that is either new or healthy. Poverty-stricken villages consisting of neglected hovels (which Mahatma Gandhi once described as "dung heaps") huddle together with increasing density up to the uncertain limits of the city. There, except for a number of industrial buildings, the structures are almost all old and often decrepit. The congestion of buildings within the city becomes heaviest at the banks of the Hooghly River, particularly at each end of the Howrah bridge. The wharf roofs and the factories stretch like a broad, dirty ribbon for miles up- and downstream from the heart of the metropolis.

On the ground the shanties made of castaway materials that crowd the road from the airport at Dum-Dum and the stench of uncovered surface drains introduce the visitor to the condition of life of the vast majority of the city's inhabitants. More than three-fourths of the population of the city of Calcutta proper live in overcrowded tenement and bustee (slum) quarters. According to an official estimate "two-thirds of the people live in kutcha (unbaked brick) buildings. More than 57 percent of multimember families have one room to live in. For more than half of the families cramped into one-room quarters there is only 30 square feet or less per family member." One study showed that the indigent in the bustees share a single water tap among 25.6 to 30.1 persons and a single latrine among 21.1 to 23.

Should the visitor have the chance to enter any of the older tenements he will be struck by the tremendous contrast that exists between what is public and what is private. The dwellings are clean and tidy inside, although they may be overcrowded. On the other hand, all the garbage and all the refuse of living and of workshops (8.6 percent of the rooms in bustees are either partly or wholly places of work) are dumped, not in stated spots or at stated times, but everywhere and at any time along the streets and lanes. Correspondingly there

CITY OF CALCUTTA was founded by traders of the British East India Company in 1690 around a nucleus of Hooghly River villages in the Ganges delta some 70 miles inland from the Bay of Bengal. The modern Fort William (*center of map on opposite page*) and its surrounding two square miles of maidan, or park, were carefully laid out in 1757, but the rest of the urban area along both banks of the river grew without benefit of plan. Some parts lie below high-water level; the flat terrain makes drainage in general difficult. The seat of the British government of India until 1912, Calcutta remains India's largest city today. Some three million people live within the 40 square miles outlined in the map, and nearly seven million live in the 400 square miles of the Calcutta Metropolitan District.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



CALCUTTA'S HINTERLAND (*color*), which includes more than a third of the Indian subcontinent, is what makes the city India's most important urban area. Within this region are the bulk of the nation's industrial resources, such as the coal and iron deposits of Orissa, Bihar and West Bengal. The region's productivity is such that Calcutta, its principal port, clears more than 40 percent of the nation's annual exports. A large proportion of the city's poorest factory laborers are immigrants from the villages of this region.

is no stated schedule for the collection of refuse. At all hours of the day servants throw rubbish into the streets, and no one makes it his business to complain or to mend things so that the neighborhood can remain clean.

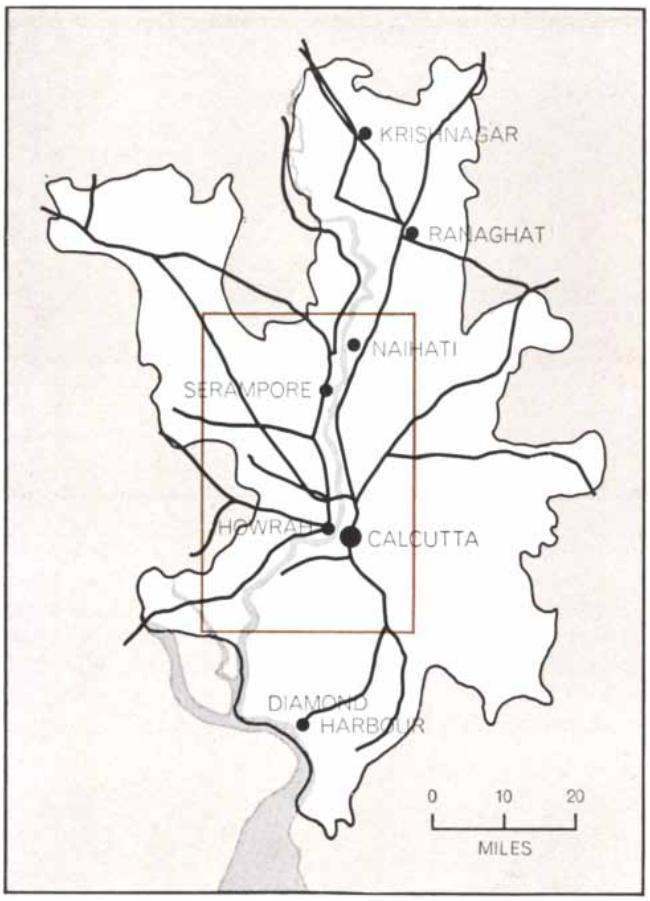
This dreary picture is not true of every part of Calcutta. In the new residential areas of Alipore, Ballygunge and Tollygunge in the southern part of the city and in the old Esplanade quarter at the eastern side of the great central green of the maidan, life is considerably brighter for those who are economically more fortunate. And the public buildings that flank the maidan still carry an air of provincially imperial splendor, as befits a former seat of the British viceroy.

Even in the midst of the central commercial and banking districts of the city, however, the traffic situation is appalling. On an average day 500,000 pedestrians and 30,000 vehicles will cross the Howrah bridge, and the traffic jams at both ends are constant. There are never enough taxis or buses. The progress these vehicles make through the streets is slowed by the rickshaws, which are patronized generously by the citizens of Calcutta, and by the numerous carts drawn by oxen, water buffaloes or men. Foreigners complain wrongly of the sacred cows or bulls that graze from garbage bin to garbage bin in every part of town, including the central commercial districts. The cattle that interfere with traffic are far less numerous than the human beasts of burden whose lifework is to carry heavy loads on their heads or haul them in carts. In their struggle to survive the men have driven the animals from the city. As an acquaintance of mine once remarked: "It is dearer to maintain cattle in Calcutta; one has to pay rent for stabling them, and when they die it is all loss to the owner. But a coolie can be hired without the charge of stabling him, and when he dies he dies at his own expense."

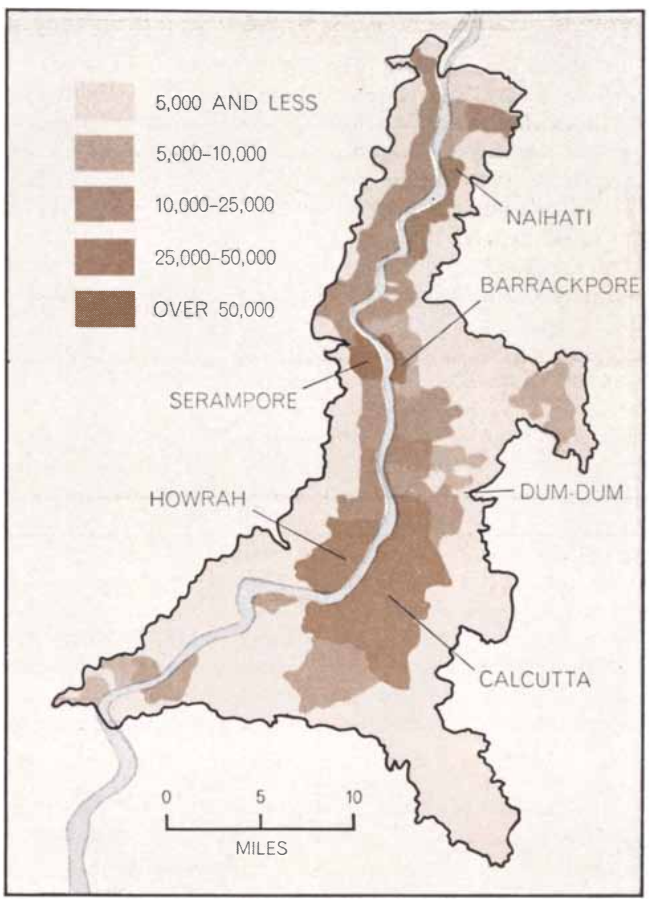
The impression is widely held that Calcutta is the center of a population "implosion," that the city is being engulfed by a tide of in-migration from the country around it. Although some such process can be said to have contributed to the city's growth in the past, this is not the case today. In an admirable demographic and economic survey of Calcutta, the Registrar General of India, Asok Mitra, observes: "It seems incredible that, while West Bengal's population grew by 33 percent in the last decade, Calcutta's should have grown by only 8 percent. In the same period Greater Bombay grew by about 39 percent. ... The truth of the matter is indeed a paradox: that in spite of the squalor, the crowds, the swarming streets and pathways, the bustees bursting and spilling around, Calcutta is not growing fast enough."

The stagnation of Calcutta is of more than municipal concern. As Mitra contends, Calcutta is not only the capital of Bengal; it is "India's city." In 1959–1960, 25 percent of all the gross weight of cargo imported into the country and 42 percent of all exports cleared through the port of Calcutta. The city is the port of entry to those regions of India that possess the greatest concentration of in-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



METROPOLITAN AREA of Calcutta, about 4,000 square miles in extent, is the geographical zone from which the city draws its daily supplies of food. Black lines show the network of railroads that connect Calcutta and West Bengal with the rest of India.



METROPOLITAN DISTRICT of Calcutta is a 400-square-mile area on both sides of the Hooghly River. The population density exceeds 50,000 persons per square mile in the city proper, in the town of Howrah across the river and in two northern urban zones.

dustrial resources—in particular the coal and iron deposits of West Bengal, Bihar and Orissa—and thus occupy a central place in the succession of Five Year Plans advanced by the government of India. Mitra observes: "It is this fact of nature added to the richness of the hinterland and the skill of local manpower that persuaded the World Bank, the International Development Association, the Development Loan Fund and other bodies to make enormous investments of over Rs 2,500 million [or $500 million] since 1949. . . . No less than 37 projects in Bihar and West Bengal committed in the Third Plan will depend in some way on the port city of Calcutta, the total of their foreign exchange component alone running to the tidy sum of Rs 3,745 million [$750 million] at current prices. These exclude projects in Orissa which, too, depend more on Calcutta than on any other port."

By 1960 it was clear that no aspect of Calcutta's development was keeping pace with the needs of its population or its hinterland. Overcrowding, health hazards from grossly inadequate water supply and sanitation, deficiencies in the transportation system, plus deterioration of the port attendant on silting of the Hooghly—all were hampering the economic growth of India's most rapidly expanding industrial region. The government of West Bengal in 1961 created the Calcutta Metropolitan Planning Organization (CMPO) with the statutory directive of seeking the coordinated development of the entire metropolitan district. To assist in this ambitious enterprise experts have been enlisted from the United Nations technical agencies and consultants have been provided on grants from the Ford Foundation. One of the first achievements of the CMPO was the delineation of the 400 square miles of the district itself, although the jurisdiction of the organization is not limited to this region [*see illustration at right above*]. At the outset the planners set themselves two tasks: the institution of immediate "action" programs and the framing of long-range plans that look to the needs of the city and its hinterland a generation hence.

Under the heading of action, measures are being taken to cure the situation defined in 1959 by consultants from the World Health Organization: "In India the region of endemic cholera falls mainly within the state of West Bengal, with its nucleus in greater Calcutta and dominantly in the bustee population, ill-provided with even elementary sanitation facilities." The city has had a dual water system: an intermittent and inadequately distributed supply of filtered water and a continuous supply of unfiltered water available at hydrants for street cleaning, fire fighting and flushing latrine tanks. All over the city hundreds of thousands of people are driven to use the latter source, and worse ones, every day for laundering, bathing, cooking and drinking. The interim action agenda seeks "the virtual elimination of endemic cholera through execution of the environmental program relating to water supply and the disposal of human wastes."

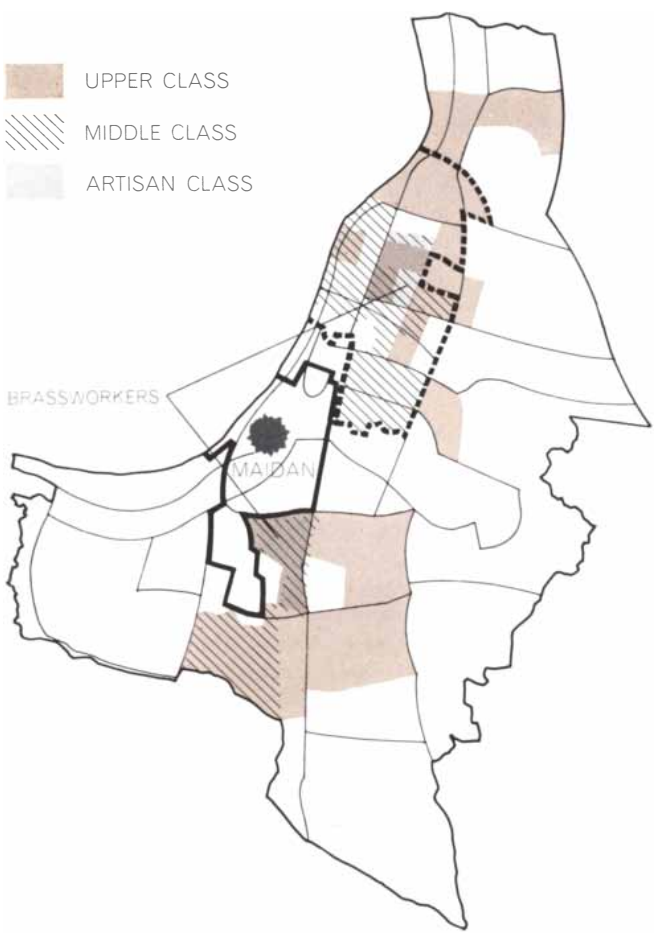
These measures also constitute the essence of the "slum improvement" efforts to which the planners are committed in lieu of the slum-clearance

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

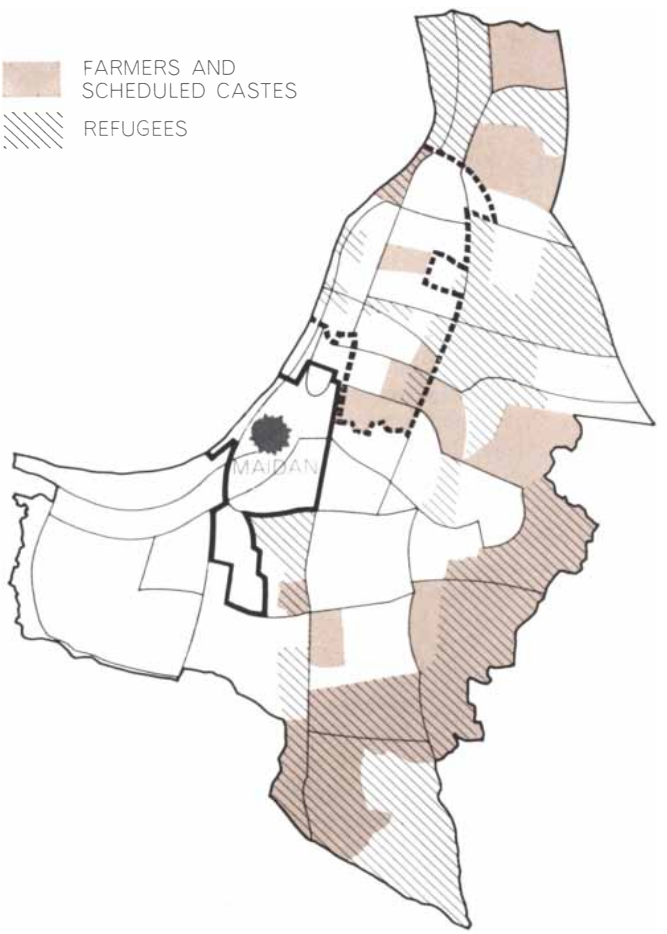
projects that characterize urban development and renewal programs elsewhere in the world [see "The Uses of Land in Cities," by Charles Abrams, page 150]. For the same gross expenditure that might rehouse 7,000 people it is estimated that present bustee quarters can be made more safely habitable for 70,000 people. With a target date of 1971, coinciding with the end of the Fourth Five Year Plan, the interim action program also calls for projects to develop low-cost housing and open new areas for habitation in the metropolitan district for 550,000 people; to relieve traffic conditions in the city with another bridge across the Hooghly and a mass transit system; to build enough schools and train enough teachers to bring 100 percent of the children of primary school age and 60 percent of the children of secondary school age into the classroom, and to enlist "participation of the people in upgrading their own surroundings even while government services are being improved."

Outside the metropolitan district the long-range studies embrace still larger areas affected by Calcutta's development, or lack of it. The first of these is the so-called Calcutta Metropolitan Area of 4,000 square miles, on which the city depends for its daily food supplies. Beyond is the Metropolitan Region, in which the planners contemplate the development of "countermagnet" centers, such as the projected satellite port 70 miles downstream at Haldia, to draw population pressure from the center. Finally there is the Resource Region: the 500,000 square miles of country (comprising Assam, Nagaland, Manipur, Tripura and the North East Frontier Agency, as well as Bhutan, Sikkim and Nepal to the north and the states west and south of West Bengal) for all of which Calcutta is the gateway to the world [*see illustration on page 92*]. By 1986, the planners hope, the Calcutta metropolitan district will have resumed a proper rate of growth with respect to the region it serves. It must then be able to accommodate a population of 9.8 to 11.5 million, provide on the order of 5.1 million jobs (an additional 2.4 million over 1960) and have 3,900 new primary schools and 2,100 new secondary schools in operation.

For the sake of these worthy aims it would be helpful to understand now why the economic growth of Calcutta has been lagging. The cause undoubtedly lies largely in the economic situation of India as a whole. The difficulty also arises, however, from causes nearer to home. Economists and political scientists frequently express the opinion that the causes are cultural, namely that it is the conservative character of the Indian people—their other-worldliness and fatalism—that hinders the economic and social progress of the country. There may or may not be some truth in this diagnosis. It would perhaps be better to set aside speculation and start with examination of the actual situation in Calcutta. We shall ask how far life in



BENGALI-SPEAKING HINDUS of upper, middle and artisan classes were the earliest settlers of Calcutta and still make up 50 percent of the city's population. At first concentrated in the "native quarter" north of the maidan, many of them have moved to less congested neighborhoods in the southern portion of the city.



BENGALI POOR, who include not only hereditary farmers and former "untouchables" but also 700,000 Hindu refugees from East Pakistan, are widely scattered, but the main concentrations are in slum districts in the extreme north and south and along the eastern outskirts. They total three-quarters of the city's unemployed.

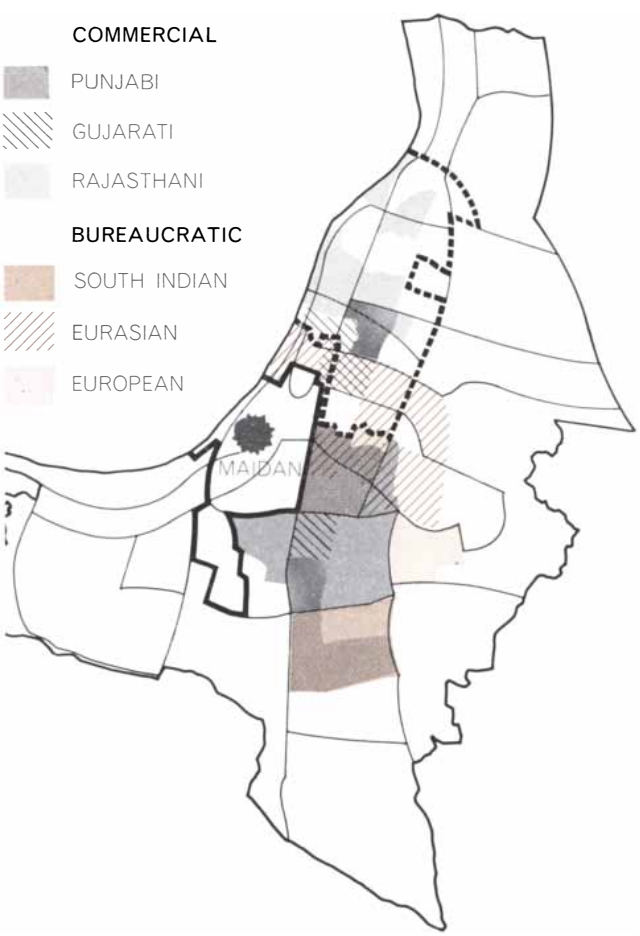
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

this city—the stirring together under the most straitened material circumstances of peoples from all over India—has brought the dissolution of the old social and cultural ties they brought with them to the city. In more formal language, the question is to what degree the process of urbanization has brought increased mobility of occupation and corresponding social mobility and therewith closer integration of the components forming the society of the city. "The challenge," says a hortatory pamphlet published by the CMPO, "is not just to build some satellite towns and new houses, or to lay roads and sewer lines, but to direct the forces that govern the life and living of the people and set new values for them."

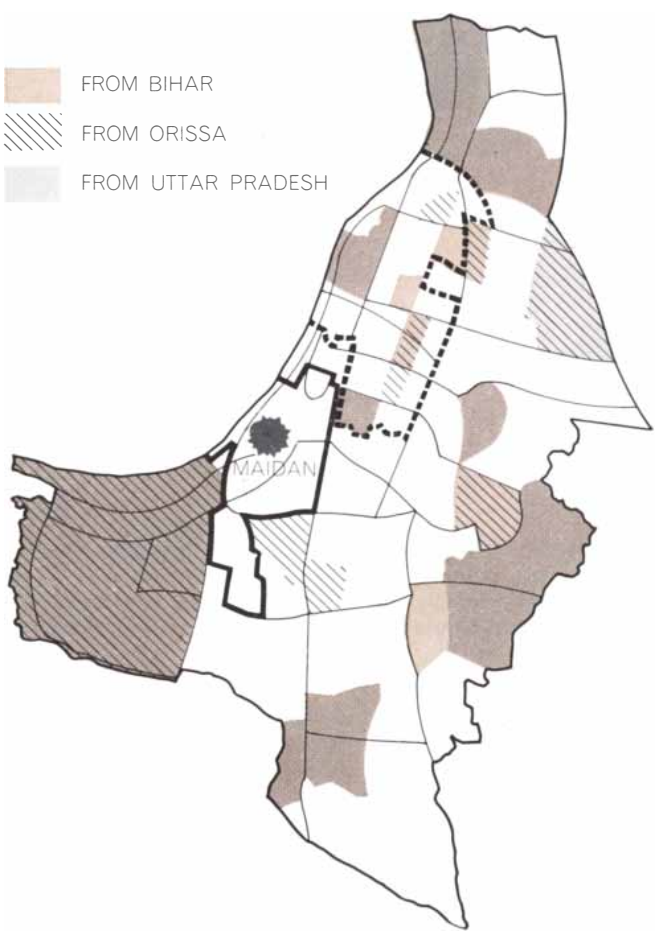
The examination begins necessarily with consideration of the role of caste in India. Caste has set the pattern of life in India since time out of memory and continues to organize the relations of people in the 570,000 villages in which 80 percent of the nation's 450 million people dwell. In the simplistic picture of the four layers of caste—the Brahman, the priest and teacher; the Kshatriya, the warrior; the Vaisya, engaged in economic pursuits, and the Sudra, the tiller and cultivator, plus the "suppressed" peoples now grouped in the so-called Scheduled Castes—it is often overlooked that caste was a way of organizing production. The system fostered a much more fine-grained texture of communities, numbering perhaps 12,000 in the country as a whole, each identified with an occupation and maintained by intramarriage. Competition was deliberately discouraged by caste. These hereditary guilds theoretically enjoyed a monopoly in the particular trades into which they had drifted within a distinct geographical region. Their occupations were ritually graded into high and low and kept ritually distant from one another. Even within the compass of small villages castes may occupy different quarters, and caste identity will tie fellow caste members from distant villages more closely together than does their daily life with fellow villagers. Yet the castes were traditionally bound by mutual ties of exchange of goods and services.

The caste communities were often distinguishable from one another by differences in custom or culture. Such differences were not suppressed but were even encouraged to exist in their own right. Hinduism thus became a federation of many local or communal cultures, all of which professed ultimate allegiance, however, to the philosophical monism represented by the Vedanta. The caste system thereby helped to lend stability to the ancient economy of agriculture and handicrafts. It provided a superstructure that evoked inner unities, instead of suppressing cultural differences in favor of uniformity.

Its teeming millions bring to Calcutta not only this diversity of heritage but also diversities with still deeper ethnic roots in language, religious faith and historical tradition. Although Bengali,

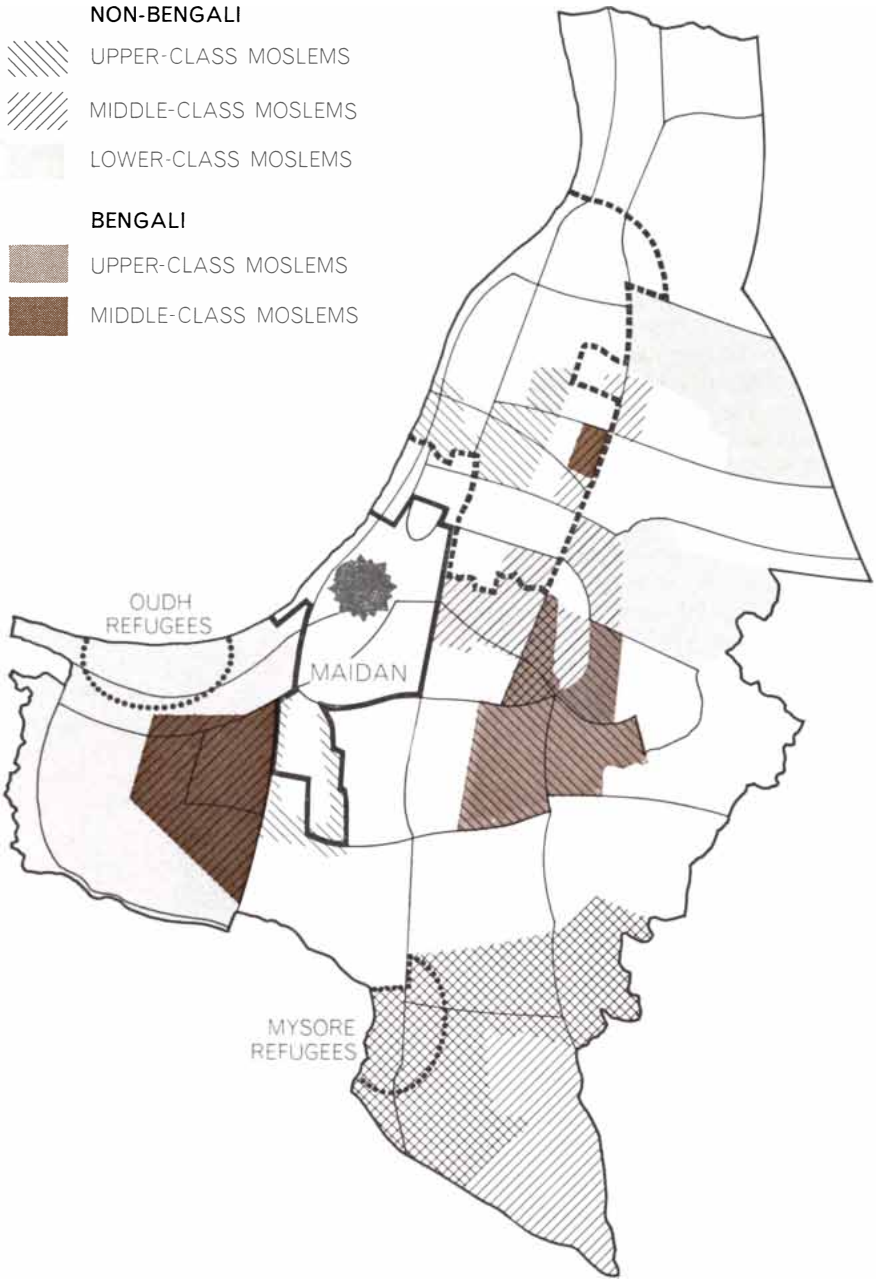


NON-BENGALIS of the commercial and bureaucratic classes were also once concentrated (Europeans excepted) in the native quarter. Many have since moved to former European neighborhoods and other southern parts of the city. Gujaratis have effectively replaced the original Bengali residents of one such southern neighborhood.



NON-BENGALI POOR, like their Bengali counterparts, mainly live in peripheral slums. But unlike the Bengalis, most of those immigrant coolies and factory hands are single men whose numbers swell the male population of Calcutta to 60 percent of the whole. They send savings home, thereby leaving the city's economy poorer.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



MOSLEMS OF CALCUTTA comprise two main divisions, those native to Bengal and those from elsewhere in India. The poor among the immigrants live mainly in the northeast and southwest. Some upper-class and middle-class members of both groups live near two areas where refugee Moslem aristocrats from Mysore and Oudh settled in the 19th century.

Hindi and Oriya (the language of Orissa) are Indo-European languages, they are as different as French, Italian and German, and Tamil (the language of Madras) belongs to another distinctly different genus. The Sikhs are reformed Hindus; the Rajasthanis are either orthodox Hindus or belong to the Jain sect, which denies the authority of the Vedas and goes back at least to the sixth century B.C.; the Moslems, of course, embrace Islam.

The Bengali Hindus were first in residence in Calcutta. Among them the British East India Company found ready partners in commerce and allies in politics against the Mogul empire that dominated the north of India in the 17th century. The city was founded late in the century as a fortified trading post, near a village called Kali-Kata, and people were attracted from the ancient river ports lying farther upstream on the Hooghly by the prospect of trade and employment. Mercantile castes, such as the Gandhabanik (spice merchants) and Subarnabanik (bankers and traders in gold), were followed by upper-caste Brahmans and Kayasthas (scribes), who came to seek their fortune in this growing center of commerce. The East India Company's warships and troops also provided protection, which was not available from the decaying Mogul rule, against the Bargi and Mahratta raiders who harassed the countryside.

Through the 18th and 19th centuries and into the 20th the population of the city has been increased by intermittent migration from the villages and towns of Bengal. Particularly in recent years, however, these migrations have not been prompted by the "dual spur of specialization and cooperation of labor" cited by Hans Blumenfeld in the preceding article as the cause of "a great wave of migration from country to city all over the globe." At the end of the 19th century agriculture in the Bengal districts surrounding Calcutta came on desperate times. The ancient irrigation system that had excited the admiration of European travelers in the 17th century had long since fallen into decay; the countryside was ravaged by repeated epidemics of malaria until the disease became endemic and the majority of the population suffered chronic infection. Those who could afford it sought refuge in the growing city of Calcutta, in the slender hope that life might be easier there. At least the chances for medical treatment, employment and education seemed better there than in the villages, which had lost their economic vitality.

Since 1947, when the British government quit India and Bengal was partitioned between India and Pakistan, strife has divided Hindu and Moslem on both sides of the new border. With each outbreak of violence Hindu villagers and townspeople of East Pakistan, whether peasants or traders, have been fleeing to Calcutta and its environs.

Today Bengalis make up half of the population of Calcutta. For them, more than for any other ethnic group, the city is "home"; the average Bengali family of 5.4 members exceeds in size the average family in the city. The Bengalis used to maintain the old "native" quarter of the city, north of the maidan, as a distinctly Bengali quarter. There are now distinguishable concentrations of Bengali-speaking Hindus in every ward of the city. Their places of residence, however, still serve in a feeble and progressively changing way to distinguish them by caste, by origin and by occupation and reflect their econom-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

ic and social evolution in the course of Calcutta's history [*see illustrations on page 94*].

Among the Bengali Hindus who remain identified with the old native quarter are the Subarnabanik bankers. They have had their own moneylending businesses ever since they came to the city. In the 19th century they also thrived as commercial agents of many British firms; some invested their earnings in the shipping trade and in indigo and jute factories. They also made large investments in Calcutta real estate. In accordance with their mercantile preference for high liquidity, however, they treated such property as a commodity, for ready sale or purchase.

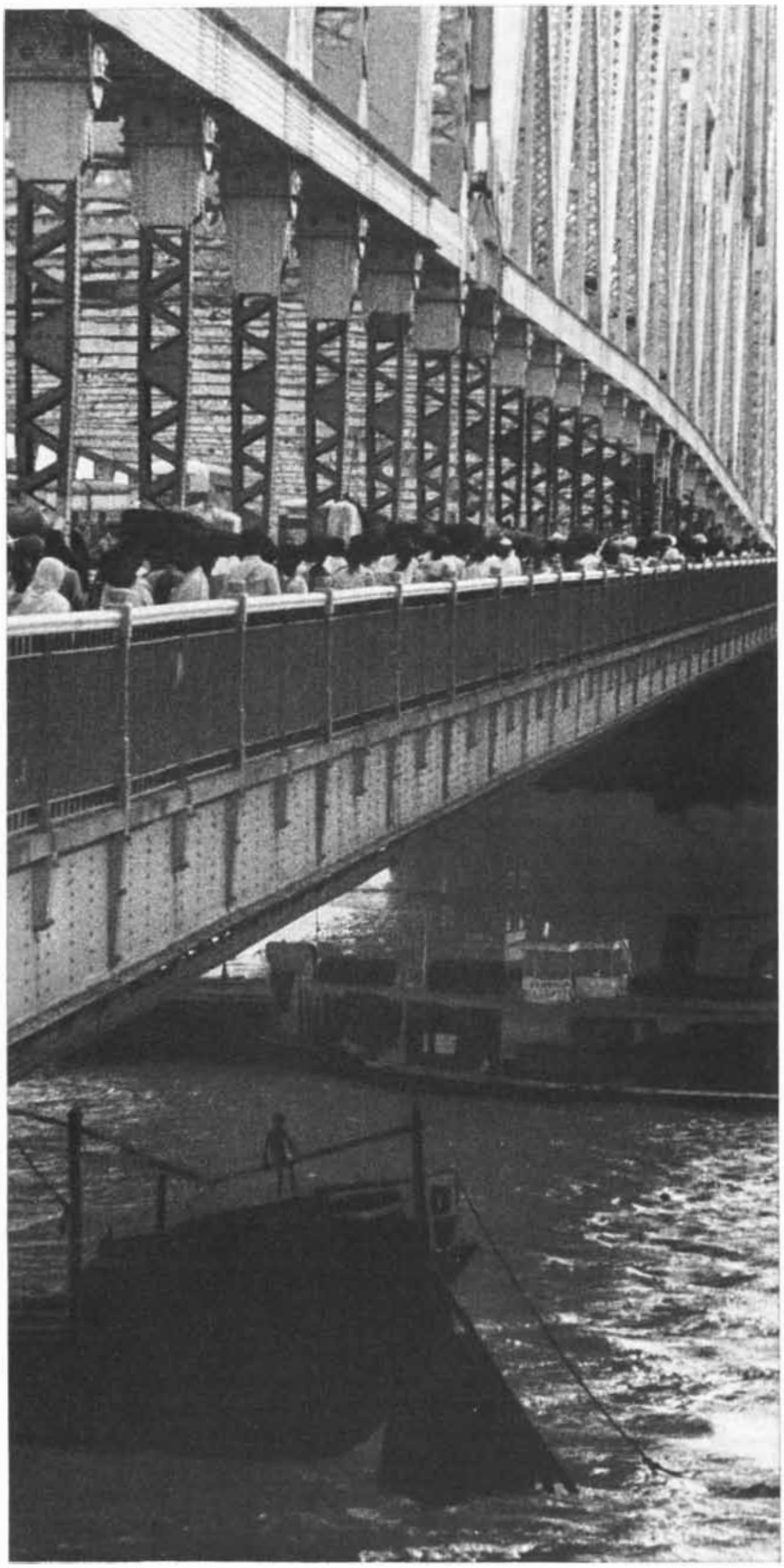
Down to the present day the members of this community are engaged largely in banking, insurance and real estate, with considerable holdings also in the jute, coal and textile industries. Few of them have drifted into the professions, as so many members of latter generations of wealthy families do in Western countries. Fewer still have turned up in the lower ranks of white-collar workers—a fact that bespeaks the mutual concern and protection that caste members in general afford to one another. Some distinguished scholars and writers have come from among them, but not in the same proportion as from the Brahmans and Kayasthas.

The Kansari, or brassworker, caste shows a comparable continuity of identity and residence in one ward in the northern part of the city and one ward in the south [*see illustration at left on page 94*]. For centuries the brass water jars, cooking pots and eating bowls that are the work of such artisans have constituted the principal imperishable possessions of the Hindu household. In recent years, however, their trade has suffered by serious competition from cheap enamel and aluminum ware and by the increasing use of glass and porcelain in the Bengali households of the city. Yet in the older Kansari ward in the north of the city there are still a large number of families who continue to make their living by something akin to their traditional calling. Some of the Kansaris in the southern ward have become goldsmiths or silversmiths, and others have taken up the making of electrical products and surgical instruments. What is notable is that members of this

SELLING SECTORS	PURCHASING SECTORS: 1 AGRICULTURE	2 COAL AND COKE	3 OTHER MINING	4 FOOD PROCESSING	5 SUGAR	6 CEMENT	7 JUTE TEXTILES	8 OTHER TEXTILES	9 CHEMICALS	10 NONFERROUS METAL PRODUCTS	11 IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS	12 MANUFACTURING	13 CONSTRUCTION	14 ELECTRICITY	15 SMALL PRODUCERS	16 MISCELLANEOUS	17 TERTIARY AND TRANSPORT	FINAL DEMAND SECTORS: A CONSUMPTION	B DOMESTIC CAPITAL FORMATION	C NET INVENTORY CHANGE	D EXPORTS	E IMPORTS	E TOTAL FINAL DEMAND	F GROSS OUTPUT	G EMPLOYMENT	H TOTAL EMPLOYMENT
1 AGRICULTURE	5			104			558	9	56	0.1	0.1	4	0.4		54	136	45	959			2,370	-4,287	-958	13	45,577
2 COAL AND COKE				0.4			6	1	2	1	15	7	0.1	20	0.4	35	1.4	62			74	-224	-88		
3 OTHER MINING								0.3	14	0.2	6		4		0.04	11	27	5			221	-288	-62		
4 FOOD PROCESSING				4											0.5		11	79		-3	90	-14	152	168	8,608
5 SUGAR				1											0.3	0.6		74			4	-80	-2		
6 CEMENT							0.5						54				1				20	-76	-56		
7 JUTE TEXTILES				1			3		1	0.04	0.3	0.04			0.02	0.3	1.2			-23	1,412	-72	1,317	1,323	237,189
8 OTHER TEXTILES							5	100							1	31	0.8	244		1	283	-410	118	255	46,741
9 CHEMICALS	0.05			2			28	73	163	1	2	4	2		2	19	6	111		8	360	-239	240	542	24,384
10 NONFERROUS METAL PRODUCTS									0.5	12	7	69		0.4	0.01		1.03	22		-1	289	-323	-13	77	4,203
11 IRON AND STEEL PRODUCTS										0.3	43	330	14		0.01	3	2			2	1,091	-1,041	52	444	33,532
12 MANUFACTURING							22		0.3		3	39	5	6	0.01		16	4	406	-2	1,542	-1,091	859	950	123,869
13 CONSTRUCTION																			81				81	81	67,025
14 ELECTRICITY	0.03			0.9			11	2	10	2	5	2		5	0.6	6	4	44					44	93	2,915
15 SMALL PRODUCERS	0.2												9		3	1	23	61					61	97	27,011
16 MISCELLANEOUS	0.3			2			18	2	26	4	89	63	14	1	1	257	11	549			986	-961	574	1,062	72,326
17 TERTIARY AND TRANSPORT	0.2			3			10	24	56	17	45	74	9	5	7	138	62	877					877	1,327	1,272,432
TOTAL ALL SECTORS	5			118			662	211	329	37	215	592	111	37	70	638	212	3,091	487	-18	8,742	-9,106	3,196	6,432	1,965,812

INPUT-OUTPUT TABLE shows the interindustry transactions among 17 segments of the economy of the Calcutta Metropolitan District as recorded or estimated for the year 1958. Figures are in millions of rupees (except column *H*, which records the number of employees in each industry). A blank in the 17-by-17 matrix array (*left*) means that no transaction between the intersecting industries took place or that its value was less than 10,000 rupees. When varying estimates of total final demand (*column F*) for future years are applied to the table, the values within the matrix increase or decrease accordingly. It is evident from the 1958 values that Calcutta is a heavy importer of raw materials (*column E*), including jute for textiles (*see intersection of row 1 and column 7*). The importance of the jute textile industry in the city's economy is evidenced in two ways: it buys roughly 100 million rupees' worth of the city's products (*column 7*) but delivers all but a fraction of its output to the export market (*row 7*). The jute textile industry also furnishes a substantial number of jobs but, as might be expected of a major port, transportation and the commercial, banking and service sectors of the city's economy (*combined in row and column 17*) provide the overwhelming majority of jobs in Calcutta.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



HOWRAH BRIDGE connects Calcutta with the populous west bank of the Hooghly River; at present only one other bridge crosses the river. 500,000 pedestrians and 30,000 vehicles use this bridge on an average day; there are constant traffic jams at both ends of the span.

caste have tried to remain as close as possible to their hereditary "monopoly," with a minimum degree of adaptation or change.

From the very beginning of the city's history the upper-caste Brahmans and Kayasthas were closely associated with the British as commercial agents. As a result they were among the principal beneficiaries of the Permanent Settlement of 1793. By this dispensation Lord Cornwallis (associated with the Battle of Yorktown in American memory) set a fixed rate of assessment on productive land, in place of the sliding scale in vogue in the past. The office of zamindar—the hereditary office of revenue collector to which was attached also a property interest in the land—thereupon became a more reliably profitable one. Many well-to-do upper-caste families invested in zamindaris, or landholdings.

By virtue of their close association with the British the Bengali Brahmans and Kayasthas soon recognized the desirability of Western education. Their sons found ready berths in mercantile houses and in administrative services, not only in Bengal but all over India, where educated Bengalis followed in the wake of British administrators. By the same token, it may be said, these Bengali castes were the first to articulate the spirit of modern India. Raja Rammohun Roy, the scion of an ancient Brahman family, sought early in the 19th century to root in India the Western rational and scientific attitude; the Brahmo Samaj movement he founded gave the nation a major quotient of its intellectual leadership, numbering among its recent heirs the great Rabindranath Tagore and three of the five Bengalis who are Fellows of the Royal Society of London.

The descendants of the Brahman and Kayastha zamindars have tended to follow the Western pattern of drift into the learned professions, letters and science and into the civil service and accountancy. Their families continue to be identified with the old native quarter of Calcutta, where they are numerous and influential. Some still have wealth derived from landholdings. The statutory abolition of zamindari in the land reforms that came with Indian independence, however, has seriously depreciated this economic base. And the social preeminence of the upper-caste Bengalis has been diluted, along with that of the Bengali Hindu community as a whole, by the huge influx of poverty-stricken Hindu refugees from East Paki-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

stan. Nonetheless, the Bengalis in general dominate the middle-income group of the city. Whereas they constitute half of the population of Calcutta, they make up more than three-quarters of the city's middle class.

The eastern and northeastern fringes of Calcutta, where the land is low and even now subject to flooding, were initially inhabited by Bengali fisherfolk and gardeners supplying the numerous markets of the city. They usually belonged to Scheduled Castes (the former "untouchables"). Some of them lived in separate settlements of their own, among more prosperous neighbors. Many of these low-caste people have lost their hereditary occupational identity and have joined the ranks of either skilled or unskilled labor. In recent years those who have had the advantage of education have become indistinguishable from their upper-caste neighbors in the matter of livelihood. The numbers of the Bengali poor have been swelled by the refugees from East Pakistan; they belong to many different castes but have a social identity of their own. Generally speaking, the Bengalis are to be found in all quarters of the city, providing a Bengali matrix in which other ethnic groups assert their identity.

Just as the better-off Bengalis dominate the middle class, so the poor Bengalis constitute three-quarters of Calcutta's unemployed. The Bengali family man, for whom Calcutta is home, today finds himself at a disadvantage in the contest for jobs in the sluggish economy of the city. Half of the "households"—spending and earning "economic units"—in the city are simply single men. The ratio of male to female in the population is 60 to 40. These extraordinary facts of the city's demography reflect the presence in the city of tens of thousands of lone males who have come in search of work. They come with the hope of earning a little more than enough to keep body and soul together and so being able to send money home to their families in their native villages.

The largest numbers come from Uttar Pradesh and Bihar. Both Moslems and Hindus, they speak Hindi, the statutory "national" language of India. These men live singly or in "messing groups" of five or so in the tenements and slums of the northern, eastern and southern reaches of the city, where they provide the bulk of the labor employed in the factories located in these wards. Some live also in the commercial wards and work in the carrying trades, pushing

TALK CITIES -- and you talk PEOPLE

TALK PEOPLE -- and you talk MARKETS

TALK MARKETS - and you talk NEW JERSEY

BIGGEST! RICHEST! MOST CONCENTRATED!

Six of New Jersey's cities have a population of over 100,000 people. With New York and Philadelphia on opposite boundaries, the 22,000,000 residents of this area offer vast marketing and labor opportunities. Learn more about New Jersey and you'll quickly see why this state is an ideal location for your laboratory or plant site. Send for your free copy of the informative 48-page booklet "NEW JERSEY — LAND OF AMAZING OPPORTUNITIES". Simply return the coupon below.

Public Service Electric and Gas Company
Box SA, 80 Park Place, Newark, N. J. 07101

Please send my copy of "NEW JERSEY — LAND OF AMAZING ADVANTAGES".

Name .....

Address .....

City ..... State .....

PUBLIC SERVICE ELECTRIC AND GAS COMPANY

Taxpaying Servant of a Great State

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

and pulling handcarts and carrying sacks and baskets on their heads. In these ranks should be counted also the Oriya-speaking workers from Orissa.

Their skimping and saving builds up bigger balances in the postal savings accounts in Calcutta than in any other city in India in spite of the relatively low wages in the jute mills, and their postal money orders go out to the villages at a higher value per order. In the effort to achieve this heroic transfer of income, Mitra says, these workers get along "without the barest minimum of housing, sanitation, comfort and privacy." The figures also indicate that a large part of the income produced in Calcutta is not available for expenditure in the city.

At the other end of the social scale the Bengali middle class sustains corresponding competition from ethnic groups that are not as deeply rooted in the city. When Bengalis emerged in the first quarter of this century as spokesmen for the national independence movement, the British commercial and ruling classes sought to replace their Bengali subordinates whenever there was a chance to do so. Members of Rajasthani commercial castes came forward in the economy of Calcutta at this time. It was not until after independence, however, that the large Rajasthani element in the trade and commerce of the city began to regard it as their home. They have entered into industry as well as into foreign commerce; they are remodeling their old business organizations on British lines and taking over establishments from the departing British. The Rajasthani families are sending their sons to British schools, and they are moving from their enclaves in the old native quarter north of the maidan to the more spacious and openly prosperous wards in the south [*see illustration at left on page 95*]. So strong is their position in the business community that they have renamed their trade association the "Indian Chamber of Commerce."

OPEN SEWER runs along one side of a narrow slum street in Calcutta. Such methods for the disposal of human wastes, together with the slum dwellers' general use of untreated water for cooking and drinking, has made the city the center of endemic cholera in India.

These developments might not have had much significance if the economy of Calcutta were thriving. Nor would they be felt so strongly if separate economic interests were not identified with groups distinguished from one another by ethnic differences as well. As things stand, relative change in economic fortunes gives cultural differences an undesirable significance. In a memorandum to the government of West Bengal the Bengal Trade Association complained that Bengali traders as well as the Bengali "middle-class salariat" were being discriminated against in the transfer of British concerns to Indian (predominantly non-Bengali) hands. The memorandum also complained that a large number of Bengalis who were graduated from technical institutions are unable to find adequate employment. How far these statements were objectively true is beside the point. The fact is that feelings of this kind corrode intercommunal sentiment in a city where poverty threatens and presses on people from all around.

The business and commercial classes include a group of traders that came originally from Gujarat and has ties to powerful interests in Bombay. These Gujaratis have been in residence in Calcutta for three generations and have been engaged in the textile, timber

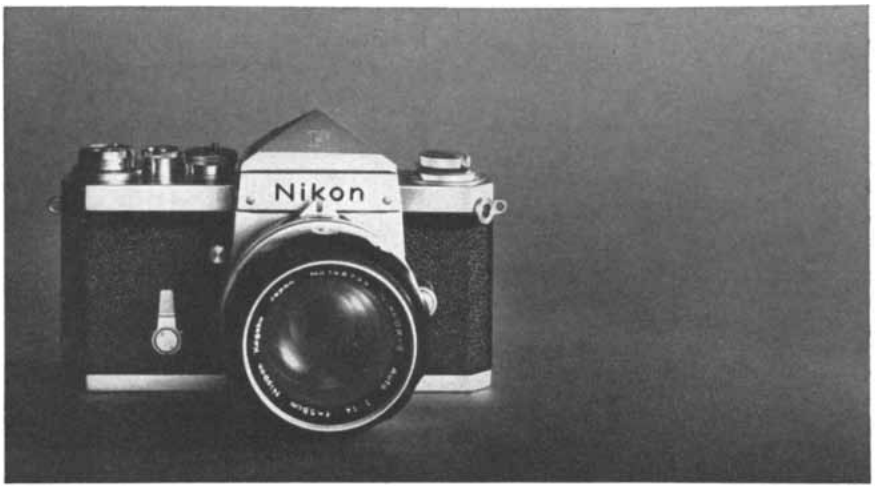
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

and tobacco trades. They have also put capital into the coal and shipping industries. As they have prospered they have come to dominate one ward in the south from which the original Bengali residents have progressively moved away.

The Punjabis in Calcutta can be broadly divided into two groups: the Sikhs, who are largely in the transportation business, and others who are in commerce and large-scale industry. They live mostly in the southern wards that have been attracting the better-off. The South Indians—from Andhra Pradesh, Madras, Mysore and Kerala—fill white-collar jobs, from high administrative to lowly clerical, in government and business offices. They do not regard themselves as permanent residents of the city, but they nonetheless have established their own neighborhoods in several wards in the more suburban districts to the south.

Calcutta has a relatively large Christian community, including Europeans (who once formed its upper class) and Anglo-Indians, Goanese with Portuguese ancestors and Indians (who form its middle and lower classes). As might be expected, they inhabit the former European section of the city. This is a set of contiguous wards around the south and east of the maidan and the central office district. Europeans formerly occupied the uppermost levels of the city's social hierarchy. They lived in palatial houses with large gardens and open spaces, which they owned or rented from Bengali landlords. Their residences are now being bought by Rajasthanis, Punjabis and other prosperous non-Bengalis. Anglo-Indians and Indian Christians used to be employed, under European patronage, in the railways, docks and commercial establishments. Today the Indian Christians are indistinguishable from, say, other Bengalis if they are Bengali-speaking. The Anglo-Indians have been migrating away from the city and even from India.

The Moslem population, although it is not fractionated by caste, is quite explicitly stratified by class. Two large Moslem quarters surround the places of residence in the southwest and south of the city that were furnished by the East India Company to the Nawab of Oudh and the descendants of the Tippoo Sultan of Mysore. The Moslem middle-class commercial people live in wards near the central business district; the lower-class Moslems live in the tenement and slum districts of the east and northeast and in large tracts of the city surrounding the old centers of the



You will see more outstanding work in photography this year, because more outstanding photographers are switching to Nikon

Nikon F is the earnest camera for people in earnest about photography.
Nikon Inc. Garden City, N.Y. 11533 Subsidiary of Ehrenreich Photo-Optical Industries, Inc.

The Celestron 10

The superior optical qualities of the Schmidt type telescope, which combine the benefits of both lens and mirror systems, are presented in the Celestron 10, a compound catadioptric system of 150″ e.f.l. This is an observatory quality telescope in large aperture, but its compact construction make it equally convenient for your mountain-top excursions or permanent installation. Objects viewed through the Celestron 10 appear 1000 times brighter than to the unaided eye, and it will resolve down to 0.4 seconds of arc.

Complete with pier, clock drive and setting circles $1870.00. Write for details.

Celestron Pacific
13214 Crenshaw Boulevard,
Gardena, California

WEST CENTRAL OHIO OFFERS INDUSTRY

A SCIENTIFIC COMMUNITY

Send for this free book

In this helpful study—"The Center of the Scientific Community"—you will find authoritative information about West Central Ohio's scientific facilities, personnel, educational institutions and other resources. We'll be glad to send you a FREE copy.

The Dayton Power and Light Company

Area Development Dept.
Dayton, Ohio 45401

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Measuring low light levels

...requires extremely low dark currents coupled with maximum useful sensitivity. The EMI 6256, a 13-stage venetian blind 2″ photomultiplier tube has the essential characteristics that are necessary for low light level applications. The unique 10mm cathode-DI geometry, together with the ultra-stable EMI venetian blind design, has resulted in its widely successful use in astronomy, biology and spectrophotometry. The EMI 6256B has a quartz window and the S-11 cathode (S-13) which has a peak quantum efficiency of 17% at 4,200 A. The EMI type 6256S has 5 to 10 times lower dark current than the 6256B, and should be used when system performance is dark current limited. This type is also available for visible light applications as 9502B/9502S, or with 11 dynodes as 6094B/6094S. Many other EMI photomultiplier tubes are available for special applications from stock in sizes from 1″ to 12″. EMI photomultiplier tubes are available through qualified engineering representatives located in major marketing areas throughout the United States. A request on your company letterhead will bring you the name of your nearest representative as well as a copy of our latest catalog.

Whittaker CORPORATION
GENCOM DIVISION
80 Express St., Plainview, L.I., N.Y.
516-433-5900 TWX 516-433-8790
*EMI ELECTRONICS, LTD.

Moslem aristocracy in the south and southwest. Many lower-class Moslems used to be employed in the soap and leather industries—regarded among Hindus as polluting occupations and reserved to "low"-caste people.

The map of Calcutta thus shows a highly differentiated texture. Ethnic groups tend to cluster together in their own quarters. They are distinguished from one another not only by language and culture but also by broad differences in the way they make their living. Naturally there is a considerable amount of overlap, but this does not obscure the fact that each ethnic group tends to pursue a particular range of occupations.

It can be said, therefore, that the diverse ethnic groups in the population of the city have come to bear the same relation to one another as do the castes in India as a whole. They do not enjoy monopoly of occupation, as under caste, nor are they tied to one another by tradition in reciprocal exchange of goods and services. There is also no ritual grading of occupation into high and low. But preference for or avoidance of some kinds of work are expressed in class differences among occupations, as can be observed elsewhere in the world. The social order of Calcutta might therefore seem to be evolving through a transitional stage, in which caste is being replaced by an increasingly distinct class system.

Actually, the superstructure that coheres the castes under the old order seems instead to be reestablishing itself in a new form. Calcutta today is far from being a melting pot on the model of cities in the U.S. There the Irish, Italian and eastern European immigrants have merged their identities within a few generations. The communal isolation of the first generations was quickly reduced by occupational mobility in the expanding American economy and by the uniform system of public education that Americanized their children.

In Calcutta the economy is an economy of scarcity. Because there are not enough jobs to go around everyone clings as closely as possible to the occupation with which his ethnic group is identified and relies for economic support on those who speak his language, on his coreligionists, on members of his own caste and on fellow immigrants from the village or district from which he has come. By a backwash, reliance on earlier modes of group identification reinforces and perpetuates differences between ethnic groups.

The respect that has traditionally been shown to cultural differences under caste has also played some part in maintaining the segregation of ethnic groups. Although Calcutta is the center of Bengali culture, a Bengali wishes a Rajasthani to remain as he is rather than demand that he conform to the ways of Bengalis. Calcutta has numerous schools in which the language of instruction is Hindi, Urdu, Gujarati or Oriya. The state government does not insist on imposing the Bengali language in the schools, and this has been the policy of the University of Calcutta ever since its founding in 1857.

One would think that the new types of urban occupation and common concern for besetting civic problems might tend to bring integration of the ethnic groups through voluntary organization. Such is not the case. A careful study of these organizations has disclosed that language groups so far have come together only at two levels of enterprise. One is at the top of the hierarchy, represented by the Calcutta Club or the Rotary Club. The other is in the labor unions, where workmen from different cultural backgrounds do unite to promote their collective interests. Otherwise the large number of voluntary organizations in the city, run for purposes of education, mutual aid or recreation, are ethnically more or less exclusive.

Such imperfect urbanization in an economy of scarcity underlies the tensions among ethnic groups that now and then come divisively to the surface. The situation heavily conditions the prospects of success of the ambitious program of the Metropolitan Planning Organization. Even if Calcutta begins in the near future to offer many new opportunities for employment, communal tensions are likely to be a feature of the city's life for a considerable period to come.

On the other hand, it may be hoped that progress need not bring a leveling of all cultural differences to the drab uniformity of so many great cities of the West. Regard for ways of life other than one's own has been a central theme of Hindu civilization. This value may perhaps be reaffirmed in new ways and in new institutions, in spite of the impatience and intolerance that characterize the present urban age. In all probability the economic, social and cultural changes so ardently desired for the welfare of the people of Calcutta can take place only as a result of such a resolve of the mind and spirit.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Who's helping make water come clean again?

The same Union Carbide that helped develop a new stainless steel used in subway cars.

Streams and rivers in many parts of the country were being plagued with foam, partly due to detergents. In some areas foam even came through the faucets . . . because old detergents kept on foaming after they went down the drain.

Now things are changing—the result of ten years' work by detergent manufacturers. We've helped by being the first to come up with new kinds of detergent chemicals that let the suds do their work in the wash and yet allow foam to be broken down quickly after use.

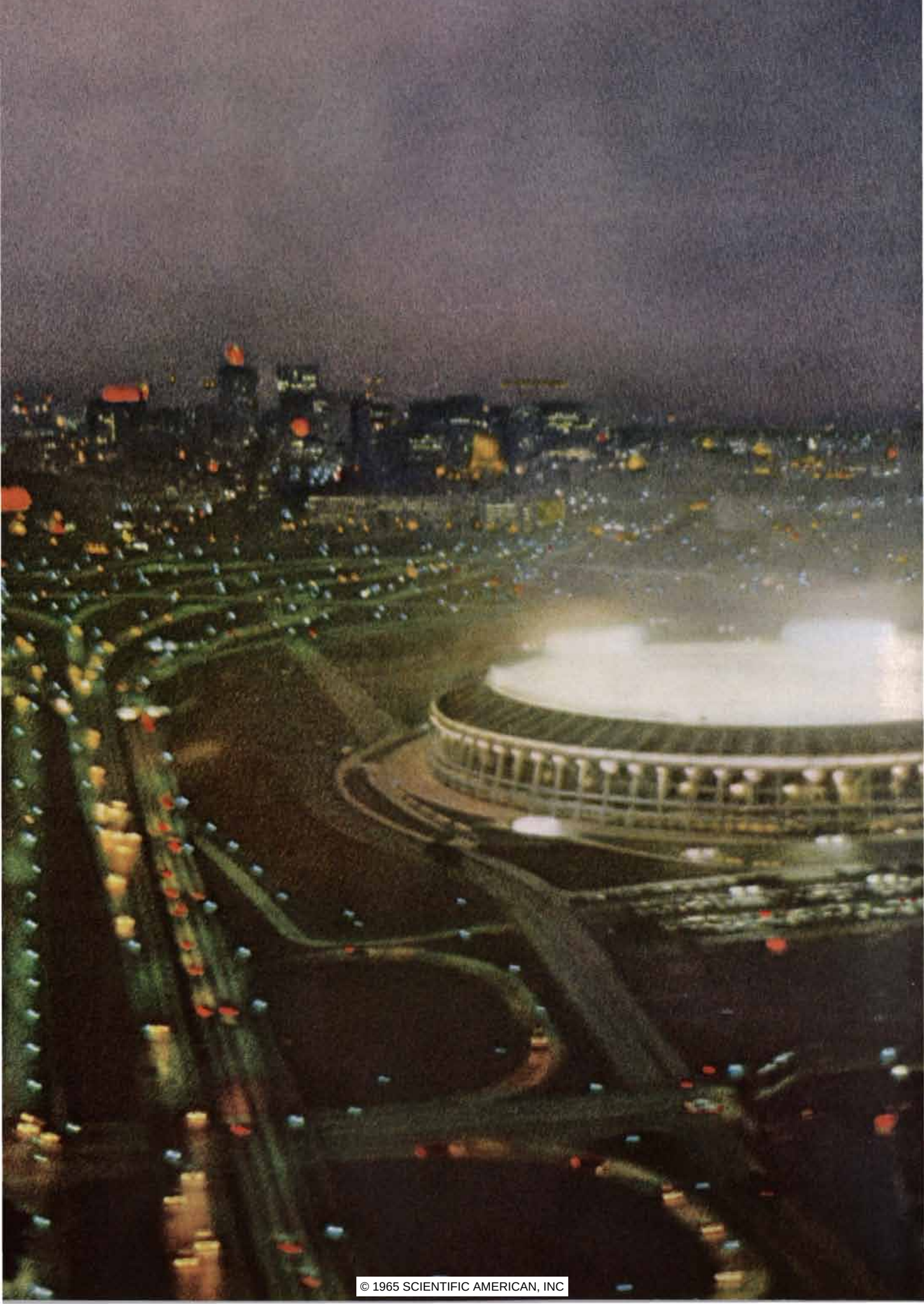
We've been busy improving many things. Our research work on stainless steel helped develop a new grade of steel that has recently been used to reduce the weight and cost of subway cars. We came up with new kinds of corrosion-resistant alloys for use in the chemical industry. And recently we introduced a plastic drinking straw that won't turn soggy.

To keep bringing you these and many other new and improved products, we'll be investing half a billion dollars on new plant construction during the next two years.

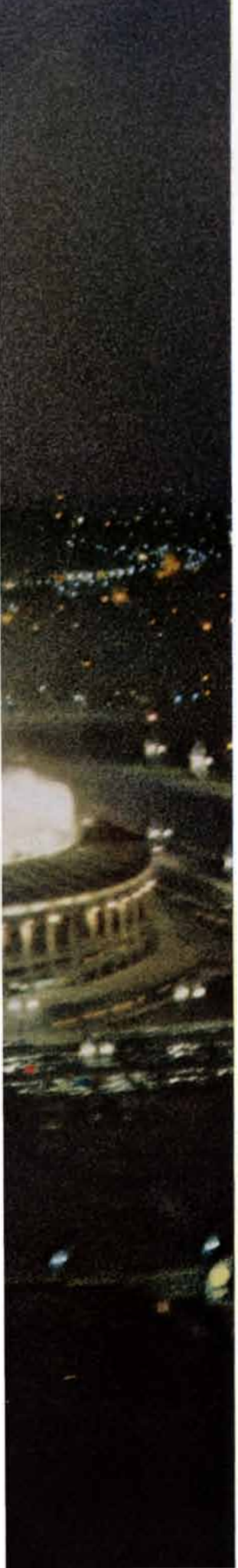
Union Carbide Corporation, 270 Park Avenue, New York, N. Y. 10017. In Canada: Union Carbide Canada Limited, Toronto • Divisions: Carbon Products, Chemicals, Consumer Products, Fibers & Fabrics, Food Products, International, Linde, Mining & Metals, Nuclear, Olefins, Plastics, Silicones, Stellite

UNION CARBIDE

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



IBM computers help Atlanta with suburbs, schools and super-highways

ATLANTA is bursting at its seams. Like many American cities, it is rushing to completion new roads, new schools, and urgently needed community services.

This photograph shows part of the spectacular new highway network that girdles Atlanta's modern sports stadium. State engineers designed it with IBM computer help.

In the City of Atlanta, as well as in its DeKalb and Fulton counties, IBM computers enter into the administration and planning of a new and greater metropolitan area.

Months of work cut to hours

• One Planning Commission uses an IBM computer to help analyze growth patterns for future expansion of civic facilities.

• The Tax Departments use computers to help issue all auto, personal property, and real estate bills. The Water Department uses computers to make out its bills. *Many months-long jobs are now finished in hours.*

• Courts make use of IBM computers for the indexing of cases and to assist in scheduling trial dates.

• Public Works uses the computers to help keep track of costs on construction and road projects.

• Probation and Welfare uses an IBM computer to slice record-keeping time, freeing staffs to assist people in need.

• The County Registrars update the entire voting lists and tabulate election results swiftly, with the help of IBM computers.

• The Police Department "borrows" an IBM computer to analyze crime patterns and traffic accidents.

• Atlanta's school system uses the computer to prepare the payrolls, to control inventories and to help coordinate hot lunches for pupils.

• Even the Health Department uses an IBM computer to follow up on children's polio shots.

Plan city from ground up

Many major cities are now using computers. And smaller towns, too. *In fact, one new community near Los Angeles is being designed from the ground up by architects using IBM computers.*

IBM.

This is modern Atlanta. State, county and local government departments use IBM computers to help cope with the problems of its phenomenal growth.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

STOCKHOLM: A PLANNED CITY

The concept of planning the development of a city came late to most cities. Stockholm is an exception: its growth has been planned since the establishment of a city planning office more than 300 years ago

by Göran Sidenbladh

The city of Stockholm stands on a group of islands and fingers of mainland at the edge of the Baltic Sea. It is a city of palaces, ancient dwellings, parks, waterways, many bridges (42 at the latest count) and magnificent architecture, most notably exemplified by the tower of its famous Town Hall, which was built between 1911 and 1923. Like other old European cities, Stockholm is a mixture of many styles: narrow lanes and broad boulevards, age-grimed houses and modern apartments, mansard roofs and glass skyscrapers. Yet among the world's old cities Stockholm bears a unique distinction. It did not just grow: from the beginning of its modern history it has been to some degree a planned city.

Stockholm was founded as a fortress in the 13th century by an early ruler of the Swedish kingdom, Birger Jarl. It grew slowly as a port in the Middle Ages, but it did not become an important city until King Gustavus Adolphus and his successors established it as Sweden's national capital in the 17th century. Its career as a planned city began at that time. This early interest in planning came about primarily through the force of accident. A primitive city built mainly of wood, Stockholm throughout its early centuries was repeatedly damaged by great fires; in the century beginning in 1640, for instance, its southern area suffered eight conflagrations that burned down whole parishes within a day or two. Compelled to rebuild, the city turned its disasters into opportunity by undertaking to build according to orderly plans. Its governing officials appointed a city planner, called "conductor." This city planning office, now nearly 330 years old, has been in charge of designing the development of Stockholm ever since.

As early as 1640 the city adopted master plans for the growth of the areas that were then suburbs. Within the past 100 years it has carried out a series of plans that have transformed it from a modest-sized capital to a major metropolis. Metropolitan Stockholm has advanced from a population of barely 100,000 a century ago to more than 1.2 million today. It is now growing at the rate of about 2 percent a year; the rise amounts to about half of Sweden's total annual population increase.

Stockholm's ability to plan its physical, economic and social development must be attributed mainly to one all-important factor: public ownership of the land. If destructive fires in the city made planning necessary, government control of the land made it possible. This tradition of land control has a long history.

Before the 19th century there was almost no such thing as private ownership of land in large parts of Stockholm. The lands belonged either to the crown or to the city. The owner of a house paid a ground fee for the use of the land on which it stood. The fee might be only nominal, to be sure, but it served to establish that the land did not belong to the user. In Stockholm the governor of the city could tell the owner of a building to move it to another site, and he could offer sites in new subdivisions to any who were willing and able to build on them. This was, indeed, the basis of the first master plan of 1640. Home builders and others were provided with land on condition that they put them to the stipulated use and build within a stipulated period.

In the course of time, however, the ground-fee system was whittled away. Those who had erected permanent buildings were allowed to buy full title to the land for a sum amounting to about 30 times the annual ground fee. By 1850 much of the land area of Stockholm had passed into private ownership. Consequently, when the city officials sought to put into effect new master plans adopted in 1866, they found that the necessary acquisition of land made some of their projects very costly. A new building code for the city, allowing the erection of multistory apartment dwellings, had raised land values. The city, wishing to build wide boulevards on the Paris model, found itself limited in the ability to do so.

Today Stockholm, in carrying out redevelopment plans for the inner city, must resort to the strategy of land purchase that is becoming familiar in urban renewal programs in the U.S. The city buys up a block of land—not only the parcels required for streets and other public improvements but also the area that is to be redeveloped for commercial and housing uses. Under the Swedish Building Act the private owners are required to sell at the actual market value. Because the land prices tend to jump when a plan for development of an area has been adopted, the city persuaded the Swedish Riksdag (Parliament) to enact an amendment that enables the

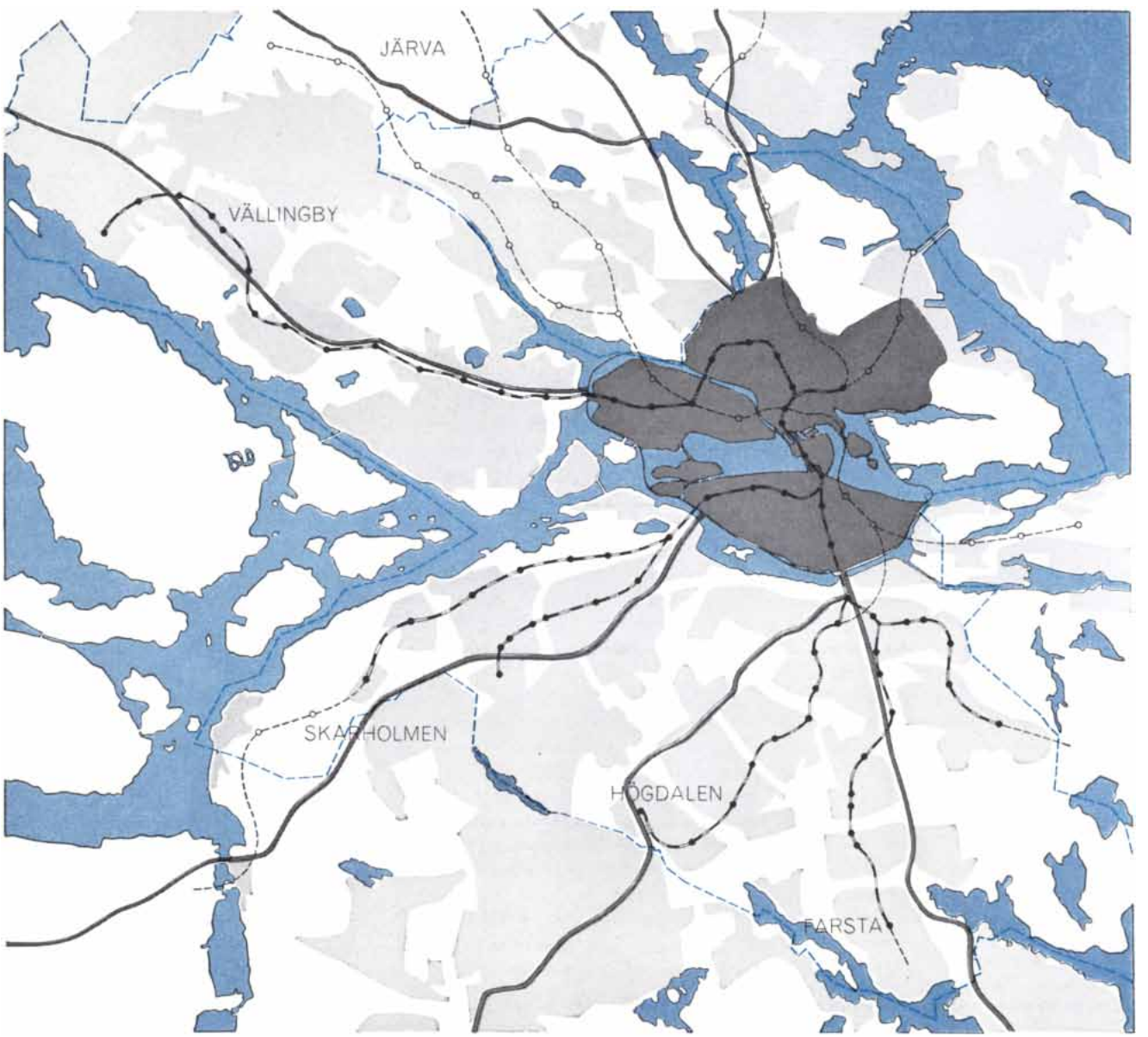
CENTRAL STOCKHOLM is shown in part in the photograph on the opposite page. At top center is a downtown renewal project now being built according to a renewal plan. The brown-roofed buildings taking up much of the photograph were originally built as residences but now contain offices. The large park at left center is the famous Kungsträdgården, which was formerly a royal garden. Stockholm lies on 15 islands and three stretches of mainland; the photograph covers a part of the northern mainland area.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

city to acquire the land it needs for renewal before it has settled on a specific plan. This amendment, passed in 1953, has proved to be of basic importance in keeping land prices within reason. After the city has acquired ownership, it retains control over the increment in land value by leasing, rather than selling, the cleared land to the new developers. When the present renewal programs have been completed, the Stockholm government expects to end up as owner of more than half of the central business area.

As other articles in this issue indicate, modern city planning begins with analysis of the city's economic functions. The economic history of Stockholm can be summed up very briefly. Until a century or so ago the city functioned mainly as the center of Sweden's government—the king's court, the parliament and their attendant departments—and as a port for trade with countries around the Baltic. With the advent of the industrial revolution Stockholm became an important industrial center. Stockholm still contains more manufacturing industry than any other city in the nation. As in most other large cities, however, its economic base is now rapidly changing. In the 1950's the main growth of industry was in other centers in Sweden; the number of workers employed in manufacturing increased more than twice as fast in the rest of the country as it did in Stockholm. The capital city is now concentrating more and more on the service industries that characterize the world's metropolises [see "The Modern Metropolis," by Hans Blumenfeld, page 64].

Folke Kristensson of the Stockholm School of Economics has grouped the services in Stockholm into five categories. The first consists of the policy-making headquarters of large industrial organizations and other major enterprises, the various special services catering to these institutions and the main



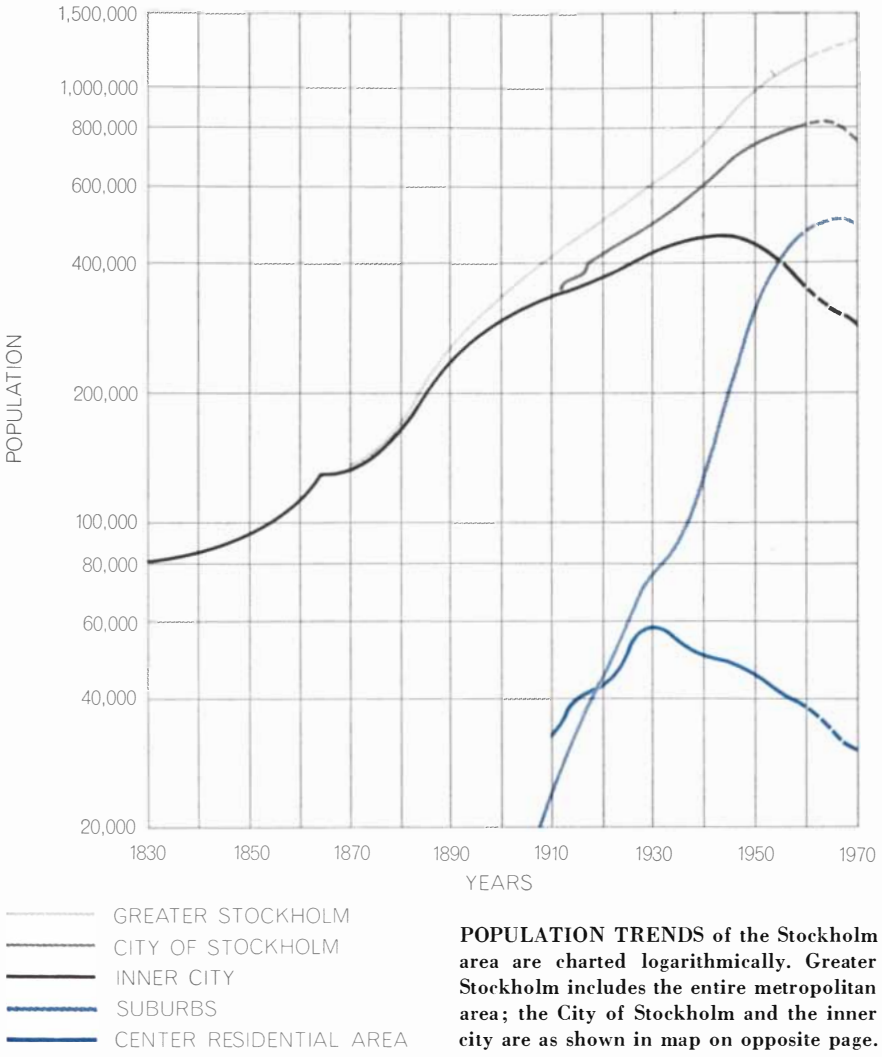
STOCKHOLM AREA includes the inner city (*dark gray*) and, still within the city limits (*broken colored line*), such planned suburbs as Vällingby and Farsta, together with other suburban centers (*light gray*). The subway system, represented by solid circles for existing routes and open circles for proposed routes, was designed as an integrated transportation network for the entire area. Major highways are shown in dark gray. City also has bus and streetcar lines. Inner city, however, will have no streetcar lines after 1967.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

centers of retail trade: big department stores, specialty shops and the like. The second category includes large business organizations that provide services of a routine kind less closely associated with policy making, and small industrial enterprises that are still in the experimental stage or at least not yet ready for large-scale production; also put in this category are universities and other research centers. The third category is made up of materials-handling industries—associated with shipping—that require large waterfront areas. The fourth category is large-scale manufacturing, which now tends to be located on the fringes of the metropolitan area. The fifth category is the complex of consumer services (shops, schools and so on) that are localized in residential districts. As living standards rise, more people are employed in these consumer services; they now account for about 20 percent of the total working population of metropolitan Stockholm.

Obviously no city plan can exercise direct control over the forces that determine economic and population growth. Indirectly, however, sound and imaginative planning can have a great deal of influence. By making the metropolis an attractive place to live and by offering desirable sites to business, a good plan can be a big help in promoting a city's development. Of course, much also depends on the policies of the national government. In Sweden the government influences building activities by providing national building loans, by issuing permits for commercial buildings (through the National Labor Board), by requiring cities to get government permission to borrow money for public building and by financing the construction of the principal arterial highways. During and immediately after World War II the Swedish government used its powers to direct industrial development into depressed areas of threatening unemployment. In recent years it has followed the policy of encouraging the movement of people into areas that need workers. These areas are primarily the regions around the three large cities in the southern part of the country, and at present there is heavy migration to these centers.

In the light of this survey of Stockholm's history and background, let us look at some of the recent and present planning activities in the city. We shall start with the central business district, to which a large part of our attention has been devoted in recent years.



POPULATION TRENDS of the Stockholm area are charted logarithmically. Greater Stockholm includes the entire metropolitan area; the City of Stockholm and the inner city are as shown in map on opposite page.

The central islands of Stockholm contain many of the city's oldest and best-known institutions, but the islands constitute only a comparatively small part of the total central area. The main business district lies on the mainland, forming the northern part of the inner city. Around the turn of the century it became evident that drastic renewal was necessary for this area. Its business buildings, many of them multistory stone dwellings that had been converted to commercial use, were overdue for replacement by more efficient structures. The streets were narrow and congested. A high ridge ran down the middle of the district, producing hilly streets that could be climbed by a horse but that were too steep for the new powered vehicles just coming in. The city therefore started a program of improving traffic by making deep cuts through the ridge to produce level streets. The first of these new east-west avenues—Kungsgatan (King's Street)—was opened in 1911.

In 1912 the city officials approved detailed plans for further redevelopment of the business area. The city began to buy up properties for this purpose, but prices were high and progress was slow. In any event, it was finally realized that the 1912 plan would be obsolete before it could be put into effect. In 1932 an international competition was held for the best solution to the problems of the area. Altogether about 350 plans were submitted, but the only result was intensified arguments among the aldermen and other officials in the city hall.

Stockholm is governed by an elected city assembly with 100 members representing four political parties (Social Democrats, Liberals, Conservatives and Communists). Among the aldermen are nine who head one or more commissions having charge of specific city functions. By 1940 the planning commission was under a Liberal alderman; the finance and "real estate" commissions were under Social Democrats. In addition to party rivalries there were con-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

LAND USE in downtown Stockholm is shown as apportioned by the most recent zoning plan between residential (*dark gray*) and commercial (*light gray*) activities. Existing subway routes are represented by solid lines, proposed routes by broken lines. The semicircles represent distances of 250 meters from a subway station (*solid circles*) or a parking lot (*open circles*) and indicate how the city planners have sought to ensure quick and convenient access to such facilities by people coming downtown to work or shop.

flicting views of the various plans within the parties themselves. The debates went on right through World War II. At length, in 1945, the city assembly agreed on a broad plan, and a more detailed plan was presented in 1946. For several years, however, no actual work was started. The political and administrative problems were finally solved in 1951 when the assembly delegated full responsibility for preparing plans to a committee composed of the various aldermen and representatives of other interests involved. This committee obtains the views of businessmen and the public, through newspaper discussion and other means, before it approves a project.

The 1946 plan was amended and expanded as time went on. A shopping mall for pedestrians, from which vehicular traffic is barred, has been built in the center of the commercial district. Underground passages are provided for the unloading of trucks in the business area. At busy corners there will be underground crossings, with escalators, for pedestrians. Some narrow streets have been widened; others are closed to vehicles between 11:00 A.M. and midnight. For through traffic there will be bypasses on the western and northern sides of the business district and a tunnel from southwest to northeast.

In 1962 the city approved a revised and extended renewal plan that will clear a considerable part of the business section and devote a fourth of the cleared area to new streets, a fourth to multilevel parking garages and the remaining half to new commercial buildings. The program will cost about two billion Swedish crowns (approximately $400 million), of which a fifth will be supplied through public funds for the traffic improvements and four-fifths will be invested by private sources in the new buildings. The renewal area involves some 800 pieces of property. Of these 120 have already been renewed, and about half of the remaining 680 have been or will be acquired by the city. Many of those not to be taken over are in such condition that it is believed the owners themselves may want to pull them down or sell them for renewal.

In housing its people Stockholm has made greater strides than in renewal of the business center. This is due principally to the foresight of the city fathers, who early in the century began to buy outlying land for expansion of the city's suburbs. As a result the development of most of the outer residential areas has proceeded in planned and orderly fashion. Indeed, this phase of planning activities by Stockholm is probably the city's most important achievement.

In 1904 the Stockholm city assembly set out to buy large areas of farm and forest lands outside the ancient city limits with a view to building "garden cities" as suburbs for the metropolis. Concurrently the city extended its boundaries so that the new suburbs came within the city limits. Some of these areas lay idle for as long as 20 years before they were developed, but the city reaped the benefit of having acquired them at very low cost. Unfortunately the buying program did not go far enough; since 1916 the city has made only one incorporation. In 1953 the parliament enacted a law allowing cities to acquire land by condemnation

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Rapid transit: every 2 minutes, any hour, day or night

This Westinghouse Transit Expressway for medium-density urban areas is the most completely automated system in operation today. The Westinghouse Transit Expressway is on test now in Pittsburgh. A full-scale city system can move 20,000 people per hour in any direction. Keeps initial investment and operating costs low. For information, write Westinghouse Electric Corporation, Box 868, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15230.

J-96020

You can be sure if it's Westinghouse

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

so that they could lease it at low rates for the construction of moderately priced housing. Stockholm has invoked this law in only a few cases, but its existence has made the purchase of land at fair prices easier.

The general plan for Stockholm's structure in this century began with the idea that the central area should have high density, with a zone of multifamily housing surrounding the business center, and the suburban region outside this zone should have uniformly low density, consisting mainly of one-family houses. Over the past 20 years the Stockholm planners' concept of a desirable arrangement for the suburbs has changed considerably. At the end of World War II the influx of population to metropolitan Stockholm was much greater than had been expected, and the

SUBURB OF VÄLLINGBY is one of the planned communities within the Stockholm city limits. Its commercial center, built on a concrete platform over a subway line, appears at lower left center in this photograph. The three large buildings on the platform are, from top, an office building, a commercial building and the subway station. Darker-roofed buildings to right of them include an assembly hall, a library and a motion-picture theater. Ranged around the center are apartment buildings and smaller residential structures.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

No-walk airport:
60 seconds, ticket counter to plane

Take a central "landside" terminal building. Surround it with "airside" buildings for passengers out where the planes load and unload. Connect the central building and satellite buildings with an automatic Westinghouse transit system — and you have the new airport now being designed for Tampa. It has been called the most modern in the world. Passengers will be whizzed to their planes. Never exposed to weather. Never walk more than a few hundred feet. For information, write Westinghouse Electric Corporation, Box 868, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15230. J-96019

You can be sure if it's Westinghouse

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

density of population in the suburbs began to build up. The planners therefore proposed the development of suburban units (which may be called "neighborhood units" or semisatellite towns). Each unit would have its own shopping centers and cultural facilities, and most neighborhoods would be connected to the center of the city by extensions of the local railway system.

A master plan for development of this scheme was published in 1952. By virtue of its powers of planning, leasing the land and allotting loans for building, the city has been able to promote the building of the suburban centers according to plan. By 1963 there were 18 such communities, with a total population of nearly 250,000, and five more are under construction. Originally it was intended that each community should be limited to about 10,000 people, but this number proved to be too small to support adequate shopping facilities and cultural services. Consequently some of the neighborhoods have been planned for populations of about 25,000. Notable among these are Vällingby on the western side of the city and Farsta in the south. The latest plans have turned to a somewhat different arrangement: neighborhood units of just over 10,000 people each are grouped in clusters, with one large center of shops and services in each cluster.

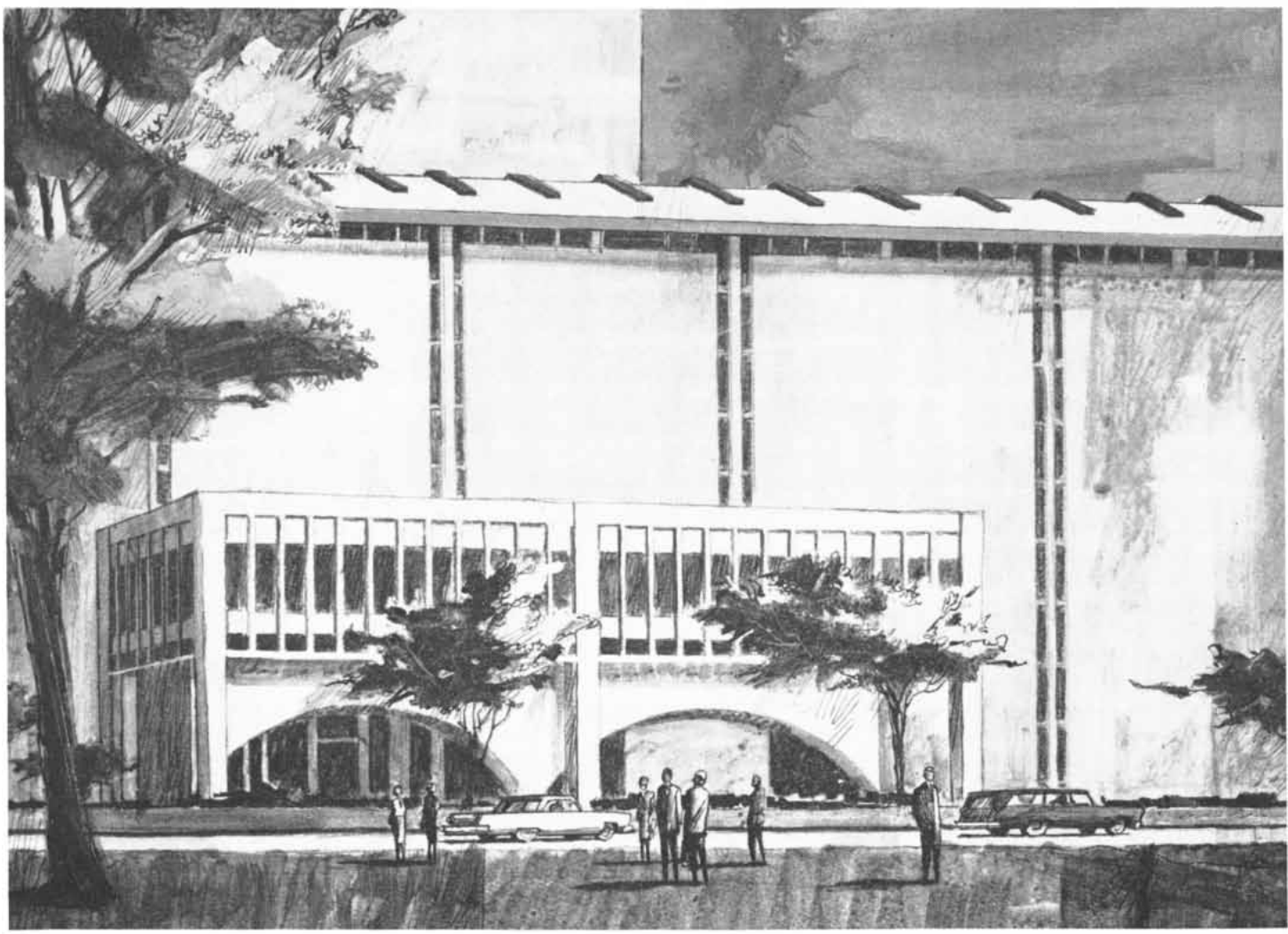
A powerful influence in modifying the plans for development of the suburbs has been, of course, the automobile. In Stockholm in 1945 there were only nine private cars per 1,000 inhabitants; by the end of 1964 this figure had risen to 190 per 1,000. The increased mobility of the residents tends to make the neighborhood center less important. On the other hand, neighborhood concentration of dwellings is made increasingly essential by the problem of traveling to the center of the city. The only feasible solution to this travel problem, for most of those who must make the trip daily, is rail transport. If the railroad or subway is to be an attractive alternative to the private automobile, one should be able to live within walking distance of the railroad station. The planning rule is that suburban apartments should be within about a quarter of a mile, and single-family houses within about half a mile, of a rapid-transit station. In most of the plans made since 1950 this standard has been achieved. In other areas the gap is filled by providing connecting bus service, but this method of transportation has not proved sufficiently popular to make such bus lines an economical proposition.

One way of reducing the dimensions of the traffic problem is to decentralize employment so that a large proportion of the suburban residents can work in their own communities. Twenty years ago this objective was eagerly discussed in Stockholm. The master plan for the Vällingby suburb contemplated the construction of business and service establishments that would employ half of the workers expected to live in the area. For various reasons this goal has not been reached. By 1960 Vällingby provided jobs for some 9,000 gainfully employed persons, which corresponds to about a third of the number of wage earners (27,000) with homes in that area. But only 2,000 of those jobs were occupied by Vällingby residents; the other 7,000 workers came from other neighborhoods. Thus 7,000 workers daily commuted into Vällingby and 25,000 residents commuted out, half of them to the center of the city, 30 minutes away by subway. The proportion of Vällingby residents employed locally probably has improved since 1960, because some of the local enterprises had just opened at that time, but this does not alter the essential problem. Establishments employing mostly unskilled workers or women have considerable success in recruiting a work force locally in the suburbs; the workers in other categories, however, tend to take the

DOWNTOWN RENEWAL AREA includes and surrounds the five tall buildings near the center of the photograph. Much of the same area can be seen at top of photograph on page 106. The project was planned as the new business center of the city. Area at bottom left, where construction is under way, will be the site of the superellipse described in this month's "Mathematical Games" department [*page 222*]. To left of the tall buildings is a shopping mall exclusively for pedestrians; a closer view appears in the illustration on page 118.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

New civic center?
No. New Westinghouse nuclear power plant.



It's an attractive way to put nuclear power close to where it is used. Like any good neighbor it is quiet and clean. Westinghouse builds nuclear power plants up to 1,000 megawatts at a firm price, with firm delivery and guaranteed performance. For more information, write: Westinghouse Electric Corporation, P.O. Box 868, Pittsburgh, Pa. 15230.

J-58504

You can be sure if it's Westinghouse

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

SUBURB OF TABY is under development seven miles north of Stockholm. The arc-shaped buildings contain 1,548 apartments; the eight 15-story buildings, a total of 1,180 apartments. In keeping with plans for suburbs Täby has spacious parking lots, a shopping center (*left center*) and ready access to a suburban train (*left*). Oval at the top of the photograph is the new Stockholm racetrack.

entire city as their employment market and prefer to travel to where the best opportunities are located.

An industrial or service enterprise must consider many factors in deciding where to locate its establishment: not only the convenience and cost of its employees' travel to work but also its other transportation costs, the efficiency of the site for its particular purposes, the accessibility of services with which it must maintain close contact, and so on. An activity requiring highly trained and specialized workers often must be centrally located so that it can draw on the entire city's resources of skilled manpower. Nonetheless, for many types of establishment there is much to recommend location in the suburbs. For one thing, such a location facilitates the employment of married women, who are entering the labor market in growing numbers. Furthermore, the increasing ownership of cars by workers now makes it possible for a suburban center to recruit its employees from a large area.

This mobility, paradoxically, is not an unmixed blessing for retail business in the suburbs. We have found in the Stockholm area that it is difficult to keep isolated, small suburban shops alive. More and more people tend to drive to elaborate shopping centers to do their buying, passing by not only the store down the street but also the modest shopping area at the center of the unit.

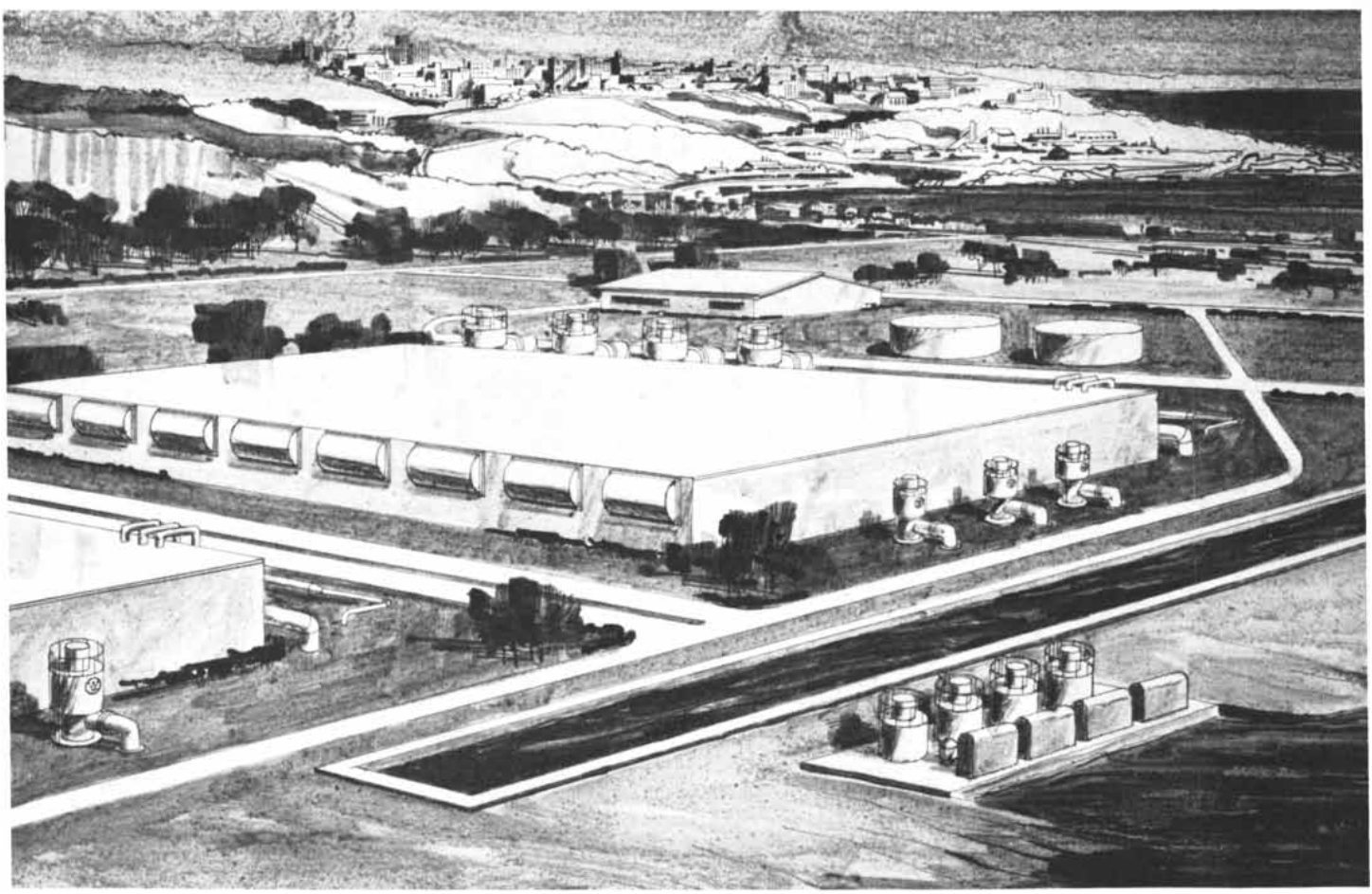
Like other metropolises, Stockholm today is faced with the onrush of the automobile, which is complicating rational solution of the city's transit problems. Car ownership in the Stockholm metropolitan area is increasing at the rate of 12 percent a year. The city's physical fragmentation on 15 islands and three stretches of mainland separated by water makes auto travel particularly difficult (although many other cities have the same kinds of bottleneck). In order to reach the central business district of Stockholm by car from the western suburbs one has to cross two bridges; from the southern suburbs one must cross three. Every morning some 100,000 people (according to the 1960 statistics) come to work in the inner city from the southern suburbs alone. Private cars could not possibly deliver any such volume of traffic. As early as 1908 the city assembly realized that subways, supplementing the national railway lines, would be essential to get people into the center of the city. Construction was not actually begun until the end of World War II. The first subway system, running into the center from the western and southern suburbs and swinging around through the main parts of the business district, was completed in 1957. In 1964 a second system, running from the southwestern to the northeastern section of the city, was opened. A third system is on the drawing boards.

Each train consists of eight cars and has a total capacity of 1,100 to 1,200 passengers, with seats for 400. During rush hours the trains run on a two-minute schedule in the central area. The average travel speed is 20 miles an hour.

Stockholm has invested more than a billion Swedish crowns ($200 million) in the subways. Four-fifths of the cost of their operation is paid by revenues, and the remaining fifth out of taxes. It has now become necessary to extend the subway system outside the city limits. Early this year the Swedish parliament gave important recognition of this need for mass transportation by providing that subways be built with aid from national highway funds, raised by taxes on gasoline and automobiles. This remarkable concession gives evidence of the growing realization in all countries that for intracity travel, transport mech-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Fresh water
for cities of one thousand to ten million people



Westinghouse can purify enough water to supply a city of any size. Fifty-seven Westinghouse desalting plants, here and abroad, are converting salt and brackish water into fresh water for domestic and industrial use. Stream pollution is also a problem within our capability—we are currently finding ways to combat acid mine drainage for The Commonwealth of Pennsylvania. Whatever your problem, whether it relates to water purification, stream pollution or industrial waste control, call on Westinghouse for imaginative, yet practical solutions. For more information, call or write: Westinghouse Electric Corporation, Water Province Dept., P.O. Box 9175, Philadelphia, Pa. 19113. J-50634

You can be sure if it's Westinghouse

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

anisms other than the private automobile must be the main ones if our great cities are to survive.

In the popularity contest between the private car and the train, the train now runs a poor second in most places. (The bus apparently is not a generally acceptable alternative to either; running on the same highways as the private car, it shares the disadvantage of traffic congestion without having the private car's advantages.) Can the subway or other means of rail transport compete with the car as the preferred vehicle for travel into the city? In Stockholm car owners seem to be more willing to ride the subway to work than workers in U.S. cities of about the same size. We believe the Stockholm subway system and the way we build around it will attract twice as much use of this public transport system as is now made in American cities.

In 1961 public means of transport were used by 87 percent of the riders to work in the central business district of Stockholm, by 71 percent of those traveling to work in other parts of the inner city, by 52 percent of those working in the near suburbs (within 10 miles) and by 35 percent of those in the outer suburbs. Sven Lundberg, chief of the city's traffic planning department, estimates that 15 years from now these percentages will be respectively 90, 50, 15 and 15 percent. That is to say, nearly all the people working in the center of the city will travel by subway, but most of those working in the suburbs will drive to work.

SHOPPING MALL in the downtown renewal area replaces a street open to vehicular traffic. In the rebuilding of the area it was reserved for pedestrians. On top of the low buildings adjoining the mall one can see parts of the roof gardens included in the renewal plan.

Our planning thoughts are now focused on Greater Stockholm's future growth as a metropolis. It is clear that the scope of the plans and the planning organization will have to be enlarged, because the city itself has reached the limit of the number of people it can house. Since 1930 the population of metropolitan Stockholm has increased from 600,000 to 1,250,000, and the number of dwelling rooms has been raised from 500,000 to 1,500,000; that is, while the population has doubled, new construction has trebled the amount of housing, so that each person has more living space. This expansion has been made possible by development of the suburbs. It is unlikely that the density of habitation will increase; on the contrary, it will probably be reduced to an average of .5 person per room instead of the present .8 per room. During the past 35 years housing construction in the metropolitan area has added a million rooms, and it is now continuing at the rate of 70,000 rooms, or 18,000 new dwellings, a year. If this average is maintained for the next 35 years, there will be four million dwelling rooms in the metropolis by the year 2000, enough to house a population of two million at the expected density.

Metropolitan Stockholm now has a regional planning agency whose scope includes the city proper (population 800,000) and 45 other municipalities with populations ranging from less than 1,000 to 50,000. This agency, however, has only negative powers: it can prohibit developments it does not like but cannot see to it that the right things are built in the right place at the right time. Moreover, the large municipalities in the metropolitan area are already built up nearly to their capacity. For further growth, therefore, the metropolis must expand into areas now peacefully rural. One important step toward establishing a larger planning jurisdiction has already been taken. This is the creation of a Stockholm "Metropolitan Traffic Company," which from 1967 on will be responsible for planning and coordinating all local transit and traffic arrangements within the entire region. Most probably the city of Stockholm will soon take the further step of joining the county council of the surrounding province in setting up a county-wide planning organization to handle the development of housing and other metropolitan facilities. For this purpose the city assembly may have to cede political responsibility for the overall planning to a council elected from the whole region.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Western has been shipping "progress" since 1888

When the Star of India was plying the seas, Western was already packaging imagination and exporting experience. Today, Western is international in scope, almost unlimited in engineering capability, yet still offering its basic product: ideas and the machinery to make them work.

Almost every major industry—from steel, marine, petroleum and sugar to aircraft, pulp and paper and cement—has benefited from Western concepts and developments. One of Western's eight divisions is fully qualified and equipped to meet your challenge, to solve your problems, to fill your needs.

If you are concerned with the transmission of mechanical power and motion, Western can help. Detail your interest on company letterhead to receive more information. Write: WESTERN GEAR CORPORATION, Box 182, Lynwood, California, 90262. Telephone: Area Code 213, NEvada 6-0911. Or cable: WESTGEAR, Lynwood, California.

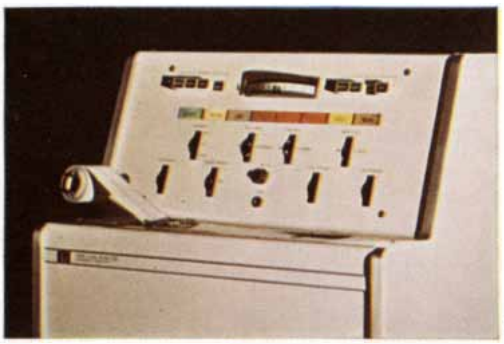
western
GEAR CORPORATION

Electro Products · Industrial Products · Southwestern
Systems Management · Precision Products
Graphic Arts · Heavy Machinery · Sky Climber

verett, Washington; Belmont, Lynwood, Pasadena, Los Angeles, California; Houston, Texas • Offices in principal cities

COPYRIGHT 1965 WESTERN GEAR CORPORATION

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



1

2

1. Among the newest hp contributions to medicine are Sanborn Division's bedside patient monitoring instruments, which augment staff care of the critically ill by automatically and continuously monitoring vital conditions and warning of any departure from normal limits.

2. Hewlett-Packard medical instrumentation monitors the physical condition of American astronauts.

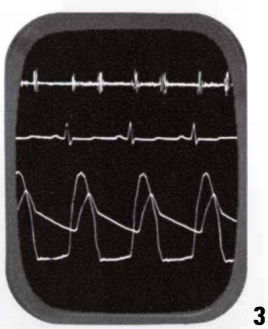
3. Surgical patient monitoring systems incorporate several readout devices to aid the surgeon and operating room staff to determine the condition of the patient at a glance. This oscilloscope readout, for example, simultaneously displays heart sound, ECG and blood pressure.

4. Hewlett-Packard's Sanborn Division designed, built and installed today's most comprehensive surgical patient monitoring systems, serving the two cardiac and two neurosurgical operating rooms at the National Institutes of Health Clinical Center, Bethesda, Md.

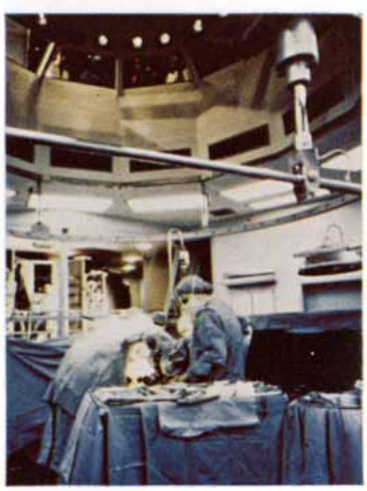
5. Automating tedious blood chemistry procedures to save time and ensure greater accuracy and reproducibility of results is yet another hp area of contribution to medicine—exemplified by this Sanborn/Frommer blood cell counter.

6. Hewlett-Packard's principle of combining superior performance with functional packaging is typified by the 500 Viso—the newest Sanborn electrocardiograph, providing complete portability, improved trace clarity, simpler operation and lower cost.

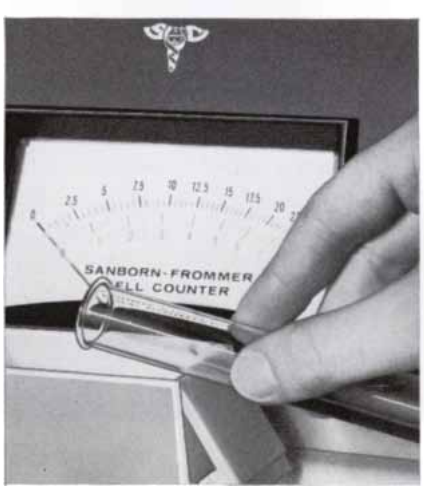
7. The Sanborn Rappaport-Sprague Stethoscope, developed over a 10-year period by an engineer-cardiologist team, is an instrument unequalled in its ability to make all heart sounds clearly audible.



3

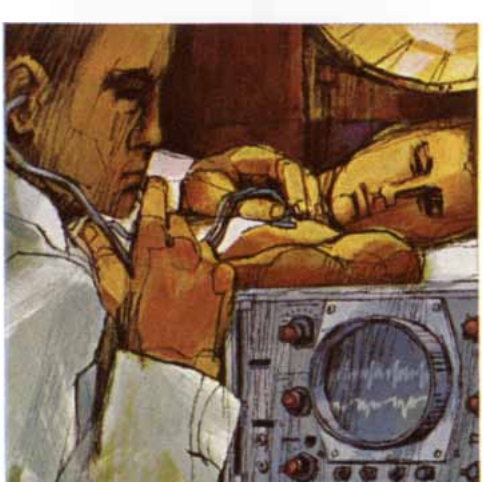


4



5

6



7

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

When the Medical Man Turns to Hewlett-Packard

In the office, in the clinic, in the operating room and in the research laboratory, the modern doctor turns more and more to precision electronic measuring "tools"—to extend his diagnostic skills, to save precious minutes, to obtain the accurate information he needs.

Hewlett-Packard, primarily through its Sanborn Division, has become one of the world's leading suppliers of such diagnostic and research "tools." This instrumentation ranges from portable electrocardiographs to complete systems for measuring, recording, analyzing and displaying physiological phenomena.

Hewlett-Packard medical instrumentation, for example, plays an important role in detecting and recording basic physical conditions of American astronauts in space. Equally important are the thousands of measurements made daily — on patients in doctors' offices, in pre- or post-operative intensive care units of hospitals, in operating rooms, catheterization laboratories and pathology departments of hospitals and medical research centers of international prominence.

The ultimate in modern-day physiologic data monitoring systems is now in use at the clinical center of the National Institutes of Health, Bethesda, Md. The Sanborn Division designed, built and installed two cardiac and two neuro systems to detect vital physiological information directly at its source, as it is occurring, and to present it immediately, accurately and clearly to the physician.

Each of these systems is capable of measuring, displaying and recording five blood pressures, five temperatures, respiration rate, heart rate, blood flow, blood loss, cardiac output, oxygen tension, two channels of electrocardiogram and two channels of electroencephalogram.

Selected data gathered during heart or brain surgery are collected through systems consoles located outside the operating room and are immediately presented, in both numerical readout and oscilloscope traces, to the physician at a glance. Recorded data may be played back immediately for recall and comparison.

These systems not only aid the actual operation but also serve, through remote displays and closed-circuit TV, as valuable training devices.

From the Sanborn Division's blood pressure gauge, pulse wave recorder and quartz-string ECG of the 1920's, Hewlett-Packard's broad range of instrumentation today serves virtually every branch of medicine and the life sciences. By producing precision instrumentation on a commercial basis, at reasonable price and with complete back-up service, hp helps the doctor help his patient—and aids vital research programs to improve the health and extend the life of man. For more information on hp medical instruments, write Hewlett-Packard, Palo Alto, California 94304, Tel. (415) 326-7000; Europe: 54 Route des Acacias, Geneva; Canada: 8270 Mayrand Street, Montreal. Sanborn Division, Waltham, Massachusetts 02154.

HEWLETT hp PACKARD

An extra measure of quality

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

CIUDAD GUAYANA: A NEW CITY

Venezuela is building a metropolis as a key part of a plan to advance its national economy. The effort is complicated by the fact that the impoverished residents of the countryside are "imploding" to the site

by Lloyd Rodwin

In the lower Orinoco Valley of Venezuela a new city is rising. Called Ciudad Guayana, this city is more than just another urban settlement: it is the focal point of an effort to establish the national economy of Venezuela on a broader and more stable basis than its present heavy dependence on petroleum. As such the city of Guayana is perhaps one of the most ambitious and significant enterprises of its kind in the world today. In an issue devoted to cities Ciudad Guayana provides an instructive example of the problems of planning new cities in developing countries.

At first the opportunity to build a city from the ground up may seem the answer to a planner's dream. It appears to offer a chance for maximum freedom and scope in design without the necessity of having to cope with outmoded existing development, entrenched property interests and recalcitrant attitudes of the inhabitants. Actually, as experienced planners know, such an enterprise begins with severe handicaps. It lacks at the outset the basic foundations needed for building a city: the presence of a trained force of technicians and workers, established community relations and loyalties, consumer and business services, community facilities—in short, the germinal conditions for the support and growth of the urban organism. To prepare sound plans takes time. If, as sometimes happens, work is already under way or must begin immediately, skilled specialists must be imported, housing and schools built, water and electricity supplied and transportation provided long before the plans are completed. Attracted by the prospect of jobs, poor migrants invade the area, put up makeshift shelters and exacerbate the problem of organizing land uses and public services. Most costs tend to be high, almost no amenities exist and living conditions are bleak. Understandably enough, the inhabitants become impatient with "fancy" long-range plans and delays; they grumble about the neglect of their immediate needs and care little if these needs do not fit the priorities or the plans. Up to a point their views can be slighted or ignored, but this is always dangerous. It is hardly surprising that the new city rarely measures up to the original dreams of its planners.

Nevertheless, there are several reasons why planning a new city in these circumstances is still an exciting challenge. The new city can reinforce national policies for economic growth, help transform backward regions and relieve the pressures on other cities. It may afford opportunities for boldness, imagination and innovation on a scale rarely possible elsewhere. Ciudad Guayana well exemplifies these problems and opportunities.

The location of Ciudad Guayana would hardly appear to be an inviting place to build a new city. Isolated (it is 300 miles from Caracas, the capital city), tropical in climate and generally inferior in agricultural potential, the region is dominated by vast expanses of savanna and tropical forest broken only by treacherous rivers and low mountain ranges. Sporadic discoveries of diamonds, however, combined with memories of gold mining in the 19th century, have created the myth of fabulous riches awaiting the adventurous that "Guayana" still suggests to most Venezuelans. As a result of the myth the region is unmistakably a frontier for those within it as well as those outside.

The region does have extraordinary resources. There are rich deposits of high-grade iron ore and promising possibilities for the mining of manganese, nickel, chromium, gold, industrial diamonds and perhaps bauxite and aluminum laterite. Within 60 miles of Ciudad Guayana there are large fields of petroleum and natural gas. The settlement is on the banks of the Orinoco River, which provides direct access to the

EXISTING COMMUNITIES on the site of the future Ciudad Guayana are seen in this

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

ocean. Running through the heart of the city is a branch of the Orinoco, the Caroní River, which has a hydroelectric potential of about 10 million kilowatts. With an abundance of potential power, water, timber and iron ore, Ciudad Guayana is admirably equipped to be a center of industry.

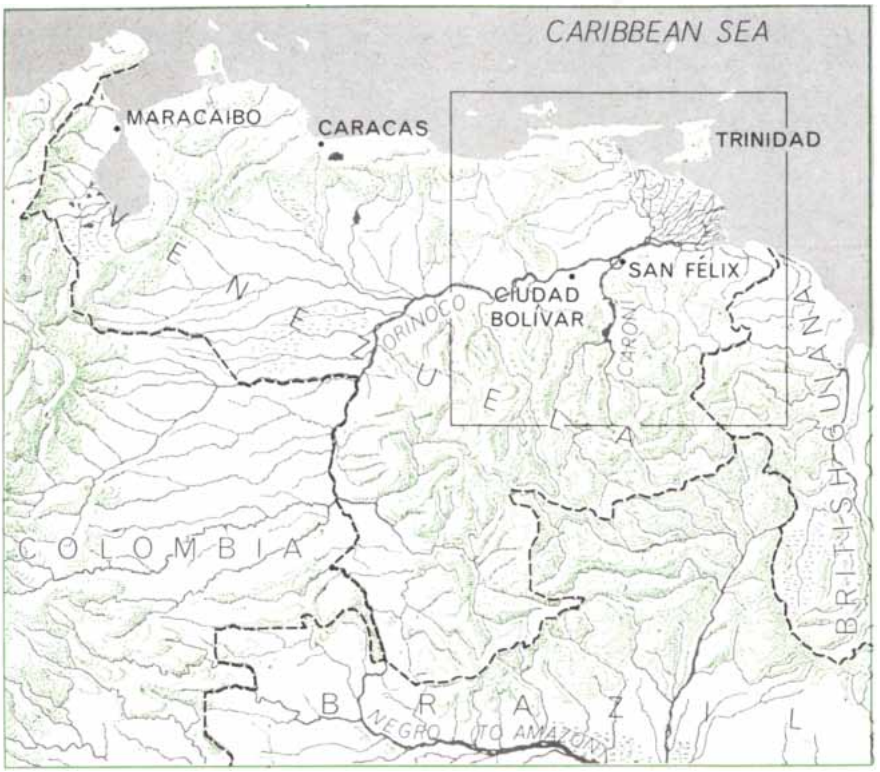
As recently as 1950 the population of the area was only 4,000. Then two U.S.-owned organizations, the Orinoco Mining Company and the Iron Mines Company, built plants in Guayana for iron-ore processing and created small settlements for their staffs. Later the Venezuelan government began the construction of a large steel plant on the Orinoco a few miles west of these centers. In 1959 President Betancourt's administration, recognizing the potential of the Guayana region, created a public corporation to develop it. This agency, the Corporación Venezolana de Guayana (CVG), was entrusted with the job of devising a strategy for the development of the region. The corporation took over the steel plant, which was still under construction, and the Macagua Dam at the Caroní River falls. It also took on the job of planning the growth of the city. It acquired much of the land within the prospective city area, through purchase from private owners and through transfer of public lands from other government agencies. The powers of the corporation, however, were limited by the activities and jurisdiction of other agencies. Its capacity to act was also handicapped by shortages of skilled staff. To help overcome this limitation the CVG engaged the assistance of the Joint Center for Urban Studies of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology and Harvard University.

The site confronting the planners was an area some 15 miles long on the south side of the Orinoco [*see map on page 125*]. The terrain was vast and in some respects spectacular. It was dominated by the broad Orinoco, the falls of the Caroní and heights above both rivers. Scattered over this area were several disconnected settlements. At the western end was the steel plant, at the eastern end a community called San Félix. Between them were a mining town called Puerto Ordaz, built by the Orinoco Mining Company for its staff, another mining settlement called Palua and various smaller developments that sprawled along connecting highways. The Caroní River, running north-south, cut the area in two; a bridge across it was under construction.

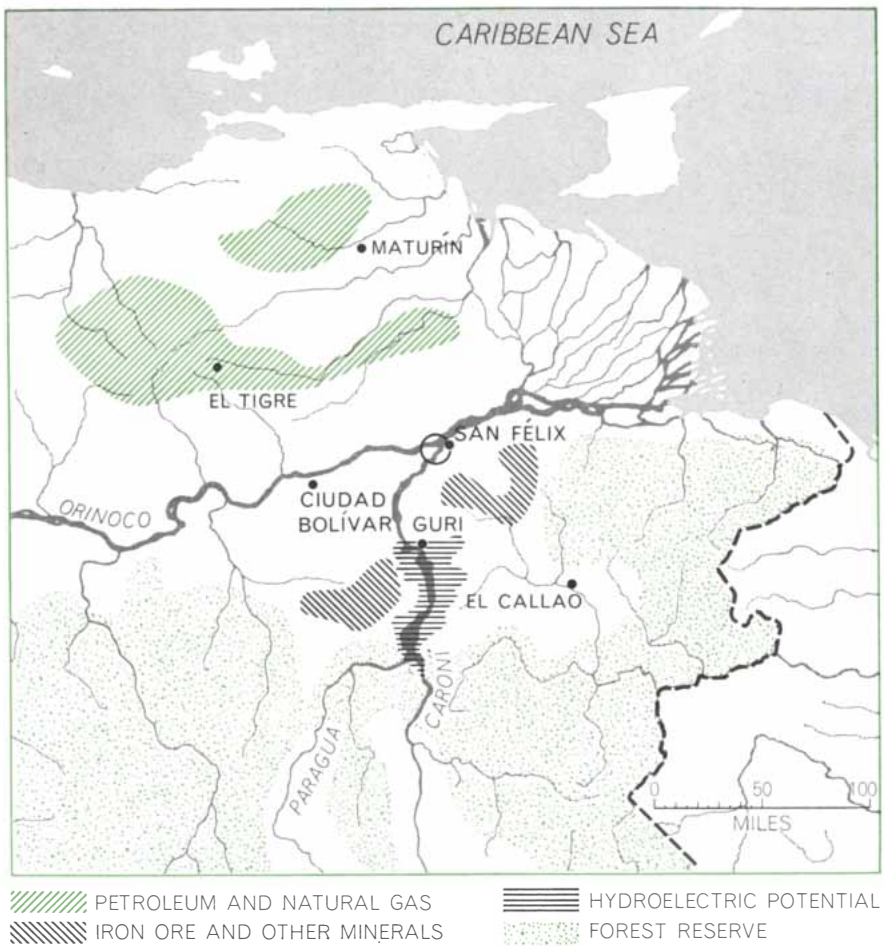
Logically the first task was to study the potential for economic development of the city and formulate plans that would encourage the appropriate economic activities and related functions. Before this could be done there were pressing immediate problems. Workers looking for jobs in this promising new industrial center were already arriving in large numbers. By 1961 the population of Guayana had mushroomed from 4,000 to 42,000; in 1962 it increased to 50,000; in 1964 it had risen to 70,000.

photograph of the center of the site. At the left is Puerto Ordaz, a mining-company town. In the center are the tiny shacks of Castillito, a squatters' shantytown. Punta Vista projects into the Caroní River, across which a new bridge has been built (*right*).

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



VENEZUELA, South America's richest country, still has undeveloped regions. Among them is the Guayana, the central part of the area boxed here and shown in the detail map below.



GUAYANA REGION has deposits of iron ore, oil and natural gas, good hydroelectric potential and access to the sea. Site of city is at the confluence of the Caroní and Orinoco.

The former village of San Félix alone had 45,000 inhabitants. New shantytowns were springing up overnight. There was a clamor for housing, water, sewers, electricity, roads, schools. Without waiting for the completion of studies or long-range plans the planners had to find and prepare sites for the temporary settlement of newcomers, for low-rent housing and for industrial plants, and had to redesign site plans that had been made earlier and public works that were already under way in order to avoid damage to the long-range interests of the community.

For example, one of the immediate issues was the new bridge across the Caroní, on which work was already well advanced. It was too late to enlarge the capacity of the bridge, which should have been twice what it was, but the planners won a short delay in construction that enabled them to design separate lanes for bicycles and pedestrians so that they would not be endangered by automobile traffic across the bridge. The local population ardently desired the Caroní bridge. Since it was destined to be a critical visual element and an important symbol of the future city, the planning staff wanted to make it as meaningful for the residents of Ciudad Guayana as the Ponte Vecchio is to the people of Florence.

The studies for a long-range plan for the city began with a detailed assessment of the role it would play in the development of the Venezuelan economy. Over the past 25 years the country's economy has grown at the impressive rate of 7 percent a year, thanks largely to exploitation of its oil resources. To maintain this growth rate and take care of the needs of the expanding population, which is increasing at the rate of 3 percent a year, it was estimated that Venezuela would probably have to raise its output of goods and services fourfold in the next 20 years. It would be unsound to depend mainly on petroleum, particularly because this resource was bound to decline in the long run. Examination of the country's needs, potentialities and existing industries led to the conclusion that its industrial development should focus strongly on the production of metals, petrochemicals and machinery. Existing Venezuelan industries, which are largely final-assembly activities, require these basic and intermediate products. Their production would not only fill gaps in the domestic economy but also provide Venezuela with export goods for trade with other Latin-Ameri-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

can countries and the rest of the world. The studies suggested that the country should give high priority specifically to the production of iron and steel, sponge iron, aluminum, other metals and metal products, heavy machinery, electrochemicals and forest products such as pulp and paper.

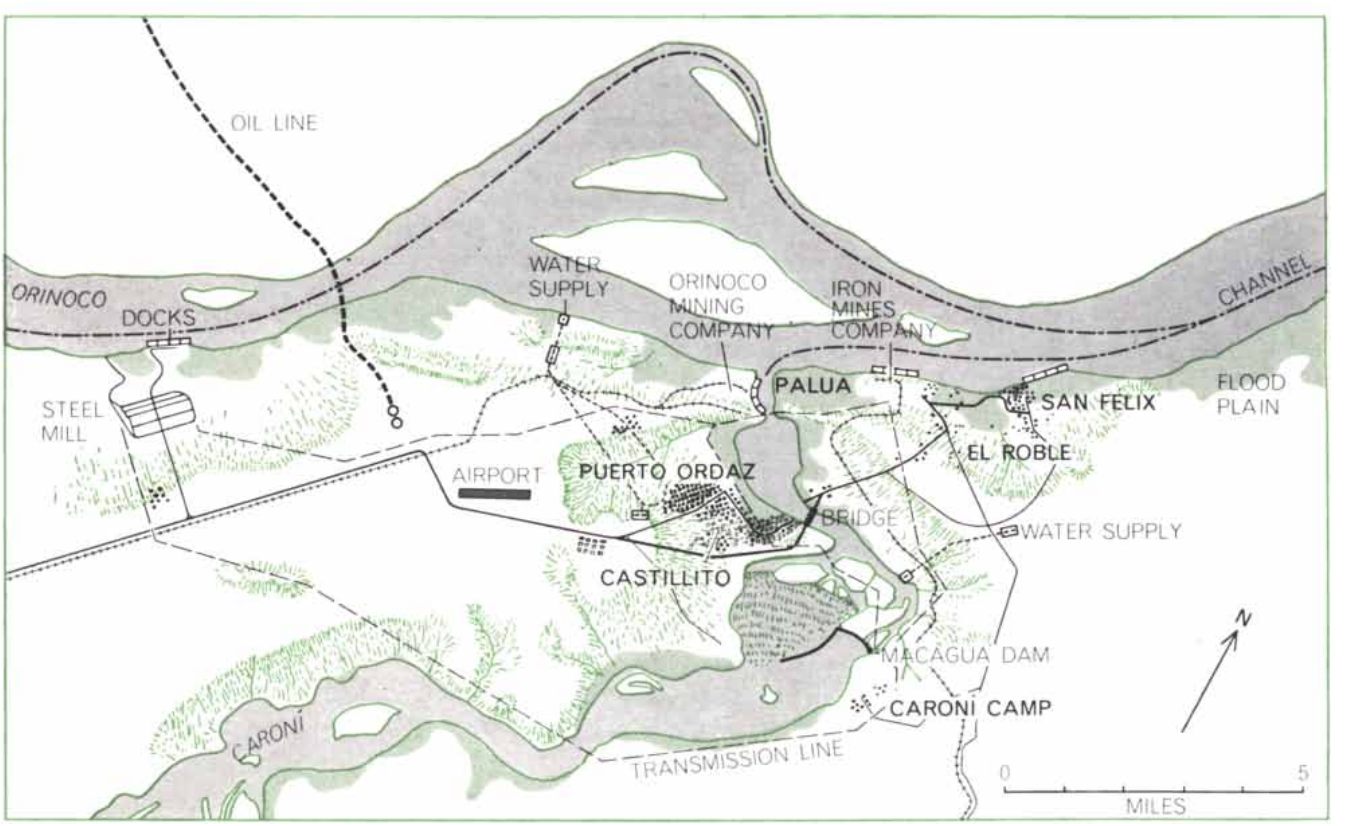
Analysis of location, cost and other factors indicated that if these activities were located in the Guayana region, they would enjoy comparative advantage and could compete successfully in foreign markets. On the basis of the many factors involved, including projections of the future demand and markets for the various products, a comprehensive program for investment in production facilities was worked out. It had two phases: a program for the period 1963 to 1966 and a follow-up plan for 1967 to 1975. Since Guayana is in a food-deficit area, the program included proposals for increasing the production of food, particularly in the area of the Orinoco delta.

Venezuela incorporated this program in its national plan. It projected a total investment of some $3.8 billion in the Guayana region over the next 10 years. Of this the Venezuelan national government itself will provide more than $500 million for the period 1965–1968 and about $1.5 billion for 1969–1975. (This amounts to roughly 10 percent of the total Venezuelan public investment in both periods.) The rest is expected to come from private capital (domestic and foreign) and from loans by international agencies. As a result of these investments it is hoped that by 1975 the Guayana region will provide about a fifth of Venezuela's total of manufacturing and export products.

This, then, yielded the first approximations of the economic prospects for Ciudad Guayana. Corrections will of course be necessary when better data become available and if some of the assumptions turn out to be erroneous. This is an inescapable hazard of planning for the future; fortunately the high-speed computer will at least speed up the chores of calculation. Meanwhile, on the basis of these projections, the planning staff worked out the implications for employment and population characteristics. The indications were that the city would have a population of close to 100,000 by 1966 and of 400,000 by 1975, or roughly twice the earlier estimates. A rapidly growing city of this size would present social problems of major dimensions. Aware of this, the planners had already instituted several studies of the human side of the equation.

One study, conducted by a social anthropologist, collected basic information about the composition of the population moving into the city, their ways of life and their responses to the changes going on around them. Another social project set up a pilot program to help the in-migrants build their own housing. Other investigations looked into the questions of health, nutrition and family-spending patterns. Still others surveyed migration characteristics, the attitudes of the people toward authority and change and the relative importance they attached to various public services and physical improvements. One of these inquiries, made for the first time in such a situation, was a survey of how people of different backgrounds perceived and rated the importance of particular features of the physical environment.

These investigations proved helpful in several ways. They indicated the need for communication and full explanation of the development program to the people of the community; they highlighted apparent conflicts between the immediate concerns of the residents and the long-range aims of the planners; they pointed up the importance of



SITE OF CITY stretches along the south bank of the Orinoco. The scattered existing communities include the old town of San Félix (*right*), mining-company towns and squatters' settlements. Facilities include a steel mill, docks and the new Caroní bridge.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

community participation in planning decisions; above all they sensitized the planning staff to the extraordinary problems and needs of the lowest-income group in the population. For this group it was necessary to work out stable family patterns, to find jobs and housing sites and to develop skills and educational opportunities.

While these studies were being run, plans were made for the layout of the city. These had to be versatile enough to ensure the orderly future integration of the scattered settlements and at the same time guide decisions on meeting the immediate needs of the citizens. The primary objective was to create conditions that would foster economic growth. While holding to this main aim, the planners also wished to minimize investment expense, recapture the increments in value resulting from the massive investments of the government, make economical, accessible and flexible arrangements suited to different stages of the city's growth, maintain a high standard of design that would serve as a model for developments elsewhere and attract enterprising organizations to Guayana, provide variety and interest in the community's living and social facilities and take advantage of the normal forces of the market rather than run counter to them.

After much discussion it was decided that first consideration had to be given to housing, education and the establishments required by the local government. The location of these facilities had to be related, of course, to the principal industrial and business activities of the city. Here four main considerations were involved: (1) the site was large; (2) the location of the steel plant at the western end made that area the principal center for industrial development; (3) a large proportion of the population, on the other hand, was already living on the eastern side of the site; (4) the most beautiful part of the site was in between, toward the south along the Caroní River. Should the new city be built around the steel plant? The planners finally decided that for several reasons it would be far preferable to form the city by uniting the existing elements. This not only would be less expensive but also would conform to existing growth patterns, would provide greater flexibility and security if the projections proved optimistic, and would encounter less political opposition.

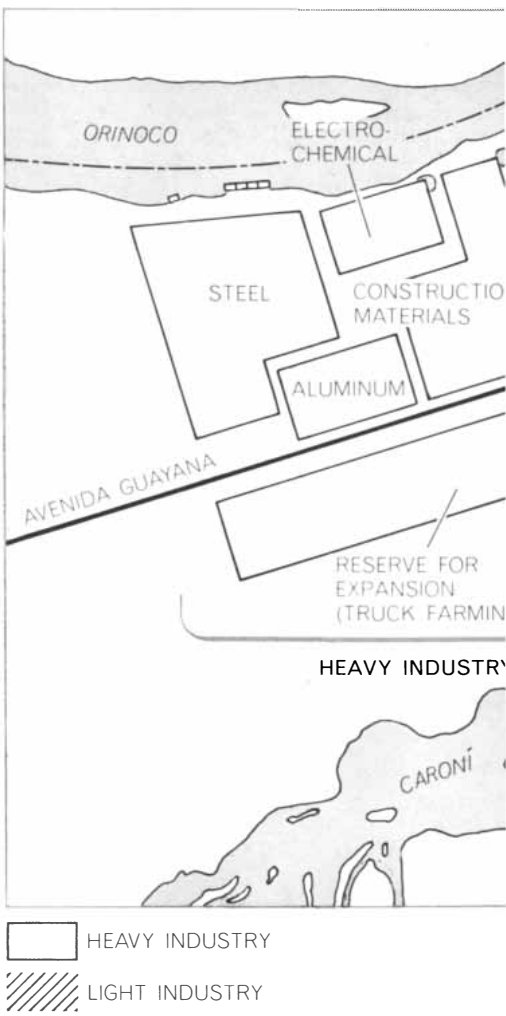
The spread-out character of the city affected the location of various centers and presented difficult transportation issues. It was imperative to reduce the cost and time of travel to the central business district, the civic center and other areas frequented by most of the population. Because a rapid-transit system would prove too expensive an investment for the postulated size of the city and the travel distances, most of the travel would be by automobile: private cars, buses, taxis and *por puestos* (jitneys). With the help of a high-speed computer the staff tested a number of possible arrangements. The alternatives included various combinations of possible locations for jobs, homes and other centers and the different modes of transportation.

For the layout of the city that was selected as optimal from various points of view it turned out that when the city's population reached 250,000, its people would be spending about 12 to 16 percent of their disposable income on transportation in the city. This figure is not far from those in comparable cities in the U.S.: in Los Angeles the average cost is 16 percent, in Cleveland 14 percent, in Chicago 13 percent. Because incomes in Venezuela are considerably lower than in the U.S., however, the travel cost will be a greater burden to the residents of Ciudad Guayana. This burden is inherent in the present low-density settlements and the considerable distance between the industrial center in the west and the main residential areas in the east. In addition, the facilities will not be used efficiently because of the tidal traffic flows. In view of the constraints there was probably no feasible or less expensive alternative. As the residential areas grow westward toward the industrial center in the future, however, the journey to work and the cost should decline.

When it came to planning the location of industry in Ciudad Guayana, the western part of the site was found to be clearly the best area. The steel plant was already there; there is plenty of suitable land around it for building a large complex of heavy industry; the site is usually downwind from the rest of the city, so that its smoke and odors will be blown away from the residential sections. It also has good access to land and water transportation, and truck traffic generated by the industries can reach domestic markets without passing through the city.

The plan developed for this industrial center contemplates ore-reduction plants, foundries and forges as satellites for the steel plant, and also chemical industries, an aluminum plant, building-materials industries, factories for the manufacture of heavy machinery and a reserve area that will be used for truck farming until other new industries come in. Moreover, the planners made provision for light industries, to be located elsewhere in the city. An area east of the heavy-industry center is reserved for the manufacture of consumer goods, a storage and truck-transportation center and commercial facilities around the city's airport. Two other areas destined for light industry are on the eastern side of the Caroní River, close to the old residential settlements.

For the main commercial center, where the principal business offices and retail establishments will be located, the site selected is an area called Alta Vista. Eventually this area will have maximum accessibility from all parts of the city. Alta Vista stands on a height commanding wide views of the city; its terrain is level and allows for inexpensive expansion of the business area, and it is bordered on three sides by still undevel-



CIUDAD GUAYANA in 1970 is expected to be a city of 200,000 to 300,000 people. In essence it will consist of a series of

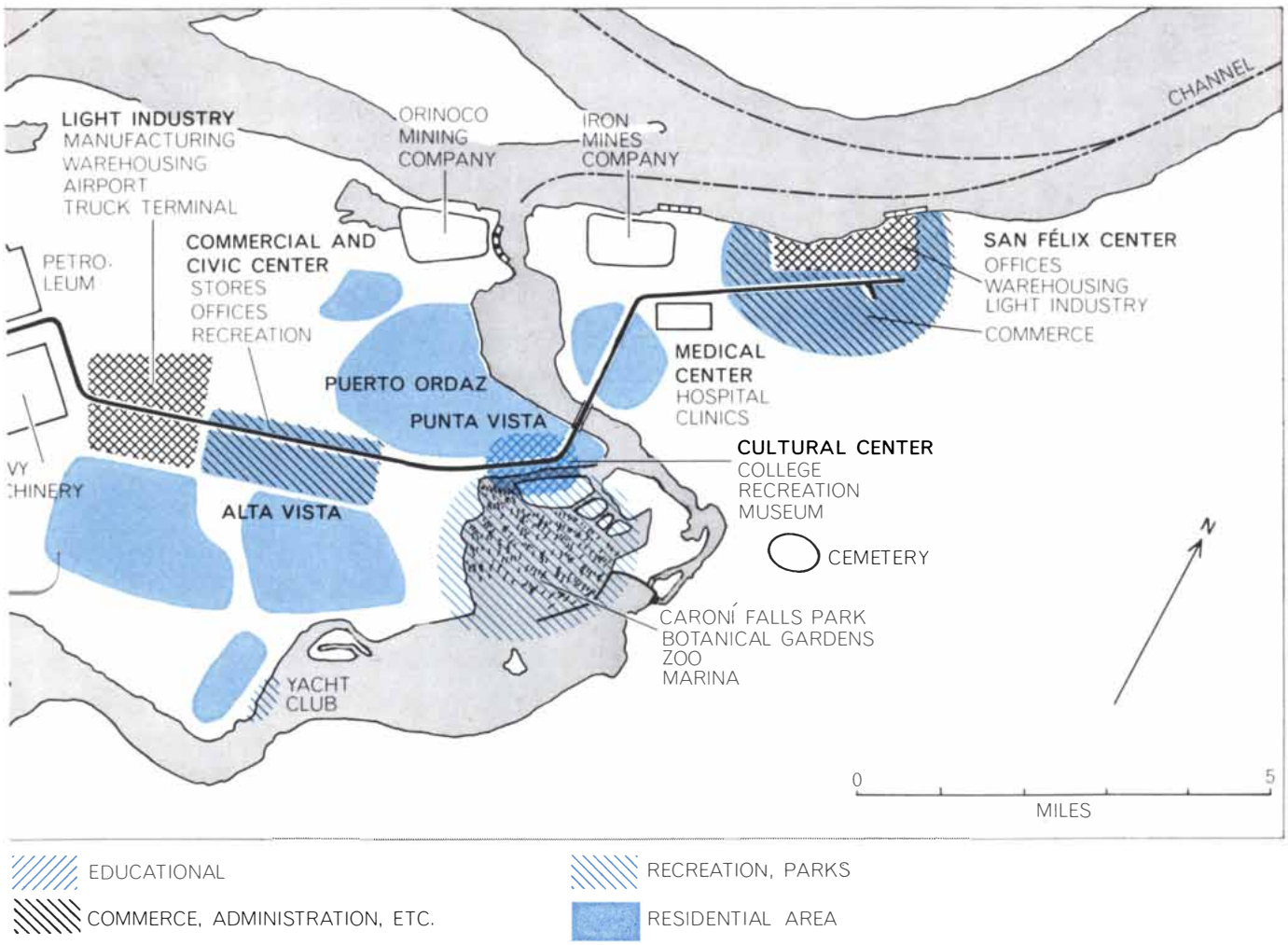
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

oped land that is admirably suited for residential development. There is every likelihood that before long the Alta Vista business center will become an important revenue producer for the city, helping to finance the heavy investment that must be made in the community. To ensure more rapid development in the early stages, however, the planners decided to detach the civic center from the cultural center, with which it had been combined, and to locate it instead at the eastern end of the Alta Vista plateau. This decision was also justified on the grounds that there are important functional ties between government offices, the courts and the principal business services and establishments. Moreover, at this location the civic center would be visible from a great distance in all directions as a symbol of civic activity.

No less important for the future of the city, in the planners' view, was the building of an attractive cultural center. This is particularly crucial in a new city as an inducement to bring in the enterprising managers, professionals, educators and other specialists of all sorts on whom the creation of a vital community depends so heavily. An excellent site for such a center was available. It is an area, called Punta Vista, at an elbow of the Caroní River near its confluence with the Orinoco. Overlooking the Caroní falls, the site is one of varied terrain and great natural beauty. Within this area space has been assigned for an educational center that will eventually include a technical college, a research establishment, a hotel, clubs, a library, a museum and other institutions. Around the falls there are to be a large public park, which will contain a boat basin and landing, a botanical garden, a zoological garden, an aviary and a variety of other facilities. There is room also for an attractive residential settlement to be built next to the park.

Finally, rounding out the list of specialized areas, a medical center is planned at a site on the eastern side of the Caroní near the San Félix settlement. It will include a major hospital, clinics and allied health services.

Up to this point the plan for Ciudad Guayana consisted of a set of separate centers devoted to specialized land uses. The problem now was to tie them all together—in particular, to join up the largest existing settlement, San Félix, with the planned new city centers. The element in the plan designed to accomplish this was a major highway running from the steel plant at the western end to San Félix in the east. Passing through or close to the other centers along its route, this highway, Avenida Guayana, will link together all the main elements of the city: the area of heavy industry, the airport, the centers of light industry and warehouses, the commercial and civic center, the cultural center, the residential areas, the medical center and the established San Félix community [*see illustration below*]. It will serve as an artery



"centers" devoted to specialized land uses and strung together by a major highway, the Avenida Guayana. This scheme makes it possible to preserve several of the existing communities and to take advantage of a number of natural features. Industry is at the western end of the city. The commercial and civic center is on a central plateau. Cultural and recreational facilities are grouped at the falls.

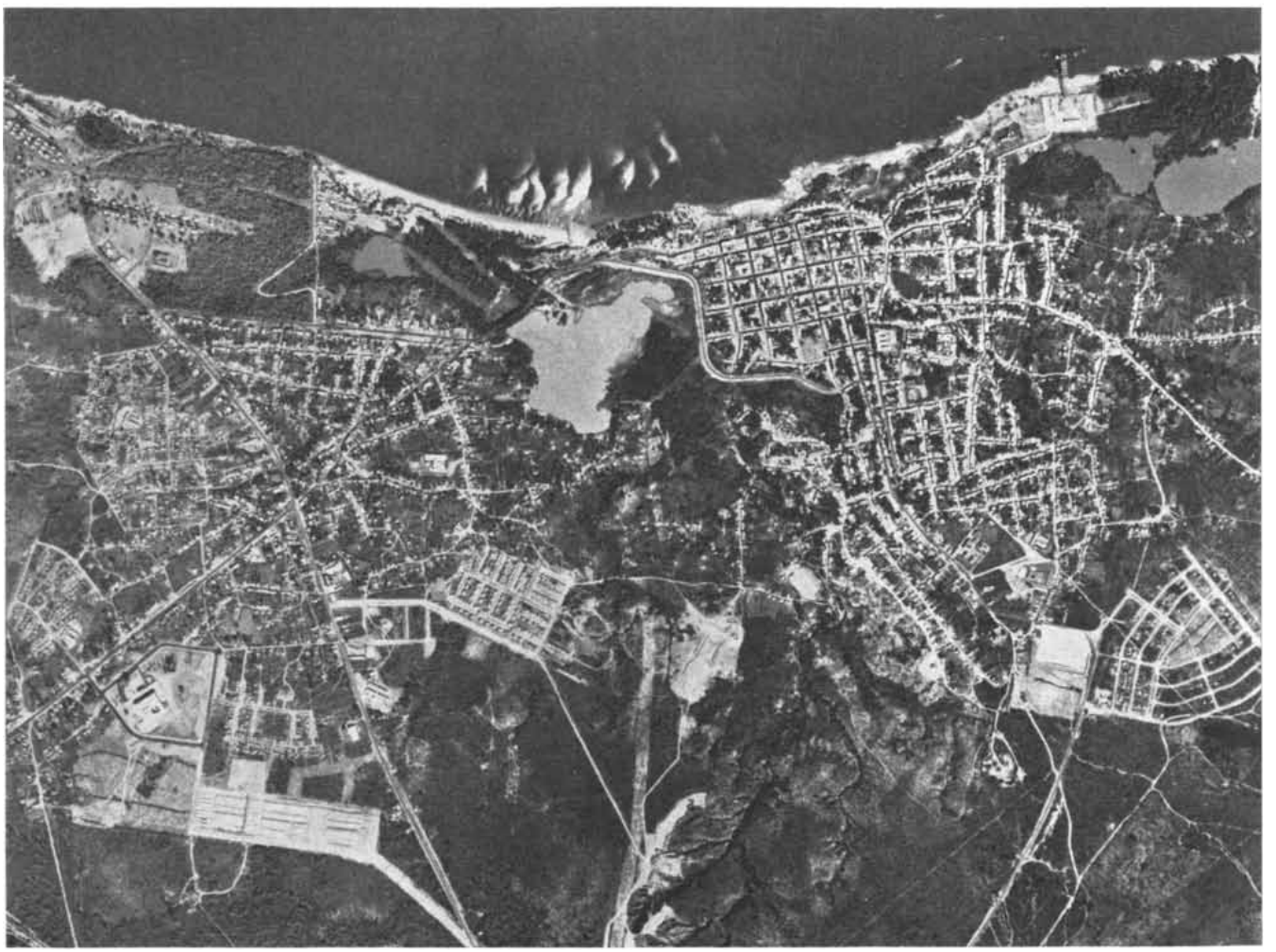
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

and a backbone, making the city a unified organism.

The highway provides a special opportunity to give the city character and physical distinction. Starting as a heavy-duty road in the industrial area, it will change into a boulevard as it passes through the business and civic center; then it will sweep down the hill into the cultural center, proceed across the Caroní bridge and, as a limited-access highway, go on past residential areas and the medical center and finally enter San Félix as a boulevard. To a driver along the highway the trip will present a succession of different experiences composed of the city's natural sights and varied activities. Probably no other physical element will show the city's features as effectively as this highway, and the planners have given special attention to the avenue's physical and visual aspects. In the design of the road they are considering aesthetics as well as efficiency in the location of the activities it will pass, the handling of road alignments, grades and lighting, the landscaping, the visual impressions and behavior of the people now in Ciudad Guayana.

Unfortunately shortages of staff have precluded the detailed evaluations and revisions that ought to accompany such efforts. Another major problem faced by the designers has been how to provide for a pattern of land uses now while simultaneously planning for new uses that will be possible and appropriate in the future. Partly for this reason the staff is attempting to develop criteria and methods for handling "high" and "low" control zones. This would allow concentration on visually and functionally significant areas. Design competitions, the awarding of prizes for well-designed areas, the setting up of architectural review committees and other positive incentives may be employed. In addition, flexible land-use controls may be established, ranging from general zoning and building regulations to more specific restrictions for key points in the city. In spite of these efforts the odds are that the final results will be far different from the original intent. This is understood by the designers, although they hope that the process will not get out of hand.

The Corporación Venezolana de Guayana was charged with the responsibility not only of planning the city but also of seeing that it was built. First the general plans had to be translated into specific projects, each with a financial budget and a definite time schedule. In addition to housing, for which there was an immediate need, there were three projects that obviously required high priority. One was the main highway, needed not only to establish communication between the developing centers of the city but also to encourage the start of new enterprises, particularly in the commercial areas. Another pressing project was the provision of space and facilities for industry. The third, which soon had to be given temporary precedence over the second, was the development of the commercial center. The strategy decided on there was to bring in large department



SAN FÉLIX, oldest of the existing settlements, is a commercial town of about 45,000 on the south bank of the Orinoco (*right*). Just to the west of it (*left*) is El Roble, one of several disconnected communities that have sprung up along the highways of the area.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

stores and supermarkets, and to build the headquarters offices of the corporation itself, so that these nuclear establishments would generate other substantial, high-level developments in the area. The original program of building the commercial facilities by 1967 proved to be too leisurely; when it began to look as if key firms would not wait that long but would seek locations elsewhere in the city, the program for the business center was speeded up.

Housing became the thorniest of all the problems. The corporation did not want to get into the housing business; for reasons of protocol and because of its own heavy obligations in many areas it sought to avoid any tasks that might be handled more effectively by other agencies. The Venezuelan government has a special agency, Banco Obrero, for building low-income housing. As time went on, however, it became increasingly clear that Banco Obrero could not meet more than a small fraction of the need in Ciudad Guayana. Nor could the job be done in time by any other organization. The corporation therefore had to resort to a variety of stratagems to get housing built.

To provide mortgage funds the corporation started a savings and loan association. It also made arrangements with a nonprofit organization, the Foundation for Popular Housing, to build 854 houses for middle-income families. The corporation, in collaboration with the Agency for International Development, also offered special guaranties to the International Housing Associates, a private building organization, to induce it to build 800 housing units with less expensive foreign capital; unfortunately it took two years to negotiate the final agreement and clear it through the various government agencies. In addition the corporation has made land available to private builders at reduced prices, adjusted to the income levels of the people for whom the houses are to be built, and has discussed and is still negotiating various other possible arrangements with builders and industrialists. Notwithstanding all these efforts, the corporation has found it necessary to build some houses itself, because it had made an agreement with the steelworkers' union to provide a certain number of houses at stipulated price levels by the end of 1965.

In the experimental project of helping low-income families to build their own homes the corporation provided land, public utilities, schools, loans for construction materials and technical assistance. Interestingly it has turned out that the most important factor in inducing these families to build houses to replace their shanties is the construction of streets; so far the existence of streets has proved a greater inducement than water, sewage facilities, electricity or schools, apparently because it distinguishes city living from country living.

STEEL MILL, built by the Venezuelan government, is now in operation. The mill will be the nucleus of the heavy-industry complex planned for the western end of the new metropolis.

The corporation has established a Municipal Housing Institute in Ciudad Guayana. It will supervise the self-help house-building programs and will mount an independent low-income housing program with funds provided by various sources. The corporation is also studying the use of local building materials and may look into the possibility of financing a plant to produce basic elements for prefabricated houses.

The Corporación Venezolana de Guayana has found it necessary to take an active part in many other phases of the area's physical, economic and social development. In addition to managing and planning the expansion of the steelworks (through a subsidiary), it is building a new dam upstream at Guri, the first stage of which will be completed in 1967 and which will add a capacity of 525,000 kilowatts to the 350,000 kilowatts already available from the present Macagua Dam. The corporation is promoting efforts to attract business enterprises to the city, providing inexpensive sites, conducting preliminary feasibility studies, helping on occasion to obtain investment capital, tax benefits, customs exemptions, leaseback arrangements for plant and equipment and even in some cases equity capital. It is assisting the Venezuelan Ministry of Education to set up facilities to train a skilled labor force for the new industries and high-level educational facilities for professional personnel. It is helping the city government to draft a code of ordinances and to train administrators. Over the next 15 years some $400 million is to be invested in the city's structure of public services, which is expected to engage nearly 10,000 persons.

A circumstance that calls for special comment is that most of the land on which Ciudad Guayana is being developed is publicly owned—a most unusual situation. To begin with, the corporation had acquired nearly all the land in the area of the future city proper, except for the properties of the Orinoco Mining Company and some small private holdings in the vicinity of the company's settlement. All together it owned about 40 percent of the land in the Caroní district as a

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

CARONÍ FALLS, the site's major scenic attraction, is a two-mile-wide expanse of rapids and falls. The Caroní River has been partially dammed above the falls to provide a reservoir with a 150-foot head of water for the needs of a hydroelectric plant (*top left*).

whole. The planners figuratively rubbed their hands with pleasure at the advantages this offered. The corporation appeared able to shape and control the use of the land for a considerable period into the future: it could reserve lands needed for public purposes, and it could capture for its financing needs a reasonable share of the gains from rising land values as the city developed. The latter benefit is important because in Venezuela, as in most developing countries, local communities do not levy taxes of any consequence on real estate.

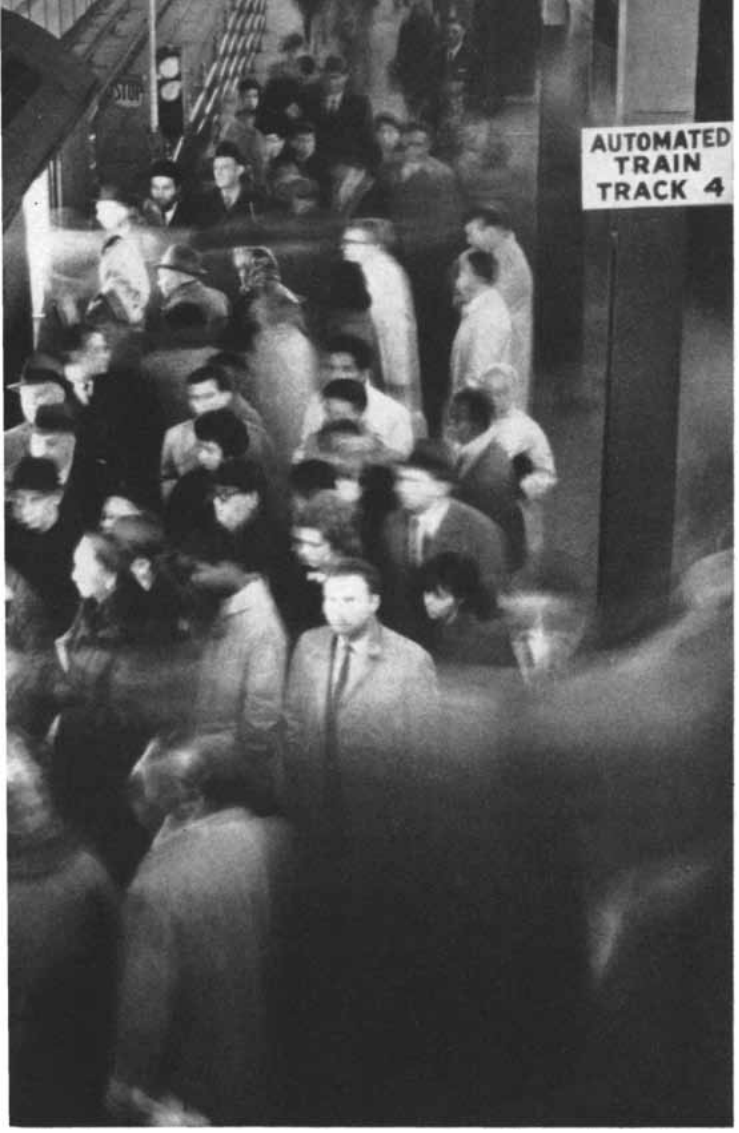
These advantages did indeed prove to be useful, but they also had some drawbacks. The job of managing the publicly owned land presented a heavy burden to the corporation, which had its hands full with a host of other problems. The private enterprises coming into the city needed outright ownership of their sites to use the land as mortgage security for financing improvements. Moreover, the corporation realized that the image of Ciudad Guayana as a government-owned city might discourage private investment in the building of housing, commercial enterprises and industries.

The corporation decided on a flexible policy. The preponderance of the commercial land and the highly desirable residential and industrial land, which was likely to be most profitable, would be held by the corporation and made available to the users under leases. Other land, including some commercial sites, would be sold, subject to restrictions on the use of the land and perhaps even on the transfer of title until the completion of the developments. In general, land would be sold only when it was necessary to speed up development, and the corporation would try to ensure itself a share of the gains in land value by being a partner in the enterprises or by withholding strategically located parcels from sale.

Ciudad Guayana is now a lusty, booming town whose future is still in the balance. Certainly as it grows it will modify the script written by its planners. All in all it is a unique situation: a new city planted by a tour de force in an isolated frontier region by a comparatively wealthy government (thanks to its oil riches) that has donated the land for the enterprise and called in expert assistance from universities in an advanced country. For all its uniqueness, however, the Ciudad Guayana project has some useful lessons to offer on the strategy of urban planning in developing countries.

The Ciudad Guayana enterprise has demonstrated, first of all, the importance of popular and political support for any such project. By remarkable acumen and leadership the Corporación Venezolana de Guayana managed to maintain an impressive reputation and political backing even during the beginning years when there was little to show for the heavy investment and effort. The project itself brought many problems into sharp relief. For example, we do not yet know how to build simple, expandable and genuinely inexpensive housing quickly, and we still must rely on clumsy, primitive techniques for the analysis and control of land use. The research thus far undertaken on these and similar matters is woefully inadequate. The persistent shortages of staff also made it clear that one of the hardest tasks is to determine not only what must be done but also what problems the policy-maker must

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



No accidents in 70 million passenger miles

WABCO engineering has now proved beyond a doubt that completely automated mass transit is practical. During a two-year feasibility trial held in New York, over 70 million passengers rode without accident in the world's first fully automatic train. Starting, speed control, stopping, even door opening and closing were entirely automated.

Where maximum automation is not presently called for, look to WABCO for aid in upgrading present systems. WABCO's "building block" concept, adaptable to any urban transit system, provides a means of modernizing on a gradual basis, compatible with fiscal policy. Step-at-a-time automation assures you of greatly increased capacity, efficiency and safety without shackling budgets.

. . . and no motorman needed

WABCO's spectrum of Mass Transit equipment includes everything from revolutionary suspension systems to new, automatic switches, couplers, and braking systems (electric or air), plus computerized dispatching, routing and speed controls. These "building blocks" are today being demonstrated on prototype Mass Transit systems of tomorrow.

Whether your transit program is in the planning stage or needs a transfusion to keep abreast of urban growth problems, WABCO's building-block concept can sharply reduce costs. A phone call will bring you an engineering team with the proof. Why not consult your calendar now and call: *WABCO Mass Transit Center, Westinghouse Air Brake Company, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15218. Phone 412-242-3434.*

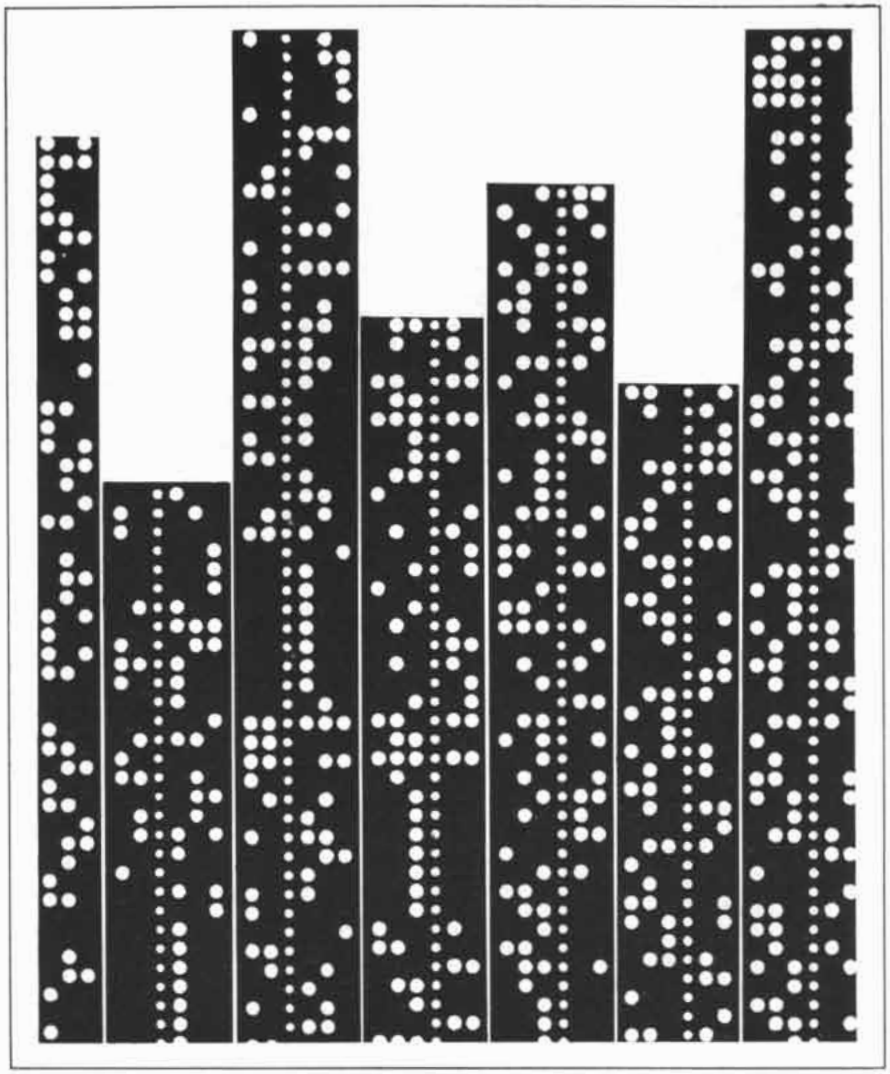
WABCO
MASS TRANSIT CENTER

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

live with, given the constraints and opportunities. For the same reason it has proved even more difficult to innovate than appeared possible at first. Experiments must be few and critical and adequate means must be devised for getting feedback from them. On the other hand, the university connections established by the corporation make it likely that several significant studies will emerge describing what was done.

The unusual collaboration between the Venezuelan corporation and the Joint Center for Urban Studies of M.I.T. and Harvard has itself been an instructive experience. In the approach to the problems of Ciudad Guayana there were not only individual variations in point of view but also more deep-rooted differences in outlook between the Venezuelan experts and their foreign consultants from the U.S. Inescapably, conflicts arose in the course of the work. Such conflicts involve more than personalities. Groups of human beings working together develop styles of acting and valuing and conceptions of reality that suit the situations they confront, and these situations vary. The foreign technical expert not only has a different native language and different past experience but also is subject to the pulls of a career line different from that of his resident counterpart. They have different professional audiences and different personal futures to build. There are no simple rules on how to deal with this problem beyond emphasis on the obvious: In the choice of staff, ability and common objectives are necessary, not sufficient, conditions; sincere respect for different views and sympathy for failings are also essential qualities.

One of the general benefits that may emerge from the Ciudad Guayana project is the demonstration that the political leaders and builders of cities can profit from formal enlistment of the skills and resources of knowledge available in universities. The universities too have gained much from this adventure in realism. Perhaps the outstanding lesson of the Venezuelan experience will be a demonstration of the value of creating appropriate mechanisms with which to assess and link the growth potentials of the city and region with the national goals for development. Economic, social and physical plans—jointly prepared within this framework—help to ensure consistency, to guide the policy-maker in the process of making critical decisions and to promote more effective urban, regional and national development.



Key to the city

American cities thrust upward and sprawl outward, mass-producing management problems that the human mind—unaided—cannot resolve. Advanced information management technology extends man's ability to plan and manage the orderly growth of interrelated urban systems such as transportation, communication, health, education, welfare and law enforcement.

Information management technology is the business of SDC. Our engineers, systems analysts, human factors scientists and programmers provide assistance to clients in developing and implementing modern computer-based information management systems. SDC clients include: New York, California, New Jersey, New York City, Los Angeles, Puerto Rico, Appalachian Regional Commission, and San Francisco Bay Area Transportation Study Commission.

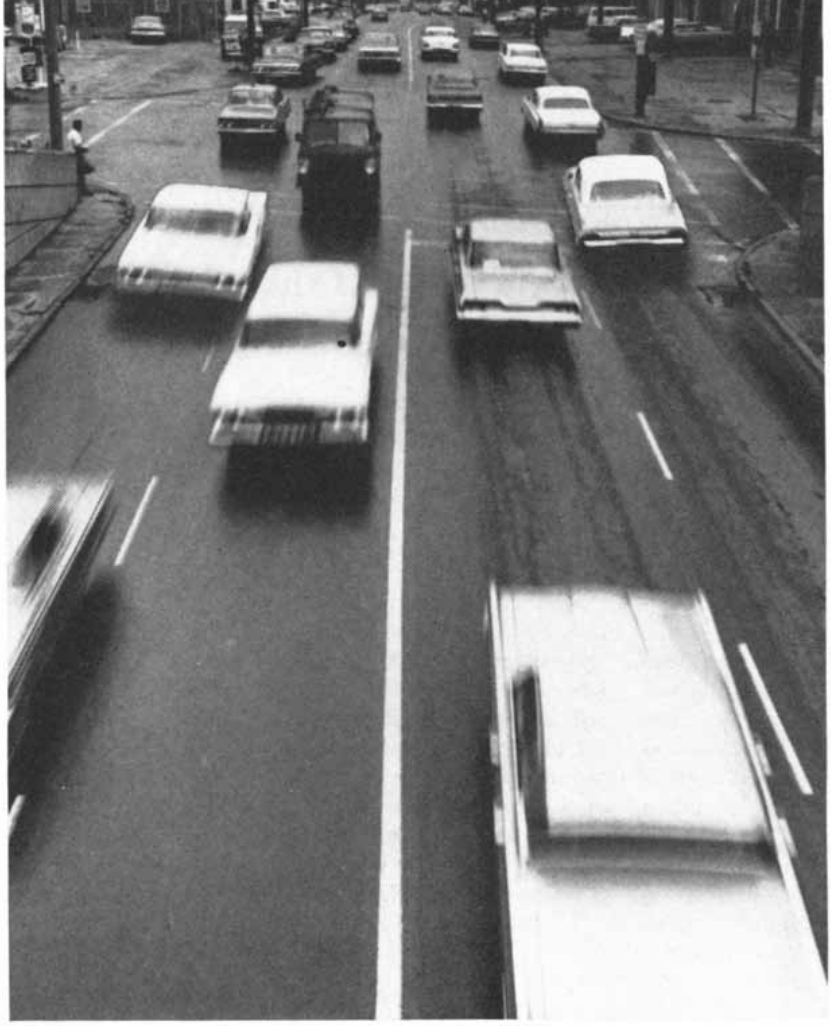
We invite your inquiries; please write Dr. Thomas C. Rowan, Vice President, Advanced Systems Division, System Development Corporation, 2500 Colorado Avenue, Santa Monica, California.

SDC, a non-profit corporation working in the public interest, specializes in the design and development of information management systems for government, military, scientific and educational applications. The Corporation, headquartered in Santa Monica, California, has major facilities in the New York, Washington and Boston metropolitan areas.

SDC®

SYSTEM DEVELOPMENT CORPORATION

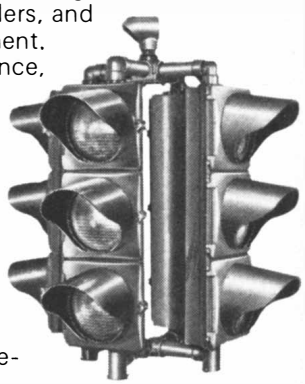
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



New test tube for traffic

This busy street in Syracuse, N. Y., is one of the world's largest open-air labs.
Vehicle detectors under and over the street tell exactly what traffic is doing at eight different intersections.
Data is stored and relayed to a specially designed computer which then commands solid-state controllers to adjust signal time for optimum traffic flow.
This "lab" is a part of a traffic equipment development program being conducted by Crouse-Hinds traffic engineers from our Robert J. Sloan Product Development Center, with the cooperation of Syracuse city officials.

In addition, this practical test program in Syracuse is supported by advanced Crouse-Hinds Company-sponsored research at a leading university directed toward the development of a mathematical model which shows changes in the "state" of a traffic control system against the *"time"* factor. Using the model, controlled input can be applied to produce the various outputs from which optima can be determined.
It should be no surprise that Crouse-Hinds Company is deeply involved in new traffic control equipment developments. For more than forty years, we have been a leader in the design and manufacture of traffic signals, detectors, controllers, and accessory equipment.
This solid experience, backed up by our current development programs, may be able to help you solve your traffic problem. Ask us. Write Charles Sanford, Vice President—Marketing, Crouse-Hinds Company, Syracuse, N.Y. 13201.



CROUSE HINDS
REG. U.S. PAT. OFF.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

NEW YORK: A METROPOLITAN REGION

Within the region of which New York is the central city are 550 separate municipal governments. How can the sometimes mutual and sometimes conflicting interests of these communities be unified?

by Benjamin Chinitz

In the U.S., as in other countries that were early participants in the industrial revolution, large-scale urbanization began in the latter half of the 19th century. There was a steady migration from rural to urban places—from the countryside to towns and cities across the nation. In the past few decades the process has taken a somewhat different turn: the number of urban places is still increasing, but most of the growth in population is occurring in existing and indeed long-established urban areas. And although urban places all over the country are participating in this growth, it is occurring predominantly in large clusters of urban places that have come to be known as metropolitan areas. It is there that the "scale" of urban living—in sheer numbers of people and extent of development—is largest and is steadily becoming larger.

Exactly how is a metropolitan area defined? The Bureau of the Census designates as a "standard metropolitan statistical area" any county with a central city of 50,000 or more inhabitants, together with contiguous counties that meet certain standards of urbanism and connection to the center. In 1940 there were 140 metropolitan areas containing 48 percent of the U.S. population; in 1963 there were 216 such areas containing 65 percent of the population. The growth of the metropolitan areas is mainly the growth of their suburbs; in recent years the population of the largest central cities has actually declined. Suburbs that were once strung out along radial railroad lines have filled in as the automobile erased the old advantage of "a short walk from the station." Nearby cities have been adsorbed to the center.

Still, the suburbs and the smaller cities retain their own governments, their own schools and sewer systems, zoning ordinances and garbage trucks. A metropolitan area tends to be integrated economically; its communities have fundamental problems in common; its residents commute, shop, visit and telephone across boundaries. The metropolitan areas nonetheless remain political jungles with thickets of competing governments. Since there can be no doubt that an increasingly larger share of the country's population will be living and working in metropolitan areas, it is important to learn how these areas can organize their affairs rationally in spite of the diverse self-interests of competing political jurisdictions.

Many of the largest metropolitan areas in the country are in the Northeast, where they form the great belt of high-density development that stretches almost without interruption for 400 miles along the East Coast from Boston to Washington. In overall size and density this collection of metropolises is unique in the world, so much so that the geographer Jean Gottmann invented the term "megalopolis" to distinguish it from ordinary metropolitan clusters. At the center of the megalopolis, stretching almost 100 miles from southwest to northeast, is the New York area.

The New York metropolitan area is arbitrarily limited by the Census Bureau's definition to nine counties with a 1960 population of 10,700,000. A more meaningful unit is the New York–Northeastern New Jersey Consolidated Area (population 14,700,000). Still more comprehensive is the New York Metropolitan Region, which embraces the whole economic and social complex centered on Manhattan Island. The New York Region was defined many years ago by the Regional Plan Association and has been analyzed exhaustively in the New York Metropolitan Region Study it sponsored five years ago. The Region's limits are set partly by the commuting "watershed" and partly by the extent to which the outlying areas are influenced by the center, look to the center and, as the Regional Plan Association puts it, would have a different character than they do if they were moved 50 miles farther from the city. This New York Region covers 6,900 square miles of 22 counties in the states of New York, New Jersey and Connecticut, and as of 1960 it had 16,139,000 residents.

Although California has overtaken New York as the most populous state, it will be some time before the Los Angeles metropolitan area, in spite of its huge size, exceeds the New York Region in population. The density of the New York area is not likely ever to be duplicated in the U.S. This density ranges from 77,000 people per square mile in Manhattan and about 25,000 per square mile in New York City as a whole to about 200 per square mile at the edges of the Region; the overall density of the Region is 2,337 per square mile and the density of even the part outside New York City is 1,265 per square mile. In terms of density and degree of development the Regional Plan Association subdivides the Region into a core and inner, intermediate and outer rings [*see illustration on page 138*].

In a nation of metropolises, New York is unique. With 9 percent of the country's population, the Region pro-

NEW YORK REGION spans rivers and state boundaries, as illustrated on the opposite page. The photograph shows parts of Brooklyn, Queens and Bronx counties and Manhattan in New York (*right*) and, across the Hudson River, portions of Hudson, Essex and Bergen counties in New Jersey.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

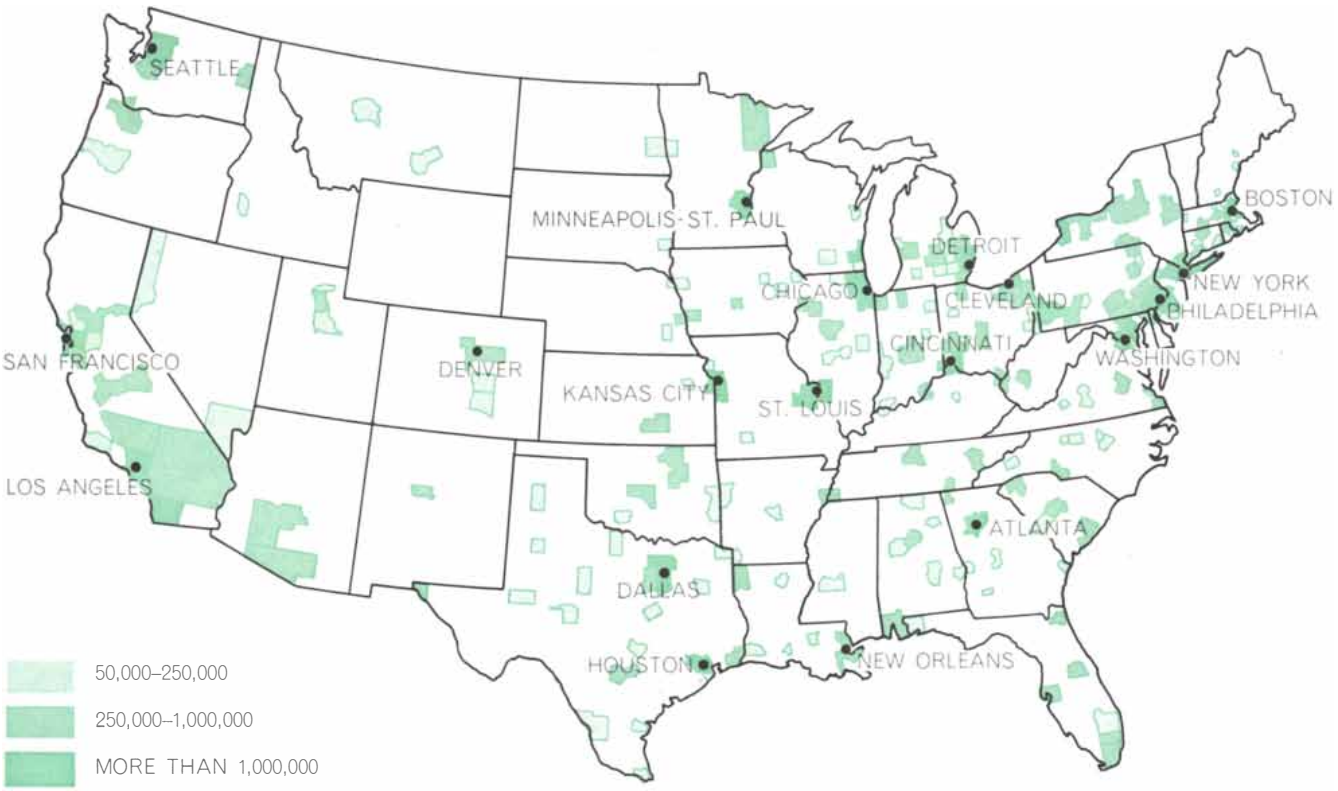
vides some 40 percent of all U.S. jobs in national-market wholesaling activities, more than a third of the jobs in finance, almost a quarter of the business and professional service jobs and, somewhat surprisingly, almost 12 percent of the jobs in manufacturing. The Region is remarkably center-oriented. Half of its jobs are within five miles of Times Square in Manhattan; most of the activities in which the Region is nationally dominant are concentrated in the Manhattan business district: finance, radio and television, advertising, publishing, fashion and corporate headquarters. Every day more than three million people come to work in that part of Manhattan south of 61st Street.

Employment figures are a significant measure of New York's national role, but obviously they leave much unsaid. The city fulfills for the U.S. many of the highest functions of a metropolis. The clichés are true: the height and breadth of the city are overwhelming; the nervous energy of its people, the variety of their origins and attitudes and goals are stimulating; its output of ideas, books, articles, paintings, plays and music, of fads and styles, of protest and restless dissatisfaction influences the entire country and the world. For years the city has pioneered in social advances and the use of government to humanize an industrial society, and in spite of profound difficulties its government is remarkable for the range of its services and the expertise of its personnel.

New York City's budget is second only to that of the Federal Government, and it accounts for more than half of the Region's public expenditures. Beyond the city limits the counties, towns, boroughs, cities, villages and hundreds of school districts, fire districts and sewer districts provide government services and regulate various aspects of the residents' lives. In all there are 550 municipal governments and another 900 or so special districts. Superimposed on all of these are the three state governments and a number of special-purpose regional agencies. Fifty years ago, as Robert C. Wood of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology pointed out in a volume of the Metropolitan Region Study, the multiplicity of local governments would not have been a crucial factor in an examination of how the Region functions socially and economically; today it is, because "the Service State has settled in."

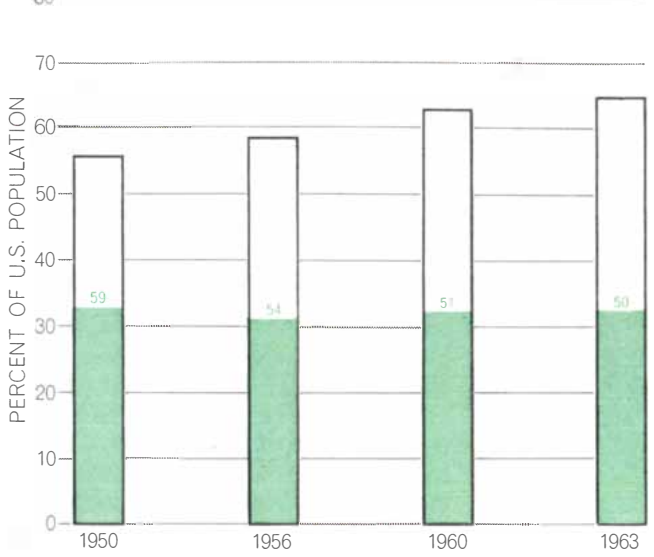
If New York is in many respects unique, it is nevertheless the archetypical metropolitan region. What are the significant aspects and dimensions of urban scale in a place such as New York that make the metropolitan region a qualitative as well as a quantitative frontier? Whatever problems may be associated with the accommodation of urban living, do they simply increase in proportion to scale or are they exaggerated—or possibly minimized—by scale? Or do they change their character altogether? Do we require wholly new institutional mechanisms and policies as the scale of urbanization increases, or simply more of the same?

What is peculiarly urban and a function of urban scale is the interdependence of the various urban spaces and its corollary: specialized uses of urban space. An isolated community needs to provide within its own borders for the space needs of its households and industries—areas for housing, for recreation, for shops, for factories, for transportation terminals, for public buildings. By engaging in trade with other communities the isolated community can of course avoid certain kinds of space commitment altogether: cities do not need to set aside land for agriculture. To a certain extent the residents of an isolated community will travel to other communities to meet some of their needs. Nonetheless, on the whole the balance in the uses of space in such communities is struck at the level of the individual community, and the scope for specialized uses of space is necessarily quite restricted.

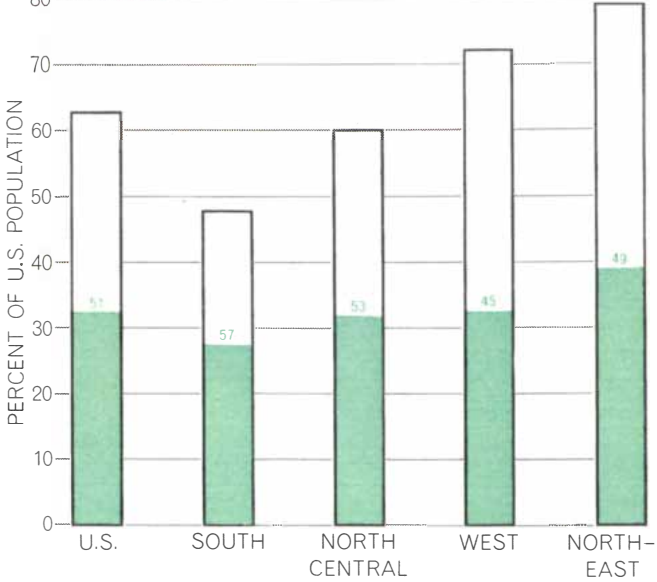


METROPOLITAN AREAS shown here according to population are those designated as "standard metropolitan statistical areas" in 1963. There were 216 of them (including Honolulu), ranging from New York (population 10,700,000) to San Angelo, Tex. (65,000).

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



PERCENT OF U.S. POPULATION living in metropolitan areas is rising as the areas grow and as people move in. The central cities' proportion of the metropolitan population is decreasing (*color*).



NORTHEAST is the census region in which the largest percentage of the population is concentrated in metropolitan areas. Central-city share of the metropolitan population is smallest in the West.

As transportation becomes faster and more convenient, however, and as the community grows in size and wealth, the opportunities for specialization in the uses of space are enhanced. Now one large modern school, centrally located, can take the place of many small schools scattered about the countryside. The regional shopping center can displace dozens of neighborhood stores. The bigger and better park with a beach can serve a wider radius. The better industrial sites 10 miles away can now be used exclusively for that purpose, and adequate space for residential development can be provided elsewhere within reasonable commuting distance.

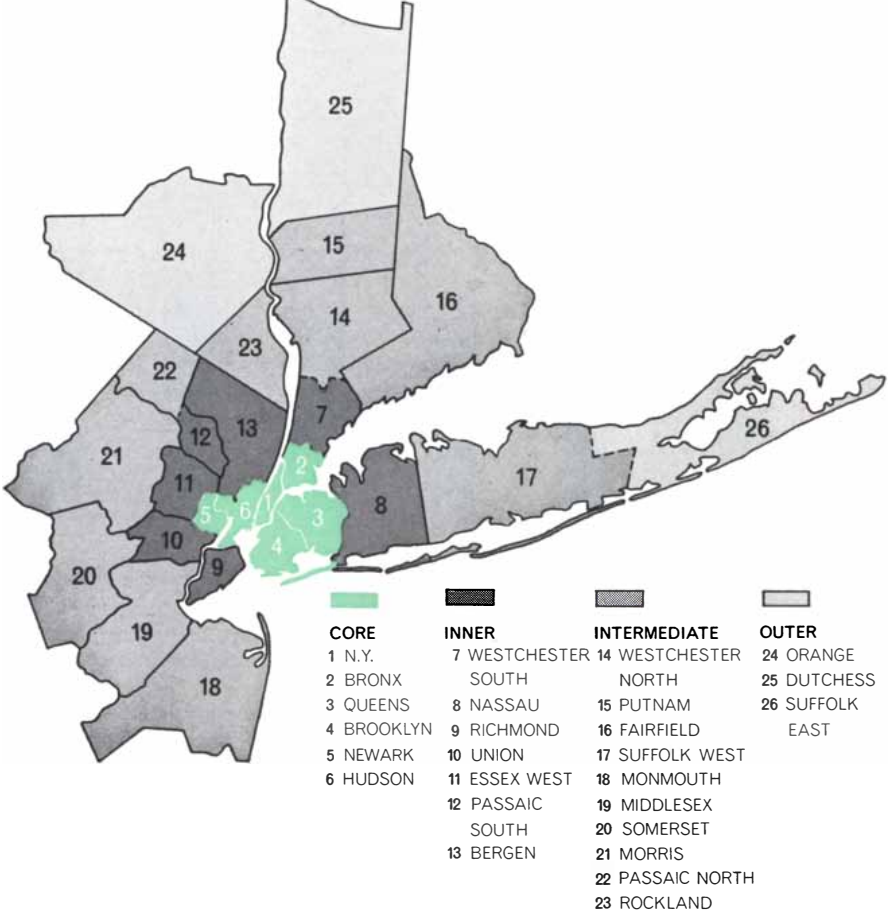
Urbanization, metropolitanization and megalopolitanization are serial stages in the broadening of opportunities for the specialized uses of land. The specialization, however, comes about in real life not according to some rational plan but in response to geography, economics, politics and accidents of history. In the New York Region one sees not only variety and specialization but also what Wood calls the "segregation of resources and needs."

In general, the older and more densely populated cities of the Region have the needs and the outlying areas have the resources. New York City's government expenditures amounted to 10.3 percent of its total personal income in 1955; in the other New York counties the figure was 9.3 percent and in the New Jersey part of the Region it was only 6.4. Although New York City and its jobs are the source of much suburban wealth, and although the city must help to transport commuters, protect them and provide services for the offices and stores and factories where they work, the commuters pay no taxes directly to New York City. The core area and some of the older inner-ring cities such as Elizabeth in Union County or Mount Vernon in Westchester County face rising expenditures to cope with social problems, but it is the newer suburbs that obtain new revenue from middle- and high-income residents, new industries and offices. Inner cities need industry, but industry is pulled outward to hamlets along the superhighways.

Even in newly developing areas in the Region's intermediate and outer rings the opportunity for specialization brings with it the increasing risk of inconsistent patterns of land use when the facts of interdependence are ignored. The heart of the urban problem is therefore the unleashing of the newfound freedom of choice in the allocation of land for various uses and the reconciliation of heretofore independent choices. The larger the scale and intensity of urbanization, the greater the opportunity for gain and the risk of loss. The difficulty and risk are increased in a metropolitan area by the multiplicity of jurisdictions. If it is hard for an individual community to allocate uses for open land, to enforce zoning, to anticipate school or recreation or highway needs, it is much more difficult for 550 sovereign municipalities to do so. For a number of reasons, then, the New York Region is pioneering in establishing the scope of the metropolitan problem. Is it also pioneering in developing the proper responses to the challenge?

Before one can even attempt such an appraisal there are a number of basic issues to consider that complicate any discussion of "proper" metropolitan responses. In the first place, one cannot equate what is best for a society as a whole with what is best for each segment of it. Free trade is better for the world than tariff barriers and other kinds of restriction, but a given country may sometimes be better off if it imposes restrictions. Similarly, if it is true that, as the scale of the urban area increases, a reorientation of the spatial pattern will produce economic benefits, it does not follow that each community stands to gain from the shake-up; even for some that would gain in the long run the transition could be quite painful. The role a new order might assign to a particular community might be far less appealing to its residents than the role it now plays. Furthermore, as long as the community is left with the responsibility of striking a balance between revenue and expenditure, it cannot afford to take a passive role in the determination of these magnitudes. The new order could well assign to the community a mixture of land uses that would generate expenditures in excess of the revenues that could reasonably be expected from taxation of these uses. Such an outcome might seem appropriate from the regional point of view but would be

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



NEW YORK METROPOLITAN REGION is shown as defined by the Regional Plan Association, which divides it into a core (New York City excepting Richmond, and Hudson County and Newark), an inner ring of cities and suburbs, intermediate and outer rings.

quite intolerable from the point of view of the individual community.

The logic of the situation, in the opinion of some observers, leads inevitably to the conclusion that the new order requires the total dissolution of the old: the elimination of local community autonomy and the establishment of metropolitan or even regional government. The argument is that only at these higher levels can politics and economics be made mutually consistent.

This resolution of the dilemma, as appealing as it may be, is not one that can be counted on to solve the problems of metropolitan regions. A community that waits for a whole new order to displace the old, and does not confront the challenge of reconciling the new with the old, runs a serious risk of waiting in vain. Beyond that, one can legitimately quarrel with the principle as well as the realism of the argument for metropolitan government. It implies that, whereas the town or the county was once the logical political unit from an economic point of view, the metropolitan area is now in that favored position. This is altogether too simple a view of the dynamics of urban development. For some functions the municipality retains a distinct advantage as a political unit, for others the county is advantageous and for still others the metropolitan area is—and so on up the line. The process has not come to an end; what will the advocates of metropolitan government say when—perhaps soon—"megalopolitan" government is proposed?

I do not mean to suggest, at the other extreme, that a region must accept its political heritage without change. Innovation comes, however, through adapting the old as well as adding the new. It is in this light that one must appraise the progress made in accommodating the new economic order in urban areas.

A second complicating issue, not unrelated to the first, is the matter of specifying the new order. The advocates of metropolitan government imply at times that were it not for the politics that keep confusing things one could map a clear path to the ideal solution because it is unique and can be discovered by technical analysis. This fallacy betrays a common misunderstanding of the very nature of technological progress and economic change. The essence of any new order is the extension of the range of the possible. Because men can go to the moon, however, it does not follow that men must go to the moon. It is only by surveying technical possibilities in the light of community values and preferences that one can arrive at a unique response to new opportunities. To take a metropolitan view does not obviate the necessity for articulating community preferences.

Why can the matter of preference not be left to the marketplace? After all, the larger part of the spatial realignment of the metropolis will occur through the cumulative decisions of households in their choice of residential locations and of business units in their choice of industrial and commercial locations. They will see the new opportunities and their preferences will be manifested in the locations they choose in the light of these new opportunities.

There is no doubt that private decisions do ultimately reshape the metropolis, but public decisions set the bounds that shape these decisions. The public built the Verrazano-Narrows Bridge from Brooklyn to Staten Island (Richmond) that has suddenly opened the last rural part of New York City to massive residential development by private persons. (The public neglected to regulate the planless, headlong rush to subdivide, to bulldoze and to build badly designed houses that is currently scarring the Staten Island landscape.)

The public did not invent the internal-combustion engine or develop the conveyor belt, but it does build highways and bridges and it does establish the zoning regulations that permit one-story factory construction in some locations and prohibit it in others, thereby influencing the use of conveyor belts. The public translates technical progress into opportunities with permits and price tags attached to them. Governments maintain order, regulate and provide services. Moreover, the public sector, like the private, has increasing freedom in the choice of locations for public facilities. Parks, water-supply and garbage-disposal systems, schools, government buildings, libraries—all these ingredients of a location strategy are entirely in the public domain. This domain is getting larger every day.

In summary, the appraisal of the response to the challenge of large-scale urbanization takes these propositions for granted: that the new order will not be implemented efficiently by pri-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

down-to-earth solutions to up-in-the-air problems

Today, industry recognizes that air pollution control is essential to our national well-being. Business leaders are cooperating with local officials in many areas—investigating and planning rather than waiting for restrictive legislation.

UOP, respected for technical achievement in the petroleum and chemical industries, has taken a broad position of leadership in industrial air correction. Through its divisions, Aerotec Industries and Catalytic Combustion Company, UOP is the one organization with competence and experience in nearly every type of air pollution control system.

UOP research teams continually develop new equipment and test procedures for a variety of advanced requirements in this field. Fully portable, on-site pollution analysis, for example, measures the precise degree of air correction and determines specific process characteristics.

Competent technical help in solving industrial air correction problems is available at UOP right now. ☐ This is the growing UOP/1965.

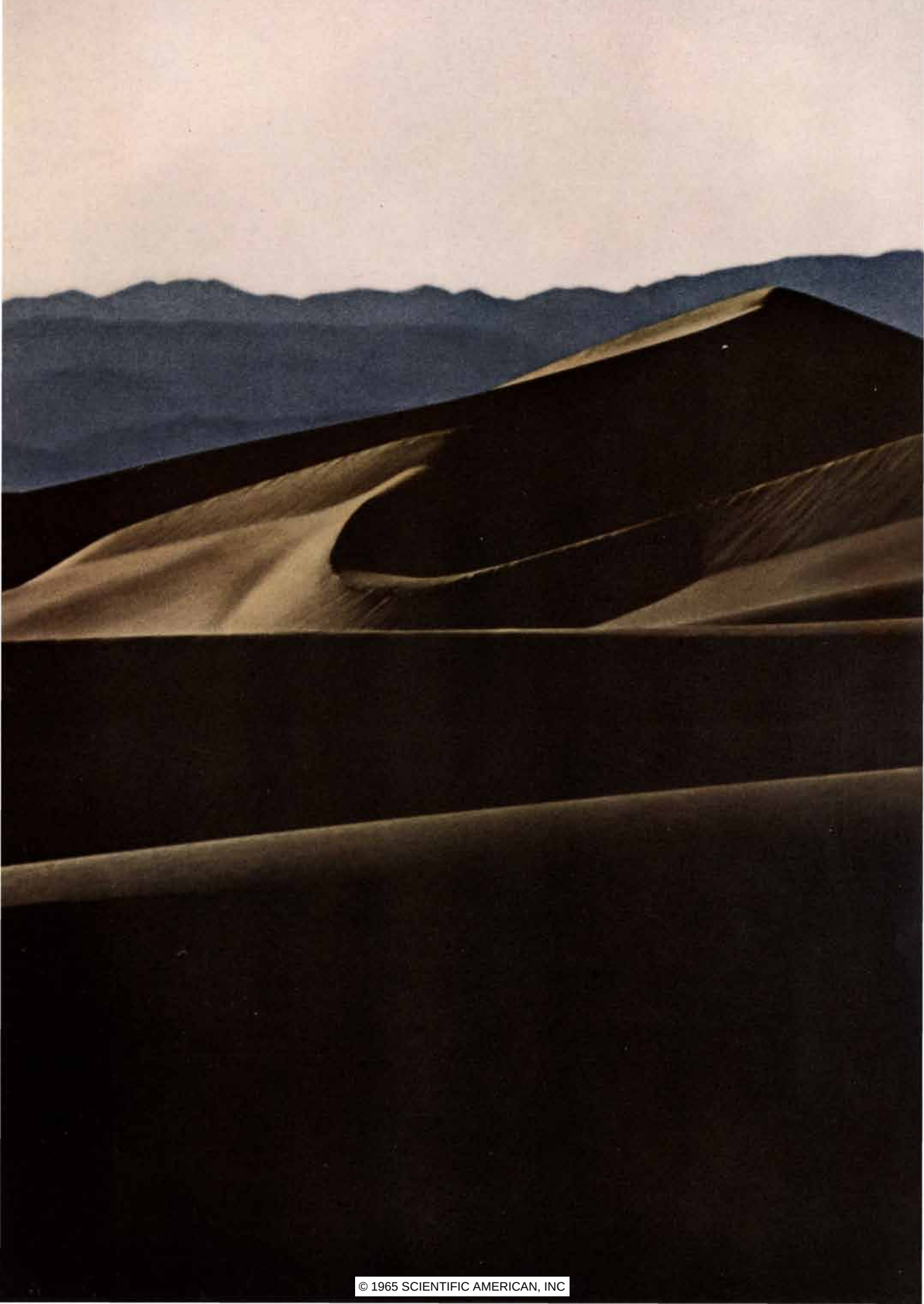
UOP®

UNIVERSAL OIL PRODUCTS COMPANY

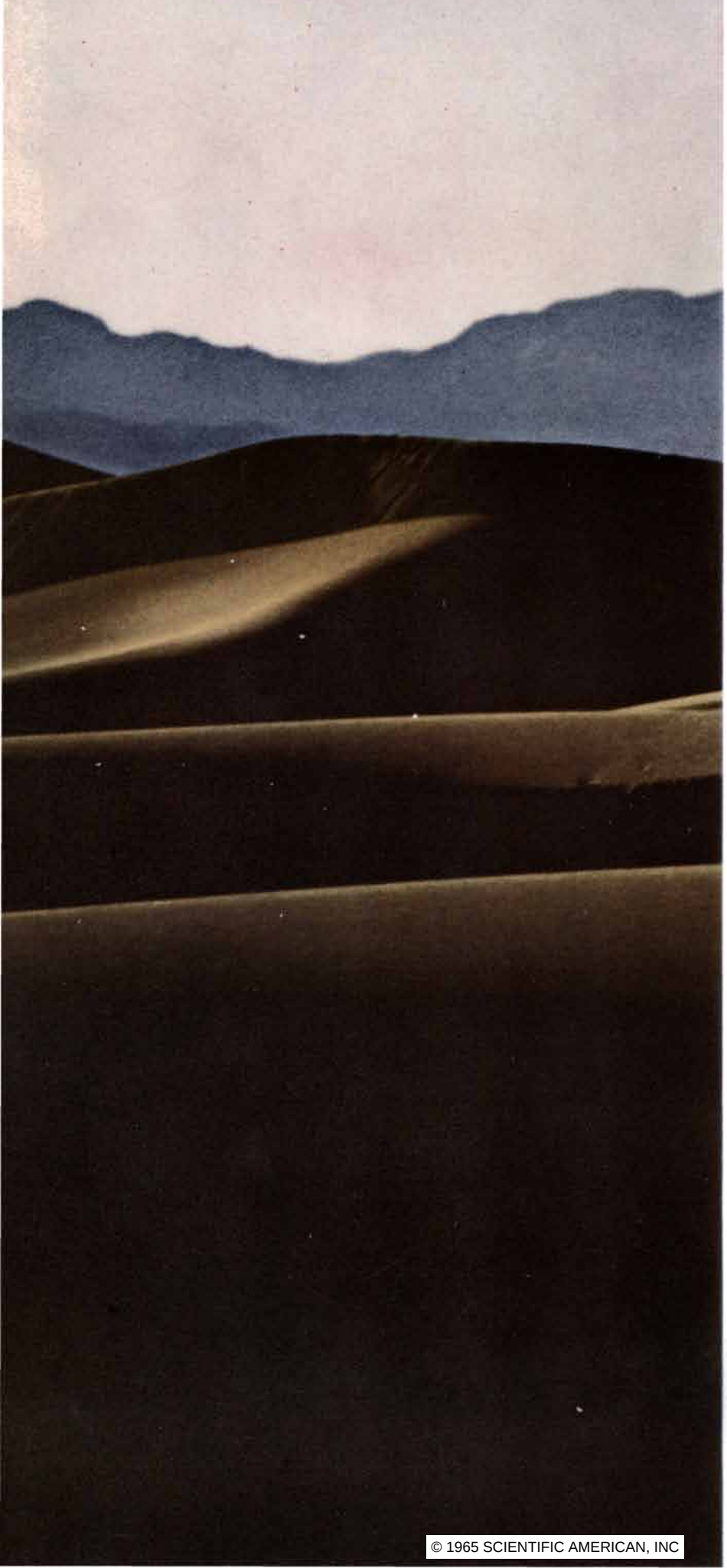
Des Plaines, Illinois, U.S.A., in the greater Chicago area

WHERE RESEARCH IS PLANNED WITH PROGRESS IN MIND®

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



The colors in this world are lovely enough.

Polaroid decided to leave them alone.

If the colors outside your window are fine with you, you'll like working with Polaroid color film. Because those are the colors it's designed to give you.

Shoot a landscape with Polacolor film and the landscape you record is the landscape you see. If the colors are beautiful to begin with you'll get a beautiful color print. Like the one here. John Lewis Stage got it in Death Valley, California. Study the pink-washed sky, the warm tones of sunburned sand, the cool mountain blues.

Shoot a portrait with it and you'll see how faithful a color film can be to the most elusive colors of all: the delicate tones of the human skin.

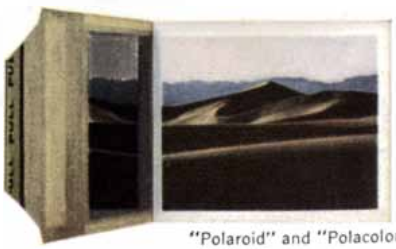
This film won't present an exaggerated version of the colors in front of you. No brighter-than-life reds, blues, greens or yellows. And it won't do it because we didn't think the colors in this world needed any help from us. We wanted a color film with a natural color balance.

Which is a nice thing to want, but getting it took some doing. We went through literally thousands of tests on dyes and dye combinations before achieving the balance we were after. (Unlike conventional color films, completely formed dyes are right in the Polacolor film negative.)

When you use Polacolor film, expect to see a new subtlety in color reproduction. Also expect to see excellent contrast; superb sharpness and consistency of tone and texture, with fine details holding up even in shadowed areas.

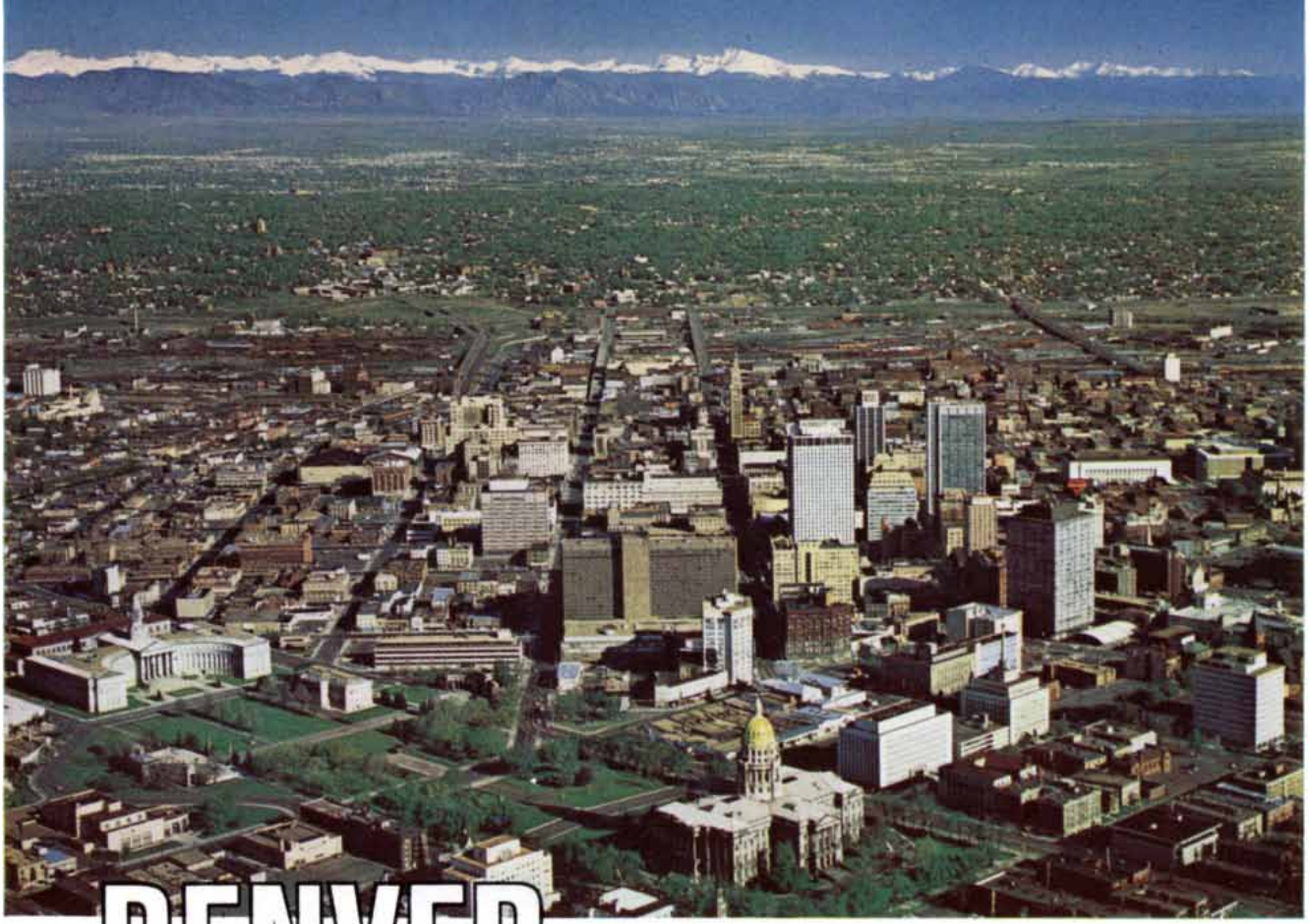
Did you think 60-second development was the only reason for using Polacolor film?

Polaroid Corporation



"Polaroid" and "Polacolor" ®

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



DENVER

a great city . . . planning to be even greater

Sound growth–in two vital sectors: Basic science, and application of research to manufacture and new systems.

This is the Front Range of Science and Technology, manned by over 8,000 graduate scientists and engineers . . . at I.B.M., Martin, Sundstrand, Honeywell, Hewlett-Packard, the National Center for Atmospheric Research, the National Bureau of Standards . . . and many other installations, including university and foundation grant laboratories. There are 50,000 skilled employees in technically-oriented industries.

Dynamic growth– 77 per cent since 1950 to well past the million mark–is soundly based on centrality to all America, with educational excellence from primary through post-graduate levels.

Intelligent growth and ordered expansion–the kind that doesn't lose sight of the art of living. The skyward-thrusting downtown is clean, new, vital. Denversuburban communities have won awards two years in a row as best in the nation for complete planning . . . Denver *is* in charge of its destiny.

A coruscating intellectual atmosphere–of theatre, symphony, fine libraries and museums. Here are the magnificent Rockies and vast year-round recreation. Here's a superlative climate. Here's room to grow.

Denver Briefing Center

All information on Denver's "Equation for Profit" can be presented in a few hours at the unique Denver Briefing Center. The information is graphic, complete, and uncompromisingly accurate. Briefings are completely confidential. For additional information or to schedule a briefing, contact Forward Metro Denver, Room 219, 1301 Welton Street, Denver, Colorado 80204–phone (303) 534-3211.

FORWARD METRO DENVER

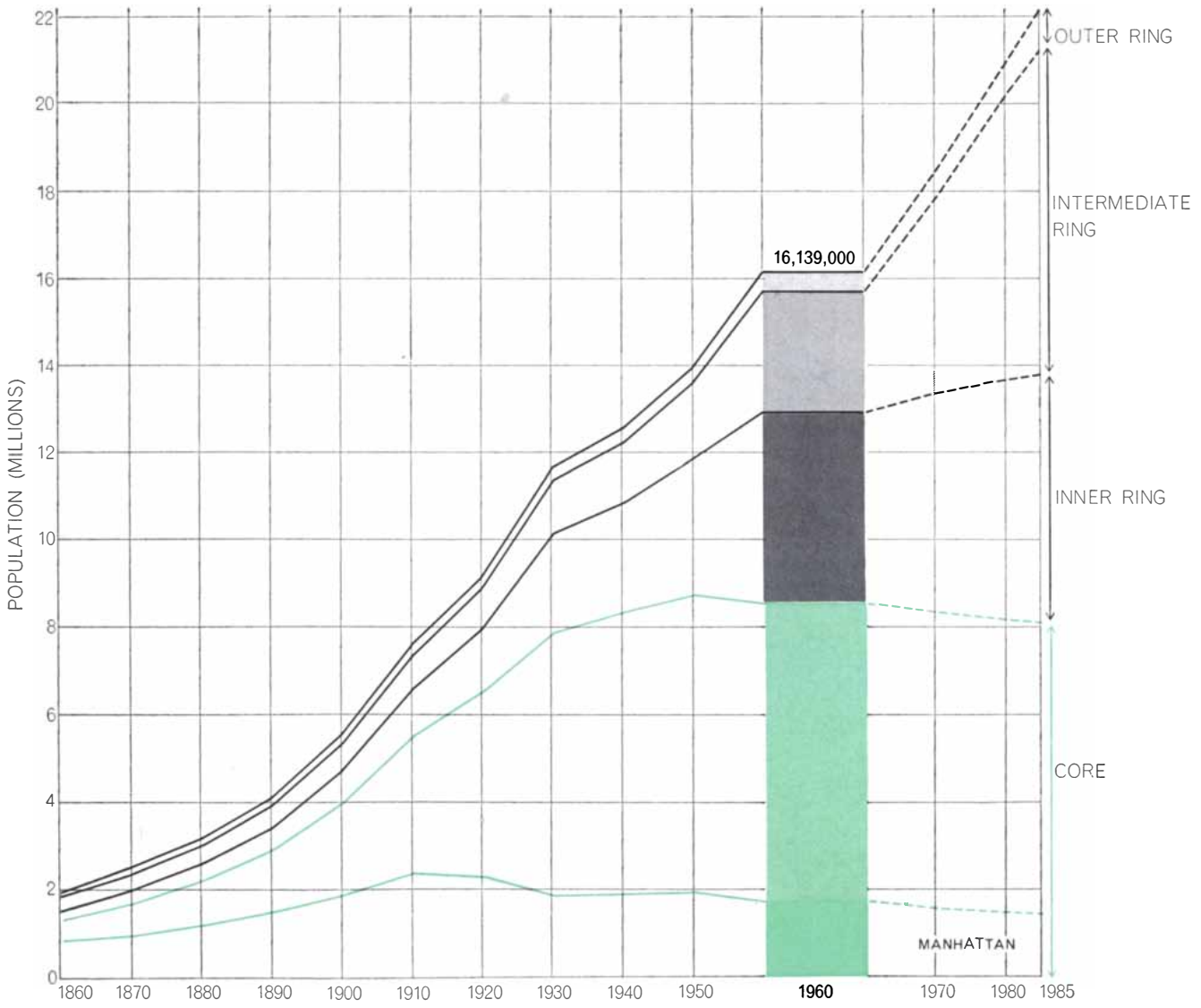
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

vate choice, that it cannot be implemented by the substitution of one giant local government where many existed before, and that a way must yet be found to inject a large measure of regional planning and decision-making.

A regional approach is more likely to filter down from the top than to work its way up from the bottom. This fact of life is particularly evident in three fields in which "regional enterprises" must inevitably play major roles: transportation, water supply and urban development.

There is disagreement about the extent to which the megalopolis has become a meaningful intermetropolitan "region," but there can be no doubt that the communities from Boston to Washington do interact with regard to travel along their major axis: the so-called Northeast Corridor. Traffic along the Corridor continues to build up every year. It is being accommodated by miles of new superhighways and by large increases in airport facilities and air service. The railroads, on the other hand, have not found it profitable or even possible to spend the money required to improve their service. As Corridor traffic doubles in the next 20 years or so, the tendency will be to accommodate it with still more highways and more, bigger and faster airplanes. This may well not be a desirable solution. Perhaps enough of the Northeast has been paved; perhaps airports are already inconveniently far from cities. Is there any way to shape the future instead of letting it creep up on us? Only the Federal Government has been able to set in motion an effort to take a comprehensive look at the problem and come up with proposed solutions. Through its Northeast Corridor Project the Department of Commerce is studying the economic and technical aspects of mass transportation on the ground, working toward short-term improvement of train service while it considers more advanced forms of surface travel at speeds approaching those of airplane schedules.

The Corridor program is unusual; most Federal intervention in transportation planning has ignored the railroads in favor of the truck, the automobile and the bus—and of course the airplane. The Federal Aviation Agency promotes air travel and airport construction. Through its Bureau of Public Roads and the state highway departments, the Federal Government has financed highway development in the New York Region, especially as part of its national Interstate Highway program. Although these arteries are planned primarily as elements of a national network, they create significant improvements in access within



INCREASE OF REGION'S POPULATION since 1860 and as projected by the Regional Plan Association to 1985 is broken down into curves for Manhattan, the core and the three surrounding rings. The population of Manhattan and the core is actually decreasing.

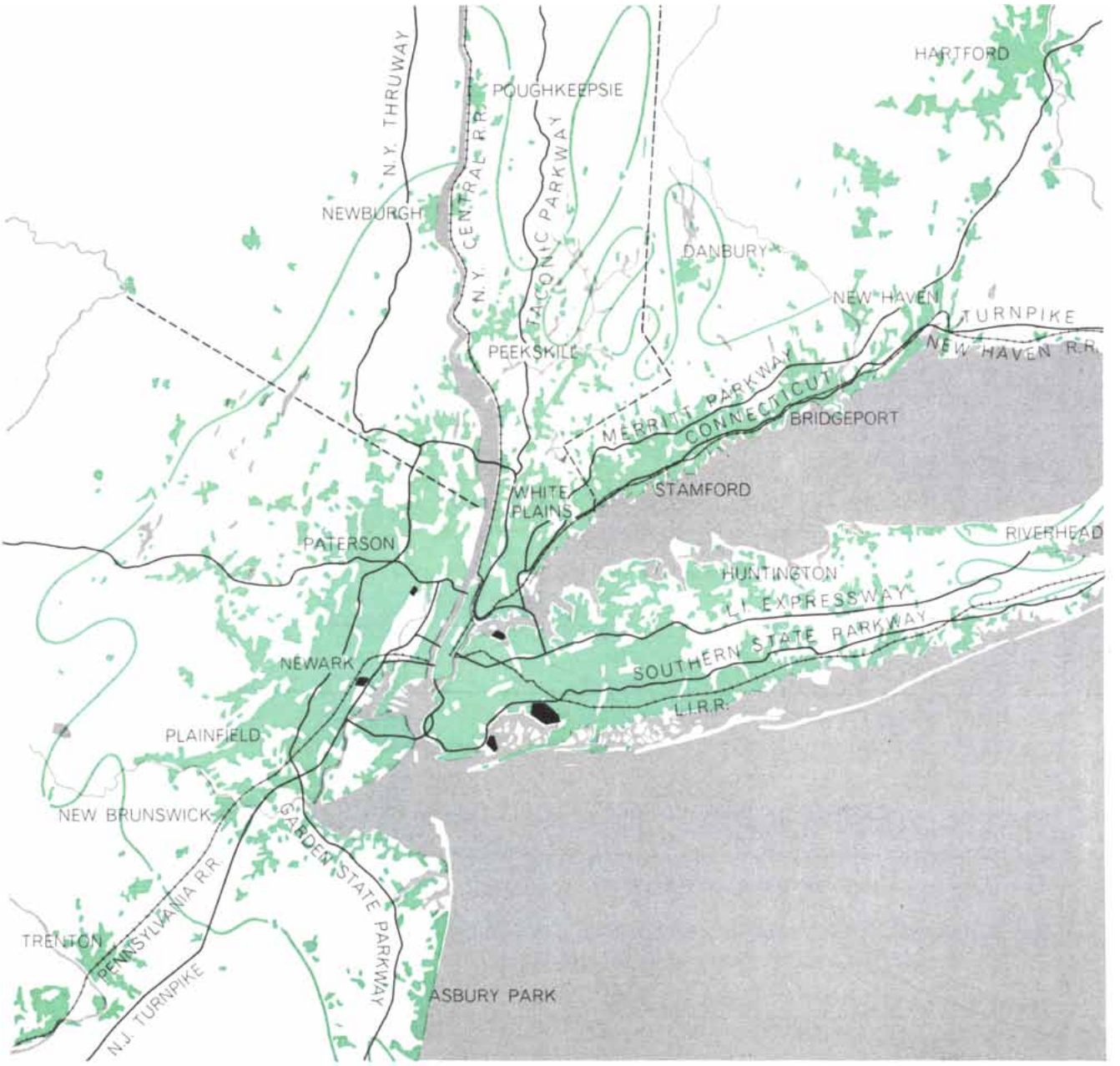
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

the Region. A specific route may often offend local sensibilities, but since roads have to lead somewhere, communities are generally more willing to accept decisions of higher jurisdictions in highway matters than in other endeavors.

Within the Region the agencies that have played the most important role in fashioning the transport network are the Port of New York Authority and the Triborough Bridge and Tunnel Authority. It is hardly possible to take a trip of any length by automobile without moving over a facility constructed by one of these agencies. The Triborough Authority operates strictly within New York City but the Port of New York Authority is the creature of a compact between the states of New York and New Jersey and operates over much of the Region, specializing in spanning the Hudson River and in building and operating the Region's airports.

The Federal Government, the state governments and the special authorities, then, bear the major responsibility of caring for the New York Region's transportation needs. These are giant organizations with impressive financial resources that do not fluctuate with the vagaries of local public finance that plague municipal and county governments. They derive their revenue mainly from user charges: gasoline taxes and tolls. They can presumably see above the confusion of local rivalries and plan for the future in comprehensive terms.

The view from the top has limitations, however, and is considerably less comprehensive than one might expect. The government highway agencies and the public authorities are devoted to the service of the automobile. There has been no agency at the top charged with



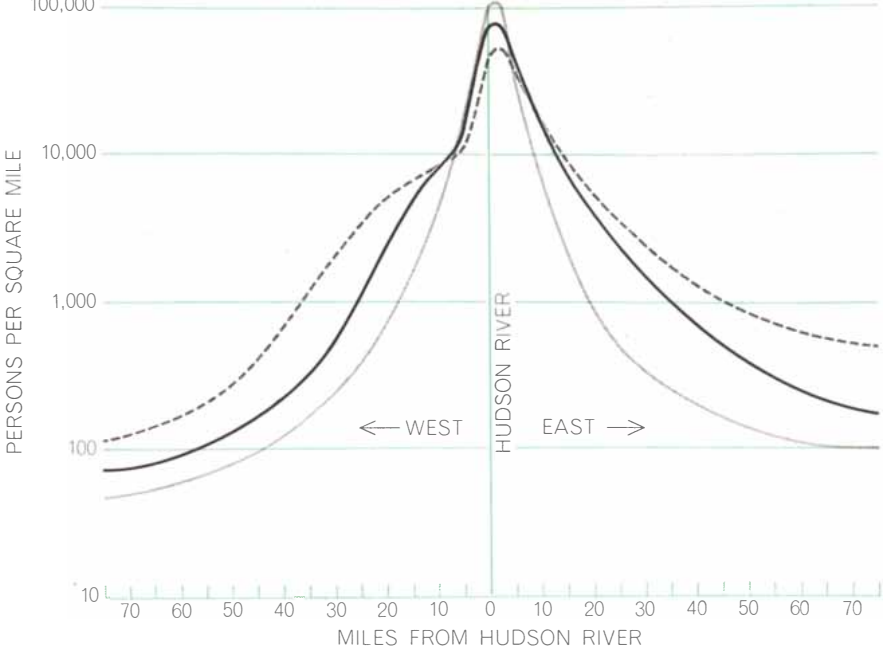
EXTENT OF DEVELOPMENT in and adjacent to the Region at the present time is shown by the colored areas; the rest of the land is still open or in parks. The probable limit of development in the Region in 1985, based on a study by the Regional Plan Association, is outlined by the colored line. The new development may spill out of the present Region into nearby metropolitan areas.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

the job of coordinating all transportation activities in the Region, rail as well as highway.

There was an attempt to establish such an agency in the 1950's. The Metropolitan Rapid Transit Commission was set up by New York and New Jersey to study overall needs and attempt to reconcile rail and automobile transportation. It began by failing to get necessary financial support from the states or the railroads, turned to the Port Authority for help and thereby biased its efforts in favor of preserving autonomous highway building activities on a pay-their-own-way basis. In 1958 the M.R.T.C. came up with proposals for tying New Jersey's railroads into the New York City subway system, to be financed by new county property taxes. There was immediate opposition from New York City and from New Jersey communities on the ground of expense, from the New York City Transit Authority on the ground of feasibility, even from regional groups on the ground that the plan was not comprehensive enough. The Port Authority rejected alternative proposals that it become an integrated rail and highway agency. The M.R.T.C. plan died, the commuter railroads continued to lose money and close down and the Region's highway network continued to grow. In transportation, regionalism turns out to be incidental to the main mission of the various agencies, which is to forge ahead on projects that will justify themselves in the cash register of the agency while adding to the region's capacity for accommodating travel.

Of course the construction of highways and river crossings serves precisely to create a diffusion of access and thereby to promote spatial specialization and enhance freedom of locational choice. It was the construction of the Hudson River tunnels and bridges, for example, that made the New Jersey cities on the west bank desirable locations for manufacturers and wholesalers seeking to distribute their goods in New York City. At the same time the river crossings dealt a heavy blow to New Jersey's railroads. Continued improvement of the highway network, including the building of the Verrazano-Narrows Bridge, tends to dilute the New Jersey advantage, transferring it to Long Island. Now the Triborough Authority has proposed a new bridge to connect central Long Island with Westchester County, a move that would keep much Corridor traffic out of New York City but at the same time increase the



DENSITY PROFILE of the Region gives the population density west and east of the Hudson River in 1920 (*gray*), now (*black*) and as projected to 1985 (*broken black*). What it indicates is that the density is leveling out; the Region is becoming a "spread city."

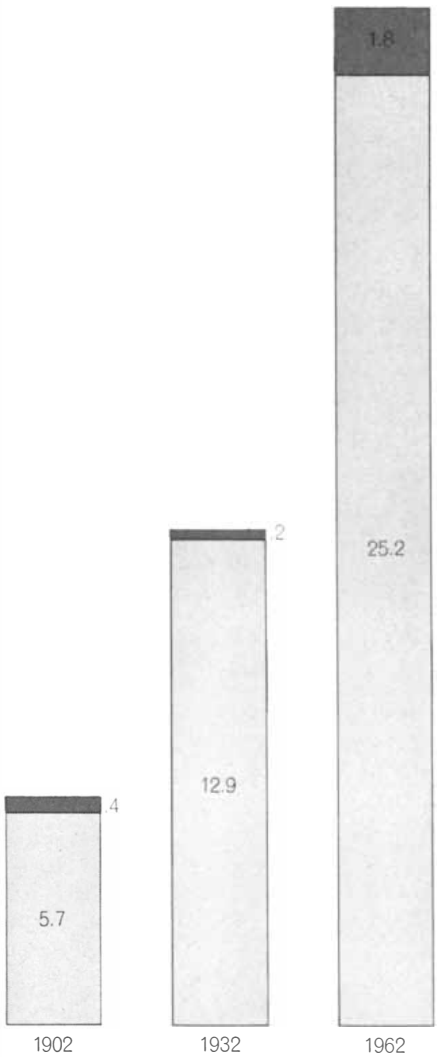
INCOME DISTRIBUTION is one sign of the "segregation of needs and resources" in the Region. Manhattan has more than its share of the poor and the well-to-do. The rest of the core is largely middle-income. Inner-ring suburbs have higher-income residents; the outer ring is rural as well as exurban. "Income recipients" include unrelated persons and families.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

turing and distributing firms.

Given the broad ramifications of transportation decisions, there is reason to be uneasy about a decision-making process so limited in its perspective. There is more than the balance of rail and highway at stake. As I have pointed out, no precise pattern of land use is dictated by technology; the choice among possible patterns entails taking into account both the impact of land use on transport needs and the feedback impact on land use of transport investments—and all this for the Region as a whole. At this stage the Region simply does not have the regional institutions to plan in this comprehensive way.

If there is progress in this direction, again the pressure is mainly from the top down. The Federal Government



LOCAL GOVERNMENTS are not as dependent on their own resources as they used to be and are therefore somewhat freer to accept regional goals. The chart shows the percentage of total U.S. local revenue derived from states and Federal Government.

highway construction in metropolitan areas must be preceded by comprehensive land-use and transportation plans. A new agency, the Tri-State Transportation Committee, has been set up in the New York area with Federal as well as state and New York City representatives and with substantial Federal aid, charged with coordinating transportation and land-use planning in the Region as a whole. In spite of the Federal carrot there has been considerable resistance to the creation of such an agency from one of the participating states (New Jersey), and it is too soon to be confident that the agency will achieve a higher order of effective regional planning than has hitherto been possible.

Like transportation, the provision of water for the metropolis is a regional problem; it is broader than that, in fact, since the Region must reach beyond its borders to find adequate supplies. New York City began in the middle of the 19th century to put together a system of reservoirs and conduits that now reaches far upstate to the headwaters of the Delaware River. The Delaware River runs through New Jersey, Pennsylvania and Delaware; it is the water source for Philadelphia, Camden and many other communities and its use is therefore regulated by an interstate commission. The five-year drought in the Northeast has brought to a head a megalopolitan-scale argument involving four states and a number of major cities. Predictably it is the Federal Government that is now intervening with new study groups and "task forces" and proposals to extend the reservoir system into the Adirondack Mountains.

In recent years a new field of government activity has had increasing impact on the shaping of the Region: housing and urban development. Here the Federal Government is heavily involved, but local action remains critical. (New York City, for example, has been far more aggressive in obtaining Federal funds for public low-cost housing than other cities.) Federal mortgage-insurance programs have not been intended to guide development, but by making homeownership possible for middle-income people they have stimulated the flight to the suburbs, unintentionally vitiating newer Federal activities designed to revive central cities. Urban renewal has been more successful in rehabilitating business districts than in renewing residential areas [see "The Renewal of Cities," by Nathan Glazer, page 194]. The urban renewal program

how to control delinquent water

More people mean more problems in water treatment. All kinds of problems in all kinds of areas such as processing, power, cooling, heating, pools, drinking, food, and conservation.

As specialists in the control of fluids, Milton Roy Company has had long experience in solving water treatment problems. For industry. For communities.

Our automatic on-stream analyzers, for instance, protect against high silica content of boiler feedwater in large metropolitan generating stations by checking demineralizer effluent every 15 minutes. Others automatically monitor and control the concentration of fluoride in municipal water systems.

Two solutions to two water treatment problems. We have 202. And more. Isn't it time we got together on yours . . . before you lose control?

mR
TECHNOLOGY IN FLUIDS

Serving science and industry with:

- Chemical instrumentation systems
- Fluids-control in medicine and research
- Controlled-volume pumps and systems
- Gas generation, monitoring, and analysis systems

Call or write:

MILTON ROY COMPANY
P.O. Box 12169, St. Petersburg, Florida
(813) 527-1181

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

BENEATH THE CITY STREETS
the skilled hands of the Bell System
cable splicer weave the community's
nervous system — the communications
circuits that connect fire and police,
carry social and business calls,
serve government, education and news.

Communications and the City

One of the natural consequences of a developing civilization is the emergence of cities. And while in the process of development the one complements the other, neither civilization nor the city would be possible without communications. As the civilization improves its communications, so, too, rises the level of the culture it supports.

Since the opening of the Bell System's first commercial switchboard in the city of New Haven, Conn., in 1878, the evolution of telephone communications has closely matched the progress and development of the nation's cities.

It was in urban centers that manual telephone service first gave way to the faster dial; that local dial service was extended to Direct Distance Dialing which makes it as easy to call across the country as around the corner. And the successor for the future, already being installed, is the versatile Electronic Switching System that will provide even more flexible, personal and efficient service.

Order and Safety

The communications needs of a city are many and complex. They range from the administration of government, to the operation of hospitals, to the process of education, to the broadcast of news and to the multiple business and social needs facing all of a city's population.

Since an individual cannot provide his own fire and police protection, dependable communications for his use are essential in every community.

Beyond the citizen's immediate threshold, modern aids for communications control include teletypewriter networks linking city, state and federal law enforcement agencies; special phone systems for emergency reporting and for quick mobilization of fire-fighting and other teams; and communications to serve the burgeoning and specialized needs of municipal administration.

Towards the Future

Phones that carry pictures as well as voices are now in use between New York, Chicago and Washington. And today's rising use of business machines has brought forth a family of Bell System services for transmitting data in any amount, over any distance, at almost any speed required.

In all areas, our objective is to serve persons in as many ways as possible, as individually as possible.

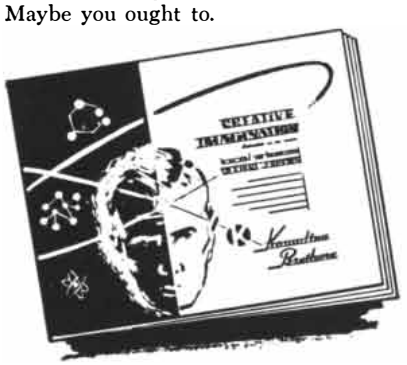
We are at work planning and investing to build communications that will serve the needs of the future as cities of every size evolve and grow. At the same time, we are ready to do everything we can in our business to enhance the beauty of the communities we live and work in.

Bell System
American Telephone and Telegraph
and Associated Companies

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

PAPER Even skilled engineers are sometimes not fully aware of paper's possibilities. Paper is so much more than just something to write on, read from, wrap packages with.

The potential in paper is growing with every new development, every new use. Perhaps *you're* faced with a knotty problem right now. Would you think of turning to paper for a solution? Maybe you ought to.



To get an idea of what specialty papers — custom-designed for the job — are accomplishing in industrial and technical applications, write for a free copy of our "Creative Imagination" booklet.

And if you're working on a great idea that "can't be done" — give us a chance to think it through with you. You may have some very pleasant surprises in store.

Knowlton Brothers

Dept. 89, WATERTOWN, N. Y.

provides funds with which cities and smaller communities are encouraged to plan their land uses comprehensively, but in many cases municipalities have done so without sufficient thought to competing land uses in adjacent communities. The Government is now beginning to place more emphasis on regional planning for renewal projects.

In transportation, water supply and redevelopment regional, state and Federal agencies are involved. In most other fields the local governments are largely in command. How much regional planning has emerged from voluntary cooperation among them? Not much, Wood decided after a thorough study of the question. "Each government is preoccupied with its own problems," he wrote, "and collectively the governments are not prepared to formulate general policies for guiding economic development, nor to make generalized responses to the financial pressures generated by urbanization. They are not in a position to establish and enforce public criteria for appropriate conditions of growth or to provide public services which the private sector requires on a Region-wide basis. By their organization, financing and philosophy they forswear the opportunity for the exercise of these larger powers."

This characterization may seem harsh in the light of the numerous intergovernment arrangements that do exist, some for consultation and some for the provision of services. These arrangements are limited, however, both in the kinds of activity involved and in the extent of territory embraced. Moreover, even where communities are quick to recognize the savings that may be effected through cooperation, they are loath to surrender their sovereignty, and above all their control of the pattern of land use within their borders. The chief executives of the Region's counties and many cities have been associated since 1956 in the Metropolitan Regional Council. The council has served as a forum and has sponsored some joint studies, but it has no clear area of influence and no power—even advisory power. Several years ago an effort to give it a measure of power and some financial support through state legislation was met by fierce suburban opposition. There were cries that the plan was "made in Moscow," that the council would become a "supergovernment," that "Westchester will end up as part of the Bronx." As a result the council is now less effective than ever.

If metropolitan government is not the panacea it is often assumed to be and intergovernment cooperation is hard to come by, what hope is there for regional planning as a vital influence in shaping the patterns of land use within the Region? There are two forces at work that seem to offer some promise.

One is the growing understanding within the Federal Government that in operating from the top down it bears the greatest responsibility for being consistent. The Bureau of Public Roads and the Housing and Home Finance Agency are finally getting better acquainted with each other in the state capitals and city halls. They are jointly financing studies of land use and transportation, and their own staffs as well as their client municipalities and the municipalities' professional consultants are becoming more comprehensive in their outlook. The creation last month of a Cabinet-level Department of Housing and Urban Development reflects the growing recognition that efforts to cope with metropolitan problems need to be closely coordinated.

A second force is the gradual but persistent growth of nonlocal revenue as a fraction of local resources. Grants-in-aid from Federal and state governments are increasing much faster than revenues from local property taxes [*see illustration on page 146*]. This significant trend strikes at the very heart of the problem of achieving intergovernment cooperation. As long as local governments are compelled to strike a financial balance within their communities, it is hopeless to expect them to surrender their parochial interests in favor of regionalism. To the extent that the tie between local income and local taxable values is broken, therefore, the gates are opened for a more sympathetic response to regional priorities.

In this domain may also lie the opportunity for a really imaginative and basic innovation in intergovernmental relations. The sharing of tax revenues among municipalities now occurs largely as a by-product of the growth of Federal and state programs. A frontal attack on the problem would require municipalities to share with one another part of the revenues that normally accrue to them directly. The basis for all such relations, however, must lie in improved techniques for calculating the costs and benefits to individual communities that arise from their accommodation to any new order and the cost to the region of their continued refusal to make such an accommodation.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

AMF salutes New York State

for launching the nation's first nuclear-powered project to produce fresh water from the sea.

AMF is proud to have been selected by the New York State Atomic and Space Development Authority to develop, design and equip the SURFSIDE facility at Riverhead on Long Island Sound.

Our company is gratified to be associated with this far-seeing project which, along with desalinating sea water, will also generate electrical power and produce isotopes for medical and space purposes.

AMF fully pledges its experienced nuclear and water purification capabilities and resources. Over the span of this experience, AMF Atomics has engineered, produced and installed 22 nuclear reactors in the United States and 13 other countries around the world, along with the development of new techniques, and fuel handling mechanisms in this field.

Our Cuno and Maxim water purification equipment and systems cover a wide range extending from industrial and home use to major shipboard and submarine installations.

New York State is to be congratulated for its initiative in setting this new course, and thus providing its citizens with a practical way for utilizing nuclear energy to improve their daily lives.

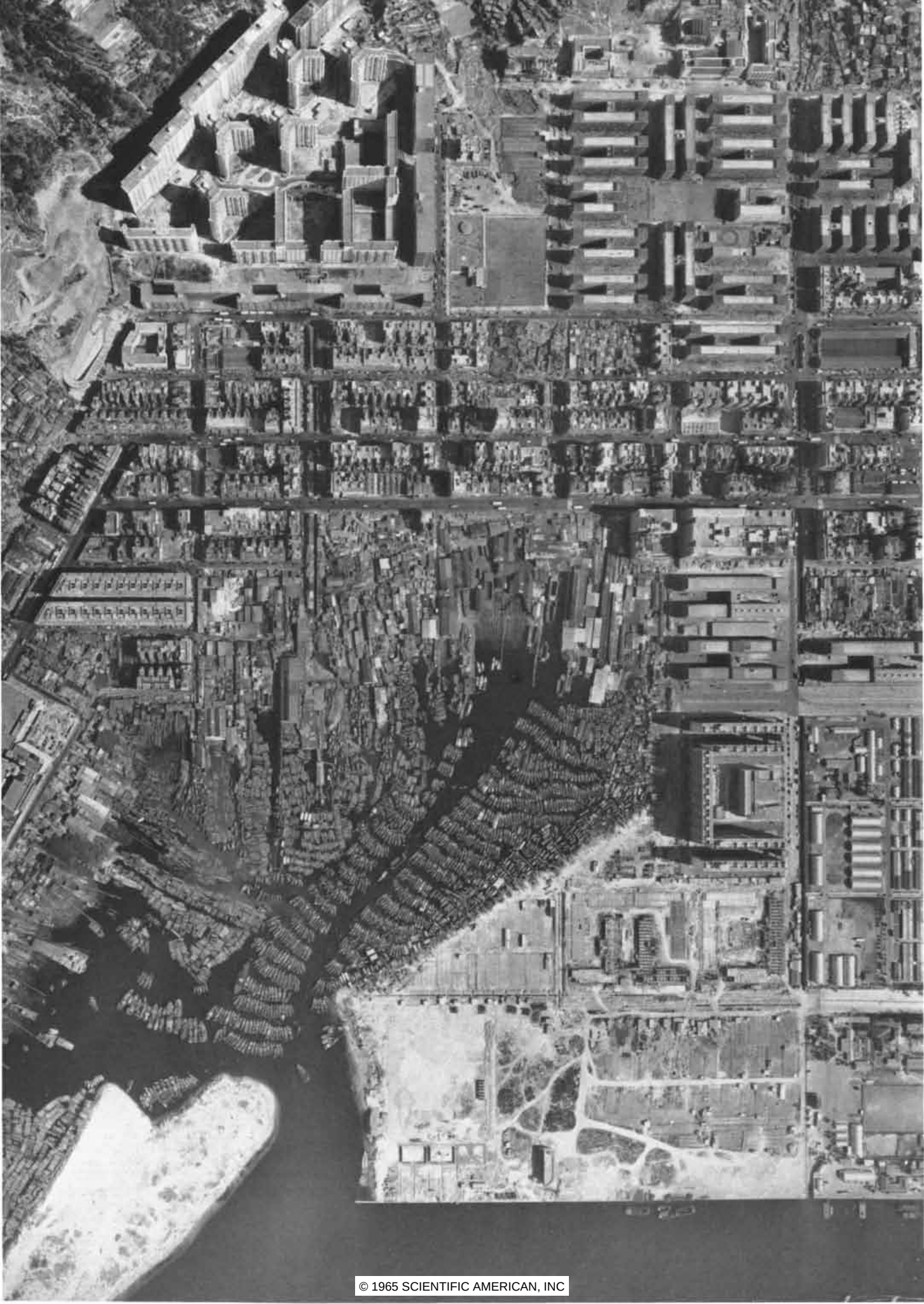
SURFSIDE OUTPUT SPECIFICATIONS:

1 million gallons fresh water daily. 2,500 kilowatts of electric power. 400,000 curies of isotopes annually.

AMF

AMERICAN MACHINE & FOUNDRY COMPANY
261 Madison Avenue, New York, New York.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

The Uses of Land in Cities

In cities all over the world land is used for specialized purposes such as housing and industry. One of the main problems of any city is how to control these uses to enable the city to function and evolve

by Charles Abrams

The current urbanization of life all over the world is bringing about a profound change in man's attitude toward land and living room. Up to a generation ago economists and political scientists speculating on the future of the human race were haunted by apprehensions about land shortage and land monopoly. These worries of the classical land economists, from Thomas Malthus to John Stuart Mill, were crystallized in Henry George's demand for a single tax on land to prevent the land monopolists and landlords from becoming the rulers of the earth. Today such notions seem little more than a reminder of a credulous past. In the present industrial economy intangible forms of property—money, stocks, credit—have replaced land as the symbols of wealth and power. Most important, the use of land itself is measured on a new scale.

On the urban scale of *Lebensraum* (say 50 persons, or approximately 12 families, per acre) West Germany alone could house the entire present population of the earth. At this same density the entire population of the U.S. could be accommodated on the West Coast, with nearly everyone having a view of the Pacific. About 70 percent of the U.S. population is now concentrated in urban and suburban communities occupying in total only a little more than 1 percent of the nation's land area, and the greatly increased population expected by the year 2000 will still take up only a little more than 2 percent of the land. In "right little, tight little" England 4 percent of the land is occupied by 40 percent of the people. Even in crowded Japan, which only recently fought a desperate war for space, half an hour's train ride from the center of Tokyo takes one into the open country of paddy fields.

For urban man there is no shortage of land. There are problems of effective use and organization of his space, but essentially the urban system can provide him with plenty of room for work, for sleep, for play and for a manifold range of activities. This is not to say that land for many of mankind's needs, such as producing food, has ceased to be a prime concern, or that urbanization has reduced the need for population control. What it does mean is that the shift from a predominantly rural world to a predominantly urban one is changing a situation of land hunger into one of land abundance. Man's old drive for outward expansion can now be redirected toward *intensive* expansion of the opportunities for work and living within the region where he lives. Thus the rise and growth of the modern city system may reduce a historic cause of war and conquest: the quest for living space.

The intensive development of the city —that is, the proper use of its land —is still an almost uncharted frontier. Urban land economics, it must be admitted, can hardly be called a true discipline as yet. There are few experts, and fewer theories, on the subject. There is, however, a body of established facts and observations with which to start.

The modern metropolis, as has been pointed out elsewhere in this issue, is limited to an area with a radius of about an hour's travel time from the center to the outskirts. Within that area, space must be provided for housing, offices, shops, factories, recreation, parks, government buildings, utilities, roads, bridges, parking spaces, railroads, airfields, schools, universities and cemeteries. (In England, which is more pressed for urban space than most countries, authorities are now urging families to cremate their dead to forestall the expansion of the cemeteries.) As a city grows, all these demands for space of course increase. Hans Blumenfeld observes, however, that an hour's travel radius takes in a great deal of territory [see "The Modern Metropolis," page 64]. The space problems of metropolises arise not from actual shortages of land but from lack of planning, waste of space, and from the unnecessary despoliation of good environments.

In California, for example, three million acres of the state's attractive landscape are currently being threatened by the steam shovel. In Santa Clara County alone one dairy farm a week has been lost to subdivisions. In England the "rape" of the countryside shocked aesthetic sensibilities and caused the government to impose drastic controls on the location of industries. What these various cases illustrate is that urbanized nations are faced with problems of land allotment and location of activities rather than with land shortage per se.

In the less developed countries the cities have a space problem of a dif-

HONG KONG, part of which appears in the aerial photograph on the opposite page, combines features of land use encountered in cities of industrialized areas with features encountered in cities of underdeveloped areas. One such feature in underdeveloped areas is the preemption of land for residential purposes by squatters. On the hillsides at far left center and upper right are squatter shacks. The harbor at lower center is filled with hundreds of squatter sampans. The oblong buildings at upper right are nine-story walk-ups erected by the government to provide one-room apartments.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

ferent kind: what to do with the people flooding in from the impoverished rural districts. Armies of squatters are taking over every vacant space, not only on the outskirts but even in the centers of towns, and putting up shacks of tin, wood or cardboard. In the metropolitan areas of Peru, for example, the number of squatters grew from 45,000 in 1940 to 958,000 by 1960. Metropolitan Manila in the Philippines had nearly 283,000 squatters in 1963, and their number is growing so rapidly that it is expected to reach 800,000 by 1980. In Davao squatters have settled down on a parkway running from the city hall to the retail center. In Caracas, the capital of Venezuela, more than 35 percent of the city's total population are squatters; in Maracaibo, 50 percent; in Santiago, Chile, 25 percent; in Ankara, Turkey, nearly 50 percent; in Istanbul, more than 20 percent. So it goes in cities on every continent. Most of the squatter camps have no services: no schools, no sewers, not even water, except what the squatters fetch in pails or oil drums or buy at high cost from peddlers. Garbage piles up around the shacks. The settlements are fire and health hazards, but the city governments are almost helpless to enforce controls or do much to improve their condition.

Compounding the squatter problem in cities of the underdeveloped countries is the problem of land speculation and high land prices. In the metropolises of advanced countries land prices are kept under some control by taxation and modern transport systems that make a wide area accessible. In the U.S., for instance, the land cost (without utilities) represents no more than about a quarter of the total cost of a multiple dwelling in the central area and no more than 10 percent of the cost of a house in the suburbs. In the less developed countries, on the other hand, the land price often amounts to 60 percent of the combined cost of house and lot. Frequently the owners of strategically placed land will not sell it at all, holding it for future sale at swollen prices when the demand soars. Moreover, high land cost is not the only obstacle to home building and ownership in these countries. With the annual family income often less than $100 a year, land at any price is beyond the family's means. The

BEFORE LEVITT & SONS ARRIVED the region shown in this aerial photograph was Pennsylvania farmland. Land use had changed little in two centuries. The only distinctly modern feature is the oval track of the Langhorne raceway, one mile in circumference.

AFTER LEVITT ARRIVED in 1952 the land was put to new use. Between 1952 and 1958 more than 17,000 homes, most of them

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

would-be home builder cannot raise money by a mortgage because there is no mortgage system, and to obtain a personal loan he must pay as much as 100 percent per annum in interest. In some countries it is impossible to get a clear title to a site because there is no land-registration system. In Ghana, for example, there is continual litigation over clouded titles on former tribal lands.

To convert chaos into order, to make cities workable, to bar bad development and encourage the building of necessary facilities, governments must establish control over the use of land. This is easier said than done. In the days of absolute rulers the procedure was simplicity itself. The king or patriarch merely ordered what he wanted done, whether it was widening a road to make room for his carriage, erecting a castle or building a beautiful city. There was no legal resistance. When, for example, the people of Dublin stubbornly refused to leave their houses on streets that Charles II of England had ordered widened, the king got his way by directing his commissioners to carry off the roofs of the houses. Today governments almost everywhere must reckon with the institution of private ownership of land. Even where the land is publicly owned its use is conditioned by the pressures of the market and public opinion. The control of land use is a formidable problem that no city in the world has yet solved to its complete satisfaction.

Three tools are available for shaping the pattern of land use in cities: regulation, taxation and public acquisition of the land. Let us consider them in turn.

Regulation of the use of land is not a new thing; there were restrictions imposed even in the cities of ancient Babylonia. But the gradual libertarian revolt against the autocracy of rulers generally led to the fixed principle that a man's dwelling, however mean, was his inviolable castle. As William Pitt the Younger declaimed in the 18th century, although storms and rains might enter one's property, "the King of England cannot enter; all his forces dare not cross the threshold of the ruined tenement."

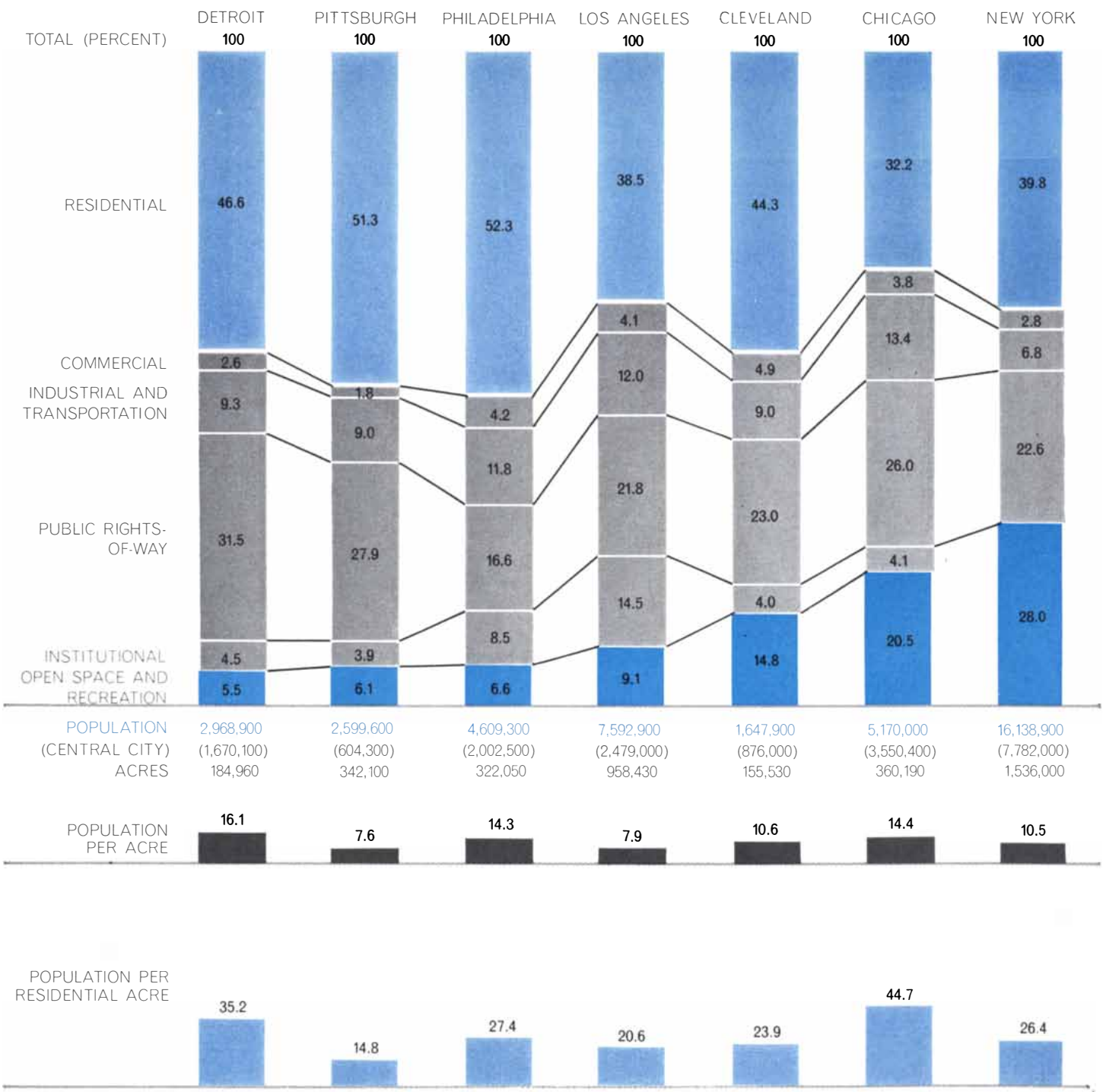
The industrial age eventually forced governments to intervene for the sake of health and safety and establish some

priced below $15,000, were built in the new community called Levittown, Pa. Only about two-thirds of the eight-square-mile development appears in this photograph. If Levittown were a political entity, which it is not, its present population of more than 65,000 would make it the 11th largest city in the state. One of two large shopping centers is just visible in the lower right corner.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

control over housing and other city conditions. From that beginning, regulation was expanded until it now includes strict building codes, zoning specifications for land use and even rent controls. Regulation has not, however, proved to be a master key to solution of the problems of improving the urban environment. Although regulations on new buildings restrict objectionable development, they also raise costs and thus put new housing beyond the reach of low-income families. Moreover, in all too many metropolitan communities the zoning power has been used not to ameliorate housing conditions but to exclude the poor from the more attractive living areas.

In the less developed countries regulation is virtually a flat failure as a policy. Often they are unable to enforce restrictions simply because they lack enforcement machinery. In Turkey builders ignored a building code because there were no civil servants who could read their blueprints. In La Paz, the capital of Bolivia, rent-control laws not only are held in contempt by landlords

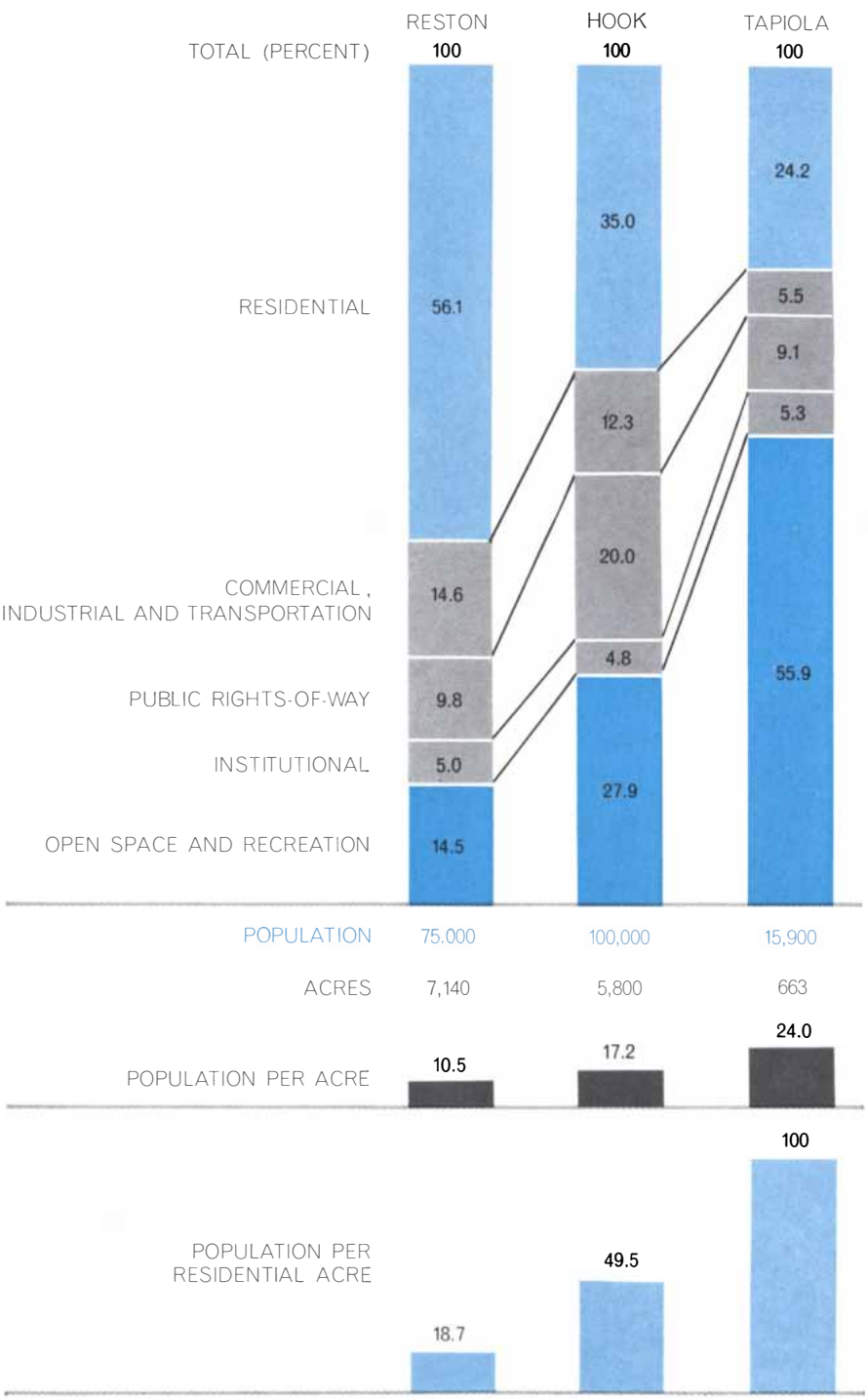


LAND USE IN METROPOLITAN REGIONS shows a wide range of variation. The seven regions are arranged so that percentage of open space increases from left to right. Even though the figure for New York includes land devoted to institutional use, the combined figure is higher than the combined figure that can be obtained for any other region. This suggests that New York indeed has more open space than other regions. The population figures shown in color include surrounding regions in addition to the central city. The population of the central city appears in parentheses. Populations shown are for 1960 except for Chicago (1956) and Detroit (1953). Note the range in population densities. The data for this illustration were assembled by the Regional Plan Association.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

but also terrorize tenants, who fear their landlords might be tempted by the provision that an apartment be decontrolled when its occupant dies! In any case, the underdeveloped countries, the great need of which is to encourage investment in building, are generally unwilling to adopt restrictive regulations that may discourage it.

The taxation of land is a more effective method of controlling its use than regulation is. It can be a potent and versatile instrument for desirable development of urban real estate. Pakistan, for example, has adopted a law (on the advice of a United Nations mission) that imposes penalty taxes on land if it is not built on within a specified period. A few other countries have resorted to the same policy. It is a useful, but far from a common, device for preventing the holding of land for speculative profits; indeed, three centuries ago the colony of New Amsterdam in New York used it to squelch land speculation within the stockade. Furthermore, the taxation of undeveloped land helps governments to finance roads and utilities and to recover some of the rise in land values that accompanies such improvements.



LAND USE IN NEW TOWNS shows how planners in different countries approach the problem. Reston is a new community in Virginia, 18 miles from Washington, D.C., which has attracted much comment among American planners. Tapiola, a new Finnish town, embodies the ideas of Scandinavian planners. Hook, a new town that lies between London and Southampton, will have a higher population density than any of the other new towns built in Britain since World War II. The populations of Hook and Reston are projections.

Unfortunately taxation policies, even in the advanced nations, are too confused and fragmented to allow general use of the real estate tax as a social tool. Some countries, particularly former colonies that have recently become independent, do not tax land at all. Others tax it so heavily that home owners are overburdened and investment in land is discouraged. Boston has a real estate tax that amounts to paying 11 percent of the estimated value of the land each year—surely a confiscatory tax. Singapore levies a tax amounting to 36 percent of the gross rent from real property; the result is that the city has no rental dwellings. In all countries, especially in their cities, the use of the taxing power still remains a crude instrument that often serves to retard the city rather than advance it. The development of a proper tax system for our increasingly urbanized society is obviously a major problem that calls for immediate and massive study.

Disillusioned about what can be accomplished by regulation or by taxation, most countries have decided that they must take a direct hand in their own construction or reconstruction. They now acquire land not only for roads, parks, government buildings and the other purposes traditionally recognized as public works but also for industry, commerce, housing, parking and a host of purposes long considered as being in the private domain. In doing so they have adopted a policy (as in urban renewal programs) that a generation ago would have been considered an unthinkable violation of private rights: taking property away from one individual in order to sell it to another [see "The Renewal of Cities," by Nathan Glazer, page 194]. The policy is now accepted as unavoidable if cities are not to fall into unbearable decay. Indeed, it can be justified ethically, because we now live in a world in which land and money are more freely exchangeable. Moreover, of the three forms of land control to which the city may resort—

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

regulation, taxation or purchase—purchase of the property is the only one that compensates the private owner for his deprivation.

The specific objective that launched this sharp innovation in policy was "slum clearance." By painful experience the U.S. and other countries have now learned that there is no magic or easy formula for replacing slums with something better. In the U.S. "clearance" has left many families without housing at the rent they can afford to pay (or in worse housing than they had before). In Lagos, the capital of Nigeria, the story has been more dismal. Soon after the country gained its independence in 1960 the minister of affairs for the capital decided to eliminate the city's slums to improve the nation's image in the eyes of the world. Instead of beginning with the building of a sewer system, as the World Bank had recommended, Lagos on the advice of its foreign consultants set out to demolish a 70-acre slum area. It took 200 helmeted policemen to protect the project against the protests of the displaced residents. By the time the Nigerian government had cleared and rebuilt a third of the land, it had run out of funds and had to stop. The city was left with a few dramatic skyscrapers—but no sewer. Lagos is still drenched with sewage: 85 percent of its schoolchildren have hookworm or roundworm and more than 10 percent of all the deaths in the city are attributed to dysentery or diarrhea.

Slum clearance is still a popular policy in many countries, but a few planners are coming to believe that in the poorer countries "planned slums," if provided with decent sanitary facilities and other minimal necessities, are pref-

PREEMPTION OF LAND BY SQUATTERS is vividly apparent in this view of part of Casablanca, the largest city of Morocco. In the foreground is a planned array of new buildings. Beyond them is a large area covered with tiny, sheet-iron-roofed squatter shacks.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

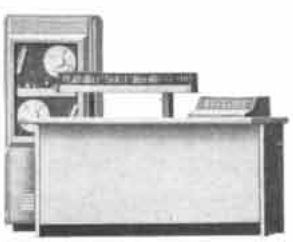
Costa Mesa, California, has an NCR Computer to process all municipal accounting.

(Including criminal records. So if you're planning a bank heist there, forget it.)

Criminal identification's just a part-time job for the NCR 315 CRAM in this and scores of American cities. All the problems of municipal accounting from water billing and voter registration to income tax and property records—are handled swiftly and at lower cost than ever before with the 315 CRAM (Card Random Access Memory).

Each CRAM cartridge of 256 cards can store 16 million characters of data. So it can produce a suspect's record in a matter of seconds, or spot a delinquent tax account. See what NCR 315 can do for your municipality. Buy one or rent one. It all amounts to the same thing: more efficient municipal administration. And maybe a lower crime rate to boot.

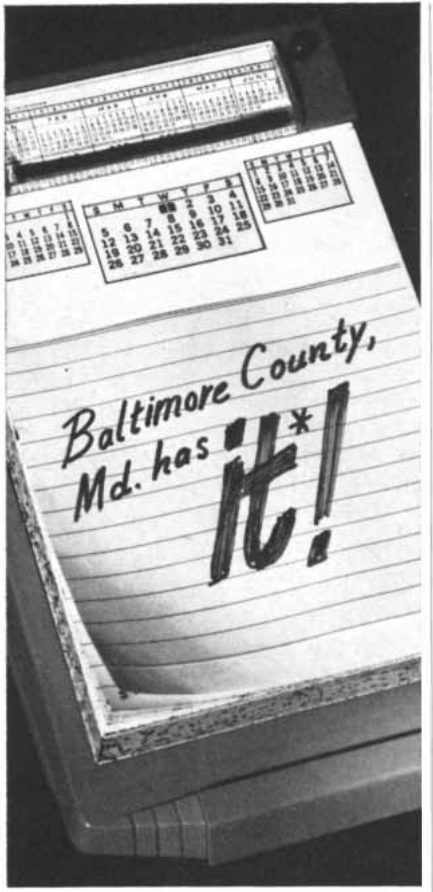
NCR



THE NATIONAL CASH REGISTER COMPANY

DAYTON, OHIO 45409

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



That's an important memo for the executive considering sites for a new plant. *IT is Industrial Tempo, the sum total of many factors that add up to the fact that Baltimore County is the perfect choice. IT is a prosperous economy, a concentration of science-research-engineering firms, nearness to Washington, D.C., leading colleges and universities, an ample skilled labor supply, many cultural advantages . . . these and *much more!*

SELECTING A PLANT SITE? WRITE OR CALL:

H. B. STAAB, *Director* *Dept. S.*
BALTIMORE COUNTY
Industrial Development Commission
Jefferson Building, Towson, Md. 21204
Phone: 823-3000 (Area Code 301)

erable to costly projects that consume precious capital without rehousing the people who need housing most. Particularly in warm climates, where people spend most of their time outdoors, minimal housing can be built on the city's periphery (often with local materials by the residents themselves) at very low cost, and these will do for a period until they can be improved or replaced by better structures. In cities or countries that cannot afford more ambitious improvements, such shelters may be the most realistic answer to the immediate needs of the rural refugees descending on the cities.

The move of governments into an active role in building or renewing cities has raised anew, and in a new form, the ancient issue of public v. private ownership of land. Each country has its own views on this question, and it is instructive to compare them. Particularly illuminating is a comparison of the evolution of policies in the U.S. and the U.S.S.R.

The U.S. emerged as a nation 175 years ago out of what might be called a land revolution. It offered land to anyone who could use it and provided firm guaranties of the rights of ownership. Individual ownership of land and home became a more important force than the Constitution for building democracy. The policy was succinctly stated by Thomas Jefferson: "... as few as possible shall be without a little portion of land. The small landholders are the most precious part of the state."

This pattern of private ownership has survived, and indeed been strengthened, during the nation's growth and transition from a rural to an urban-industrial society. In financial crises and natural catastrophes the Federal Government has come to the rescue with massive support to enable people to save their homes, their farms and their small businesses. Within recent years, thanks to the Federal Housing Administration and other Government aids, individual home ownership has grown to an unprecedented degree.

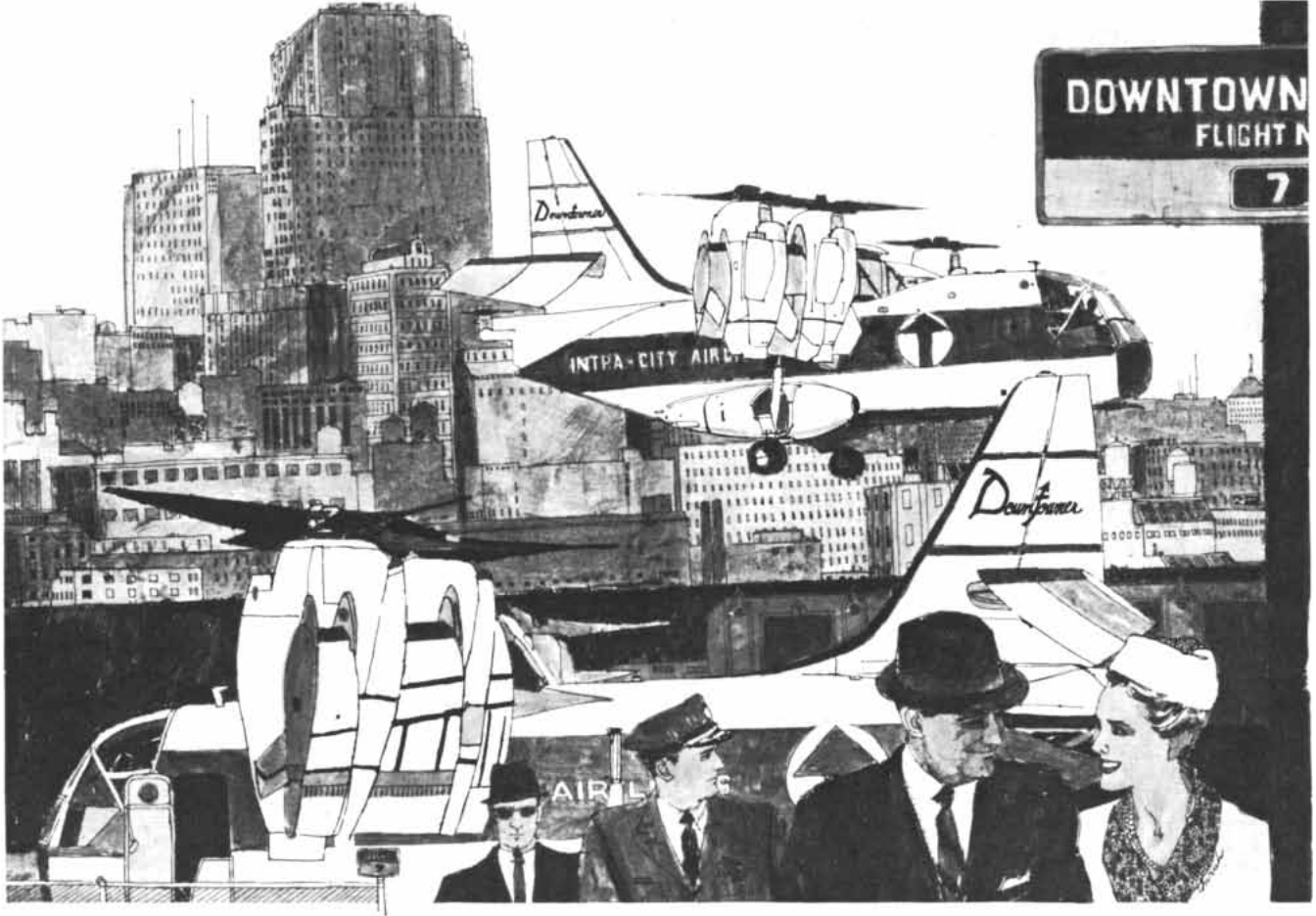
At the same time the ownership of land by industry and other large-scale enterprises has become less significant. In fact, many of these institutions, including chain supermarkets, factories and giant business organizations housed in skyscrapers, prefer to lease their sites rather than own them. In addition there has been a steady enlargement of the lands that may be taken for public use. Until the end of the 19th century the Federal Government was not even permitted to buy land for national parks; this precedent was broken down only when the courts decided that it would be permissible to establish the Gettysburg battlefield as a national shrine and patriotic inspiration. Since then Federal ownership has been extended into other realms (notably the Tennessee Valley development), but it is still restricted to special projects that are "Federal purposes." Only the states and cities (the states' creatures) may condemn land for housing and other urban purposes.

The basic tradition of private ownership and private rights remains strong. The Federal Government is refused any effective supervision over local zoning or development. The nation is broken up into more than 210 metropolitan areas, each further fragmented into scores or hundreds of urban and suburban governments that maintain a chaotic hodgepodge of different policies and jealously erect zoning guards against invasion of their communities by unwelcome minorities or income groups. When the Johnson Administration asked Congress to enact legislation that would have authorized the states to acquire land for the building of new towns in metropolitan areas, the proposal was coldly rejected without audible protest from suburban dwellers.

The British, in contrast, have come to believe strongly in public ownership and national control of their urban lands. They were led to this view largely by their need for rebuilding after the war, by congestion in their cities and by concern for preservation of the beauties of their countryside. In the new towns (mostly satellites of the great cities) that Britain has built since the war, it has maintained the principle that the land acquired by the planning agencies must remain in public ownership. At an international meeting on city planning held in Moscow under the auspices of the UN in 1964 the British delegate urged that new towns in all countries adopt that policy. Because the developing countries have been greatly impressed by the achievements of Britain's new-towns program (the plan has become, as one British planner put it, one of Britain's "most substantial exports"), the Moscow conference almost unanimously endorsed the public-ownership policy. The only dissenter was the U.S. delegate; he was promptly denounced by Soviet delegates as a spokesman of capitalism.

What, then, has been the experience

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



from LTV...a solution for megalopolis transportation that is flying now

To get from here to there in the shortest time possible — and at minimum cost — has been an eternal quest of man. And he's done quite well at it.

Today, he can fly commercially at speed approaching that of sound. Within a few years, he will double this. But what's the advantage of speed if, in going only short distances (more than one half of last year's airline passengers flew less than 500 miles), it takes him longer to get to and from the airport than it did to make his flight?

It doesn't have to be this way. A sound, practical solution has already been produced and is under development by the military today. It's the XC-142A, the remarkable V/STOL designed and built by LTV Aerospace Corporation (with the support of Hiller and Ryan) as a tri-service transport.

The world's largest flying V/STOL, the XC-142A combines the vertical lifting advantages of the helicopter with the high forward speed, range and cargo capacity of conventional turbo-prop aircraft. By its ability to rotate its wing from the vertical position to the normal horizontal flight position, the XC-142A can take off vertically, hover, convert to normal flight and fly at speeds over 400 miles an hour, approach a designated spot, halt in the air and land vertically in an area no larger than three tennis courts.

For the commercial traveler, the XC-142A's counterpart would be "The Downtowner." As envisioned, this approach would offer an exciting solution to the problem of how to get from City Downtown "A" to City Downtown "B" in the shortest time possible. For example, "The Downtowner" could take off "straight up" from a downtown "landing court" in New York City, whisk its 40 to 50 passengers (or 9,000 pounds of cargo) to their destination in Washington or Boston and land vertically on a "landing court" in the heart of the city.

The XC-142A is the world's largest flying V/STOL.

"The Downtowner" would permit the airline passenger to ignore the inconvenience of freeway traffic, long drives to and from airports, baggage lines and other time-consuming annoyances.

In its STOL (short takeoff and landing) configuration, "The Downtowner" could carry a 50-per-cent greater payload — and to operate from near a city's business center would require a "landing court" only 350 feet long.

Ideal sites for "landing courts" are patches of land adjacent to rivers, creeks, lakes, freeways and freight yards. Building roof tops, river and canal barges also provide adequate areas.

The XC-142A is no pipe dream. To date, four XC-142As have been built and are flying. Two are now being flown by the tri-service test team at Edwards Air Force Base. A fifth will be flying soon.

For more information, write: Program Director / XC-142A / LTV Aerospace Corporation / P. O. Box 5003 / Dallas, Texas 75222.

LTV AEROSPACE CORPORATION

DALLAS, TEXAS

A SUBSIDIARY OF LING-TEMCO-VOUGHT, INC.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

ENGINEERS ENGINEERS ENGINEE
RONAUTICAL • MECHANICAL • PROPULSION SYSTEMS • MECHANICAL • PRO
ULSION SYSTEMS • WEIGHT • AERONAUTICAL • MECHANICAL • PROPULSIO
NEERS ENGINEERS ENGINEERS EN
SYSTEMS • MECHANICAL • PROPULSION SYSTEMS • WEIGHT • AERONAUTICA
MECHANICAL • PROPULSION SYSTEMS • MECHANICAL • PROPULSION SYSTEM

The expansion of an important systems analysis program has created several positions for qualified engineers interested in applying their experience toward studies of advanced space, aircraft, and nonflight systems. These positions require engineers with the interest, background and capability for the definition and solution of complex problems. Applicants should have a sound working knowledge in one or more of the technological areas of propulsion systems, power systems, aircraft or nonflight vehicle design factors, or space flight mechanics, as well as the ability to integrate these areas into an over-all systems approach.

Corporate-financed in its entirety, this program offers excellent personal stability and advancement opportunities in a progressive organization engaged in both commercial and military activities.

Systems Engineers—A number of positions are open for aeronautical and mechanical engineers with backgrounds in systems analysis (e.g., transportation systems) and demonstrated ability to work independently in diverse areas. Applicants should be familiar with the relationships between purely engineering parameters and practical economic considerations. Preference will be given to engineers having an MS degree, and 3 to 5 years experience in systems analysis or related work is desired.

Mechanical Engineers—Openings exist for engineers with 3 to 5 years of experience capable of properly selecting the best power systems for aerospace and nonaerospace vehicles and systems. Applicants should be capable of independent thinking and evaluation of technological and economic factors. These engineers will be required to provide input data for broad systems analyses.

Propulsion Systems Engineers—Positions are available for aerospace propulsion systems engineers with demonstrated ability in the performance analyses of advanced classes of propulsion systems for such applications as hypersonic vehicles and space boosters. Applicants should be familiar with high-temperature chemical equilibrium relationships and engineering factors governing selection and conceptual design of propulsion system components for optimum overall performance. These engineers will be required to work closely with aerospace vehicle performance engineers. Preference will be given to engineers having a Master of Science degree, and 3 to 5 years of professional experience is desired.

Space Systems Engineers—Openings are available for engineers with up to five years of experience, capable of deriving study information necessary for optimization of space transportation systems. The study information is mission- and system-oriented, although familiarity with trajectory optimization techniques is desirable. These engineers should be familiar with interplanetary trajectories, various space propulsion systems, on-board spacecraft systems and space mission profiles. They will work closely with mission analysts in optimizing the performance and effectiveness of vehicle concepts, in deriving propulsion requirements, and in formulating mission modes for given objectives.

You are invited to send your resume, including salary requirements, to Mr. E. E. Ciriack, United Aircraft Research Laboratories, East Hartford, Connecticut 06108. Phone (203) 565-4489

An equal opportunity employer.

United Aircraft Research Laboratories
UNITED AIRCRAFT CORPORATION
EAST HARTFORD, CONNECTICUT

or the U.S.S.R.? It has, in fact, considerably modified the abolition of private property that was instituted by the Revolution. Individuals in the U.S.S.R. still may not own land, but they are allowed property rights to their own dachas (suburban or country houses). A Soviet citizen may buy a cooperative apartment, and increasing numbers are doing so. The Soviet government may take over private property for public purposes, but it must pay the owner a fair compensation for the property. In short, the U.S.S.R., like other countries, is slowly coming to recognize the universal longing and need of each person for a place of his own.

It seems altogether likely that policies concerning land ownership will continue to differ substantially from country to country. Some will lean toward predominantly private ownership, some toward "socialist" ownership, others toward a mixture of the two systems. There are countries where the renting tradition prevails (as in Britain) and land ownership has no strong emotional meaning for most of the people. In other countries politicians looking for votes would not hesitate to urge renters to stop paying rent to their governments unless the houses are sold to them. There are still others, such as India, where poverty and crowding make urban home ownership out of the question. Nonetheless, in rich countries and in poor, the desire for a piece of land or dwelling one can call one's own remains an unquenchable human aspiration. More than almost anything else, it spells security and individual integrity, particularly amidst the pressures on privacy and the immensity of the city.

The defiance of the millions of city squatters who are seizing tiny plots of land for themselves is an expression of such a human urge; in some respects many of these squatters are present-day counterparts of the migrants who settled the American West and the Australian hinterland.

In these terms a planner must regard the world's cities as a still unsettled frontier. Their forms, their populations and their uses of land have not by any means hardened into a stable mold. As more land is brought within the urban orbit the form and organization of the metropolis will doubtless change. It would be helpful if we had a few space agencies, appropriately financed, devoting themselves to exploration of how we can make better use of earth space to build better and more comfortable cities.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Have yourself a time

You can have time sliced up and served just about any way you want it with a Mallory timer switch.

This one is our new heavy-duty timer for clothes dryers and other automated appliances. It will give you precisely-timed cycles of minutes or hours, and control five circuits at once. Like other Mallory timers, its versatility helps manufacturers build appealing new features into products. And its year-after-year dependability gives appliance buyers an extra measure of value.

Extra value is the idea behind all Mallory components—electronic, electrical and metallurgical. They can shrink a product's size, cut its cost, improve its performance. They add value to appliances for the home, equipment for industry, weapons for defense. Value-building is a Mallory specialty. P. R. Mallory & Co. Inc., Indianapolis, Indiana 46206.

It's good business to do business with Mallory

MALLORY

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Transportation in Cities

Urban transportation has to do not only with moving people and goods into, out of and through the city but also with the spatial organization of all human activities within it

by John W. Dyckman

Problems of urban transportation are not new in the world. In the first century A.D. the municipal government of Rome was obliged to relieve congestion in its streets by restricting vehicular traffic (with the exception of chariots and state vehicles) to the night hours. Rome was then the only truly "big" city in the Western world, however, and for many centuries thereafter its transportation problem remained the exception rather than the rule. It was not until the process of industrialization was well under way in the 19th century that vehicular traffic began to present serious problems in cities. Today descriptions of the conditions of movement in cities express the alarm of the observer with words such as "choke" and "strangle." Not only are there now more big cities; some of them are tending to consolidate into huge megalopolitan networks, further compounding the comparatively elementary difficulties that faced the Romans.

Among the complaints commonly heard about modern systems of urban transportation are congestion, the overloading of routes and facilities, the overlong trips, the irregularity and inconvenience of those services that are publicly provided and the difficulty of parking private vehicles at desired destinations. These are problems that arise not only out of the sheer size of modern cities but also out of the organization of their land uses, the rhythm of their activities, the balancing of their public services with private rights of access and movement, and the tastes and preferences of their citizens with respect to mode of travel, route, comfort and cost. There is in fact no isolated "transportation problem" in the modern metropolis; there are problems of the spatial organization of human activities, the adaptability of existing facilities and investments, and the needs and aspirations of the people in moving themselves and their goods. For the individual city dweller, nonetheless, the contemporary transportation problem remains in large measure a "traffic" problem.

The origins of the modern traffic problem are rooted in the very nature of industrialization in an open society. For example, the modern journey to work, which accounts for a large part of the urban traffic problem, is the product of a comparatively free choice of residence and place of work, made freer in industrialized societies by the greater number and variety of both. In the early industrial centers of the Western countries workers were grouped in dwellings close to their respective places of work. In the U.S. even employers did not commute long distances but typically drove to work in carriages from houses within convenient reach of their factories.

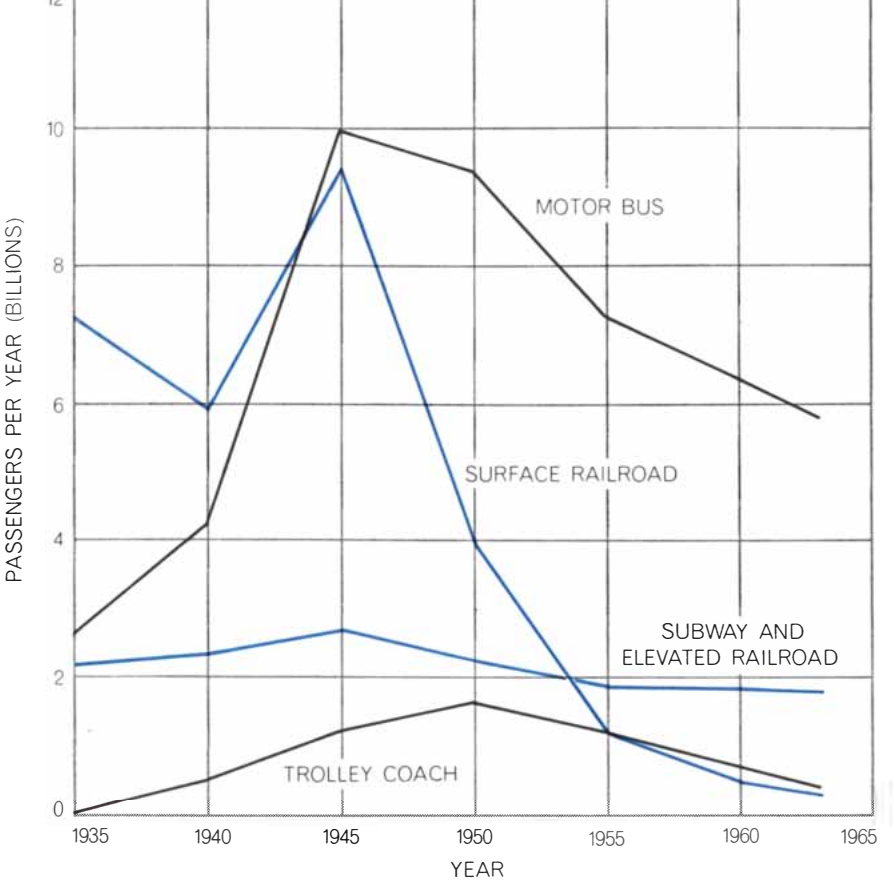
Improvements in living standards have contributed almost as much as the growth of cities to contemporary urban traffic conditions. Expectations of greater comfort and convenience, as well as the ability to sustain higher costs, have affected the choice of both residence and mode of travel. The transportation plight of cities—at least in the prosperous, developed countries of the world—is a condition people have themselves brought about by taking advantage of individual opportunities. Accordingly if major changes are to be achieved in the present condition of transportation, deliberate individual and collective decisions on the whole question of the quality of urban life must first be made.

The task of an urban transportation system is to move people and goods from place to place. This elementary statement of purpose is useful because it reminds one that the task is defined by the location of the terminal points as well as by the channels of movement. For this reason the problem of urban transportation is one of city layout and planning as well as one of transportation technology.

The city planner's approach to the transportation problem can be viewed as having two aspects: (1) the definition of the tasks and requirements of the system and (2) the devising of socially acceptable and economically feasible means of achieving those objectives. This approach depends on the existence of basic studies of the use of land in cities in order to relate these uses to transportation needs. Fortunately such

NEW RAPID-TRANSIT TRACKS (*opposite page*) near Concord, Calif., are part of a 2.5-mile test stretch of the Bay Area Rapid Transit District (abbreviated BARTD), the first wholly new public-transit system to be built in the U.S. in 50 years and the first openly to challenge the automobile-transportation system in the era marked by the ascendancy of the automobile and the freeway. When it is completed in 1971, the BARTD system will be a suburban electric rail system with some of the characteristics of local transit. Trains will have average speeds of 40 to 50 miles per hour and maximum speeds of 80 miles per hour. A maximum interval between trains of 15 to 20 minutes at any time of day is contemplated. The proposed interval between trains during hours of peak traffic is 90 seconds. The completed system will have a total length of 75 miles and will cost $1 billion.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



DECLINE IN USE OF MASS TRANSIT in the U.S. since the end of World War II is depicted in this graph. Gasoline and tire rationing, together with booming employment, led to an all-time high in the use of public transit during the war years; since 1945 total transit use has declined nearly 64 percent. In the same period overall route-miles of transit service have increased by 5 percent. The loss of transit riders is largely attributable to enormously increased use of private automobiles for commutation to and from work.

basic data on land uses have been available in several U.S. cities, notably Philadelphia. Robert Mitchell and Chester Rapkin of the University of Pennsylvania drew on the Philadelphia data for a prototype "city planning" study of urban transportation in 1954. Their thesis was that different types of land use generate different or variable traffic flows. Such work shifted the emphasis from the study of the flows themselves to the study of the land uses that give rise to the flows. It underlined the basic city-planning proposition that traffic can be manipulated by controlling and rearranging the land uses that represent the destinations and purposes of transportation.

This approach—sometimes called the functional approach because it emphasizes the relation between city functions and transportation—has come to dominate large urban transportation studies supported by the U.S. Bureau of Public Roads and other public agencies. The approach has been applied in the Detroit Area Transportation Study, the Chicago Area Transportation Study, the Penn-Jersey Transportation Study and the Tri-State New York Metropolitan Transportation Study. These elaborate investigations (costing approximately $1 per capita in the regions mentioned) have done much to organize existing information about urban transportation, in spite of a heavy preoccupation with automobile traffic and road networks. Surveys of travel behavior are usually made at the homes and places of work of commuters. In addition, the Bureau of Public Roads has long conducted surveys to sample the purposes of householders' trips as well as their actual travel behavior; these data are integrated in the large transportation studies with such information as the addresses of workers by place of work, and sample origins and destinations of travelers en route.

The customary unit of travel—the "trip"—takes many forms, and in these studies the purposes of various kinds of trip must be differentiated. Shopping trips and recreational trips, for example, have many characteristics that distinguish them from trips to and from work. From an analysis of such characteristics the possibility of replacing one mode of travel (perhaps the automobile) by another (perhaps mass transit) can be considered.

The outstanding contributions of the major transportation studies, apart from the accumulation and organization of data, have been (1) the approach to transportation as a comprehensive system of interrelated activities; (2) the recognition of the importance of land uses, demographic and social characteristics and consumer choices in determining transportation requirements; (3) an appreciation of the role of transportation itself in shaping the development of cities and metropolitan areas, and (4) the acceptance of the inevitably metropolitan scale of transportation planning in a society in which daily activities that generate travel move freely across the borders of local government and form the functionally interdependent fabric of the metropolitan region.

In focusing on the whole system of relations between users and facilities these elaborate studies should furnish the material for the solution to the two major problems of urban transportation: how to obtain efficient movement and how to promote new activities. The promotion of new urban activities is the province of city planning, but the city-planning results of the major transportation studies have not yet clearly emerged. The studies reflect the current condition of the planning profession, which is ambivalent toward the automobile and split on the issue of centralization v. dispersal.

The city-forming role of transportation facilities is well known to city planners. The New York subway of 1905 opened up the Bronx; the radiating street-railway systems of the late 19th and early 20th centuries created the working-class suburbs of Boston, Chicago and Philadelphia. Today, of course, expressways are opening up a far greater number of new suburban housing developments and shopping centers than the subway and street railways did.

To many city planners the central contemporary problem is one of conserving cities "as we have known them." These planners believe the issue is between centrality and spread, between efficient downtowns and disorganized ones. They see the present use of the

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

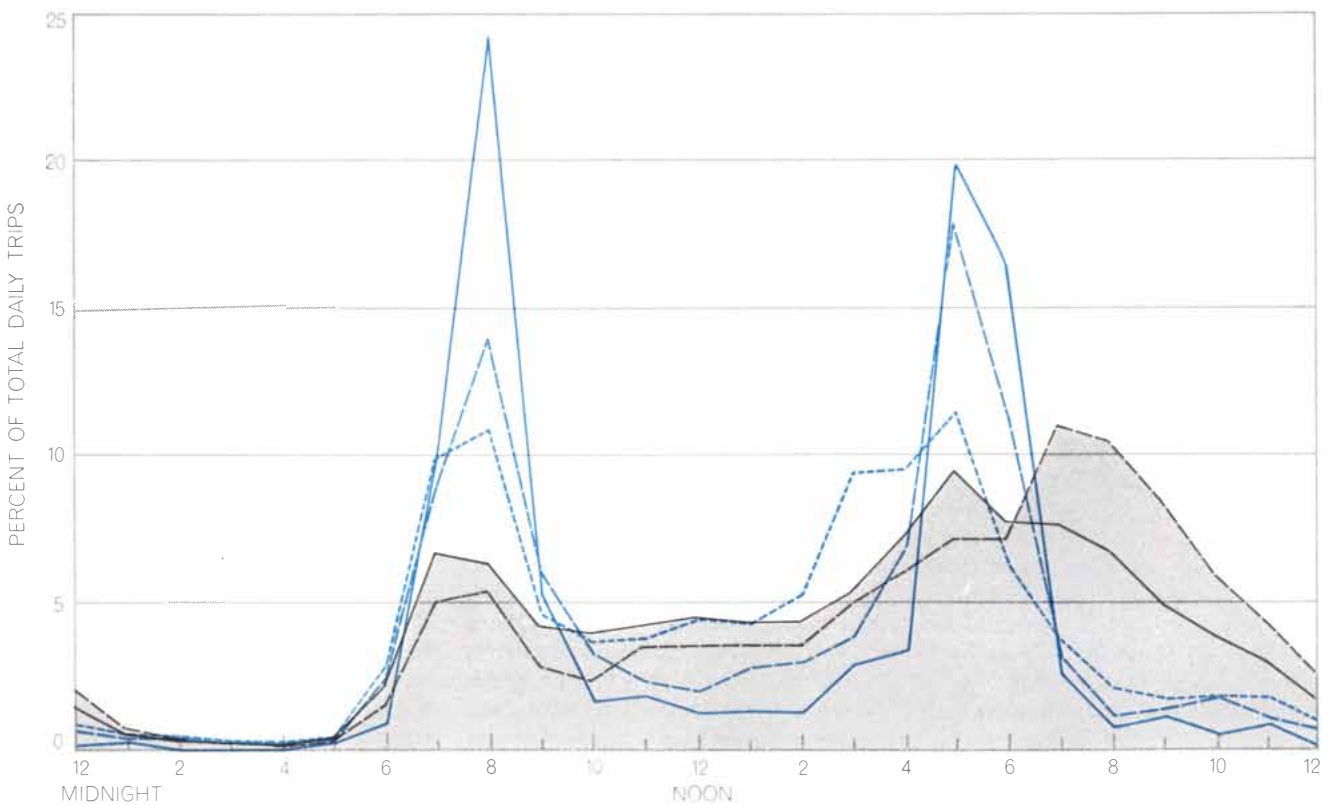
automobile for the bulk of urban trips as destroying the amenities of the established downtown by contributing to congestion, eating up real estate for parking and storage, interfering with pedestrian flow and poisoning the air of the central city. Almost equally bad from their standpoint, the automobile makes possible the scattering of residences, of auxiliary commercial facilities and ultimately even of the downtown headquarters function. The planners' views are shared by many realtors holding downtown property, by some established merchants and by civic leaders who see the new emphasis on highway building as inevitably creating competing centers in outlying areas. If we are to have compact cities with centrally located places of work, relatively high-density residential zones, concentration of shopping and public facilities as well as employment, the currently dispersive effects of the automobile will have to be checked.

Other planners, not opposed to dispersal on these grounds, believe the growth of urban population itself is likely to produce a situation in which scale effects rule out present modes of transportation. These observers believe the congestion that will be faced by cities containing upward of 15 million people will be such as to require greatly enlarged capacity for traffic channels, the restriction of vehicles to specialized lanes, controlled timing and phasing of movement and many other adaptations more drastic than those proposed in present transportation plans.

In spite of the fact that every major transportation study has projected an increase in the ownership of automobiles, in the volume of automobile traffic to be accommodated in central cities, in the construction of new expressways and in the spread of metropolitan population, a number of the larger cities in the U.S. are taking steps in the direction of reinvestment or new investment in public mass transportation. In many cases this takes the form of building or expanding subways and related rail systems; in every case a major portion of the system is characterized by fixed routes and separate rights-of-way.

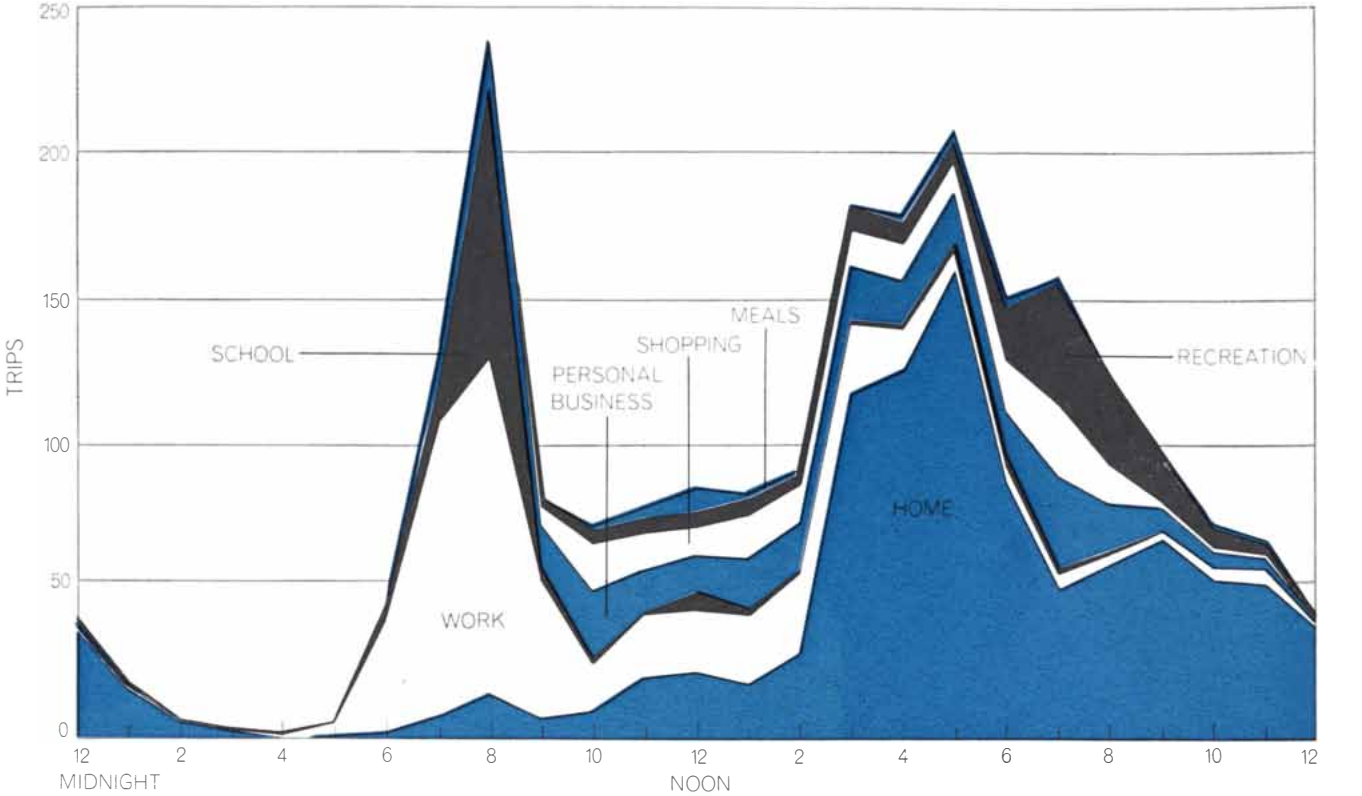
Public transportation systems are frequently a combination of "rapid transit," which uses for high-speed service rights-of-way that are separated by grade crossings, and "local transit," which uses public streets (with or without rail lines) and makes local stops. A truly effective transportation system must offer a full range of service, from the rapid-express system to the local-distribution system. Cities as far apart as San Francisco and Washington intend to build new subways; New York, Chicago and other cities propose to extend their existing systems; in the Northeast particular attention is being given to the problem of resuscitating privately owned commuter railroads and reviving the relation between these roads and the city transit systems. The Federal Government has shown interest in supporting these efforts, but as yet it has mounted no program comparable in scope to its highway-building effort.

City planners and transportation experts have turned to mass-transportation systems at a moment of grave difficulty for the established transpor-



"PEAK" PROBLEM is more acute for public-transit systems (*colored curves*) than for private automobiles (*black curves*). For many transit companies 80 percent of the volume of travel is concentrated in 20 hours of the week. Such sharp peaks lead to high operating costs, since the capacity for meeting peak loads without breakdown is far in excess of the average capacity of the system. The source of this difficulty is the fact that mass transit is increasingly confined to serving commuter journeys. The concentration of journeys in narrower bands of time has accompanied the movement toward fewer workdays in the week and less work in shifts. Data for chart were drawn from Chicago Area Transportation Study.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



ANOTHER REPRESENTATION of the peak problem in urban transportation systems is given in this layered chart, which differentiates trip purposes by destination. The data on which the chart is based were taken from the Pittsburgh Area Transportation Study.

tation companies. Transit franchises, which at the turn of the century were prized plums for entrepreneurs and investors, have long since ceased to be notably profitable. In most cases the companies have either been taken over by the cities or have gone out of business. Although the very large cities could scarcely function without transit systems, the systems in these cities too have over the past decade suffered a decline in riders. The share of total commutation accountable to the automobile has risen at the expense of the transit systems.

The difficulties of urban transit companies have been the subject of many studies and need not be recapitulated here. Some of these are difficulties of the systems themselves; others are problems of urban growth and development only slightly related to the systems. The three major difficulties posed for transit by the pattern of growth of our cities are (1) the collection problem, (2) the delivery problem and (3) the "peak" problem.

The collection problem arises largely from the diffuse pattern of urban "sprawl" made possible by widespread ownership of automobiles and ready access to highways. Density of settlement is one of the most important variables in accounting for urban transit use, and for the performance and profitability of the systems. The New York subways are made possible by the heavy concentration of riders in areas served by the system, just as the system itself makes possible the aggregation of population at these densities. It is obviously difficult for a fixed-route system to collect efficiently in a highly dispersed settlement pattern. Not only is a commuter train unable to collect people door-to-door; the number of stops required to accumulate a payload is increased by a dispersed residential pattern. More stops in turn slow down the performance of the system and hurt it in terms of both operating costs and attractiveness to the rider. The operating disadvantages of the fixed-rail transportation system—relatively low efficiency at low operating speed, the high cost of braking and acceleration, the problems of scheduling, the minimum profitable payload required by fixed costs—all create conflicts between efficient service and low collection densities.

The problem of delivery has been exacerbated by changes in the scale and distribution of activities within the downtown areas as well as the general dispersal of places of work. Within metropolitan areas industries have moved increasingly toward the outskirts in search of larger sites; this movement has tended to disperse places of work and so reduce the usefulness of the highly centered, radial transit systems. Circumferential systems moving through predominantly low-density areas have been less attractive to the transit companies. Within the downtown areas dispersal of places of work and of central points of attraction (brought about by changes such as the shift of a department store to the fashionable fringe of the area) has greatly lengthened that portion of the trip between arrival at the terminal and arrival at the final destination. The lengthening of the walk or taxi ride from station to destination has made the whole transit ride less attractive. These developments can be summed up in the observation that the general dispersal of activities and functions within metropolitan areas has made the fixed-rail system less efficient in point-to-point delivery of passengers.

The "peak" problem arises almost entirely from the organization of journeys in time. For many transit companies 80 percent of the volume of travel is concentrated in 20 hours of the week. This

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

results in the underutilization of rolling stock and other equipment necessary for meeting peak loads. The source of this difficulty is the fact that mass transit is increasingly confined to serving commuter journeys. The concentration of journeys in narrower bands of time has been a steadily evolving phenomenon, accompanying the movement toward fewer workdays in the week and less work in shifts.

It is axiomatic to the performance of any system—transportation or otherwise—that sharp peaks lead to high operating costs. The capacity needed for meeting peak loads without breakdown of the system is far in excess of the average capacity required by the system. The need for excess capacity is aggravated by the fact that in transportation accounting the obsolescence cycle and the amortization cycle are out of phase: mass-transportation systems in cities are rarely able to amortize investments in rolling stock and equipment before they are obsolete as a result of technical competition, of shifts in land use or of changes in employment patterns.

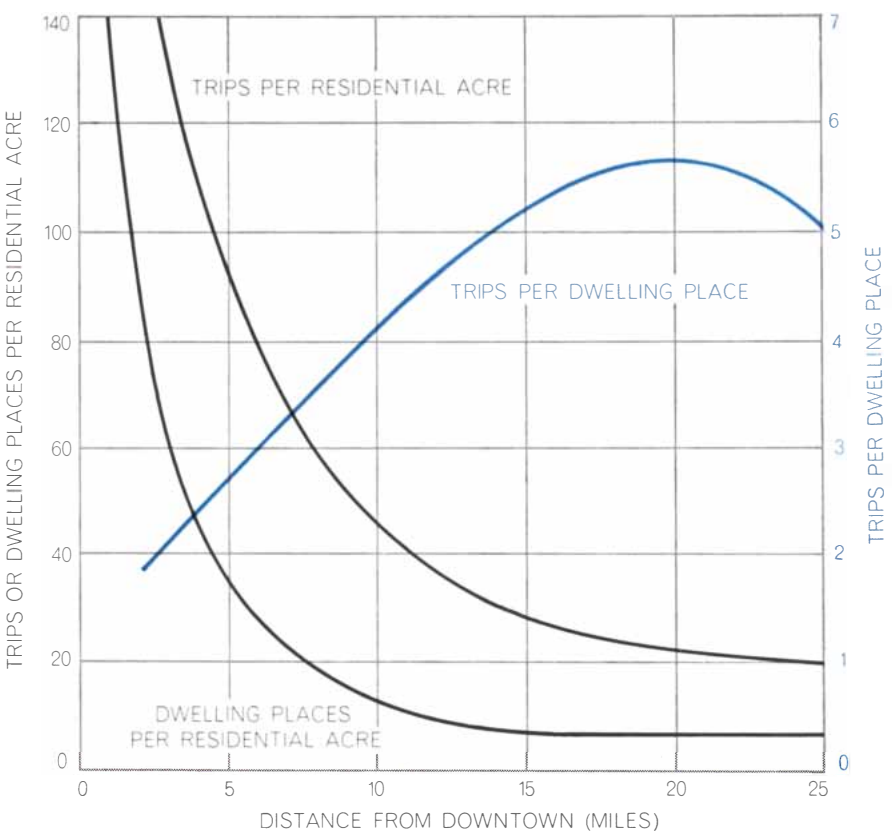
Finally, a whole set of factors arising from changes in consumer tastes and expectations have worked to the disadvantage of the fixed-rail system. Comfort, convenience, privacy, storage capacity, guaranteed seating, freedom from dependence on scheduled departure times and a number of intangible satisfactions all favor the use of private automobiles.

In view of the marked advantages of the automobile over other types of carrier, what can the public-transit system be expected to do to alter the present drift in commuter habits? Under what conditions would the transit system be able to compete with the automobile? The engineering efficiency of trains, which can move many times more people and much more cargo for a given road space and energy output than automobiles can, has persistently held out the promise that mass transportation would lower costs. One may ask, however: Costs for whom? Real costs, out-of-pocket costs to users and public costs have all been cited from time to time to make points for and against mass transit. It is particularly important to distinguish the public costs of the respective operations from the private costs and the average costs from the so-called marginal costs.

A recent study by economists at the RAND Corporation concluded that the automobile is competitive with other available modes of travel to work in large American cities. Under the assumptions made by these economists—including a relatively high rate for the driver's or passenger's time—it appears that the one-way hourly cost is lower for the automobile than for most competing modes of travel up to about 15 miles of commuting distance from door to door. In the framework of this analysis the behavior of commuters who choose to commute by automobile is rational.

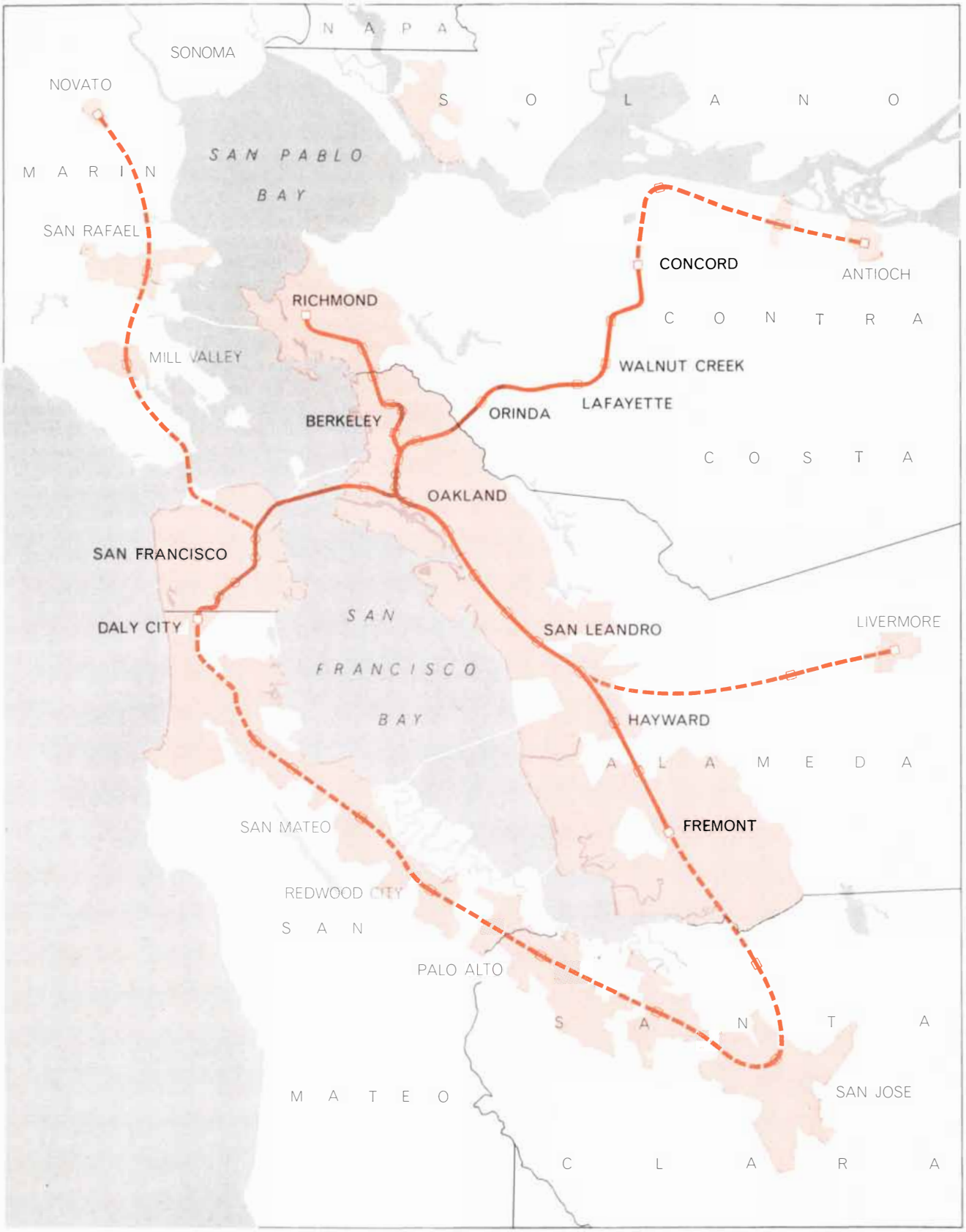
When one compares the average cost per mile of automobile operation against the cost of transit fares per ride, the comparison may be misleading. The average cost of operating an automobile driven about 10,000 miles a year is close to 10 cents per mile. The marginal cost (the daily out-of-pocket operating cost) is much lower. A sizable fraction of the cost of operating an automobile lies of course in depreciation, insurance, registration, taxes and other fixed-cost items. Gasoline and oil account for only about 15 percent of the total cost. The cost of parking, which might be significant if it were entirely passed on to the consumer at the point of destination, is frequently subsidized by private merchants and public authorities or is provided free by the community on the street. Similarly, the rights-of-way provided in highway programs are financed by gasoline taxes paid by all users, so that long journeys help to subsidize the shorter in-city trips.

As long as private incomes continue to rise, some substitution of private automobile travel for transit is probably inevitable under present competitive conditions. In analyzing the findings of the Detroit Area Transportation Study, John Kain, then at RAND, related much of the change in transit use in Michigan to changes in median family incomes of Michigan residents. His findings disposed him to the view that changes in income were more important in the decline in transit use than deteriorating service. In sum, although the automobile is not a technically elegant solution to the urban transportation problem, it



RELATION between density of dwelling places and trips generated by a given acre of land varies according to distance from the central business district, or downtown, of a city (in this case the Loop in Chicago). Why more trips are made to dwelling places that are at greater distances from the downtown area is not completely understood. One explanation may be that the proportion of income spent for travel rises slightly as income rises. It may also be cheaper and is probably easier to make trips in low-density areas, because of greater congestion and difficulty in parking in high-density areas. Families are also larger in suburban areas and so create a greater potential of trip-taking per dwelling place.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



BAY AREA RAPID TRANSIT DISTRICT (BARTD) currently embraces three metropolitan Bay Area counties: San Francisco, Alameda and Contra Costa. Although early studies envisioned five inner Bay counties in the system, San Mateo County withdrew from the plan by 1962 and Marin County, joined to San Francisco by the thin thread of the Golden Gate Bridge, was judged too difficult to serve under present conditions. The 75 miles of track expected to be in operation by 1971 are indicated by the solid colored line; surface or elevated sections are in light color, underground sections in dark color. Possible future extensions of the system are indicated by the broken colored line. Squares denote stations with parking facilities; circles denote stations without parking.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

is a socially engaging one because of its adaptability, social prestige and acceptability.

Given these realities, what strategies are being developed for dealing with the overall problem of urban transportation? The two "pure" strategies are (1) all-out accommodation of the automobile and (2) a strategy of banning the automobile from the center city and replacing it on a large scale with rail transit as a mode of journey-to-work travel. Between these two positions are numerous mixed strategies.

Europeans, who are on the verge of entering the automobile age that has enveloped the U.S., have not as yet reacted so strongly to the automobile and are given to accommodative strategies. A firm statement of this view, albeit one tinged with ambivalence and irony, is to be found in the report entitled *Traffic in Towns,* prepared for the British government by Colin Buchanan. The Buchanan report proposes a general theory of traffic based on separation of express and local motor traffic, pedestrian traffic and certain freight movements. Buchanan holds that potential urban amenity is measured by the volume of traffic, since traffic is a measure of the use of buildings and spaces. His proposal for downtown London is based on a vertical separation of traffic: expressways are sunk below street level or are completely automobile subways, the street level is chiefly given over to the storage of vehicles, and pedestrians are lifted to a mezzanine level above the storage level. The principle is the same as the old architectural notion of arcaded shops above the major service lanes.

Although the presuppositions of the Buchanan report, as much as its analyses, lead to a drastic reshaping of cities to accommodate the automobile, similar efforts on a more modest scale are already to be seen in many of the large cities of the world. The downtowns of major U.S. cities have been attempting to adjust to the increasing number of automobiles by various internal adaptations. The process of adaptation has been going on for many years, with the widening of streets, the construction of garage spaces, the building of expressways to speed the exit and entry of cars, and alternating permission to park with restrictions on parking. Large investments in underpasses, bridges, tunnels and ramps have been made in order to integrate the local street systems with the high-speed expressways and to reduce local bottlenecks in the increasing flow of cars.

Calculations made by Ira Lowry of RAND and the University of California at Los Angeles on the basis of the Pittsburgh Transportation Study suggest that gains in transportation efficiency resulting from improved routes and automobile-storage capacity are almost immediately absorbed by the further dispersal of places of work and particularly of residences. This dispersal enables the consumer to indulge his preference for more living space; it also increases the advantage of the automobile over the fixed-route system, and it does not significantly relieve the center-city traffic problem. To borrow a concept from economics, in motoring facilities there is a "Say's law" of accommodation of use to supply: Additional accommodation creates additional traffic. The opening of a freeway designed to meet existing demand may eventually increase that demand until congestion on the freeway increases the travel time to what it was before the freeway existed.

The case for supplementary transportation systems, such as mass transit, arises from the conviction that measures to accommodate the demands of the automobile are approaching the limit of their effectiveness. The primary aim of improved transit systems is to relieve the conditions brought about by the success of the automobile. The issue for many years to come will not be trains v. automobiles but how to balance the two systems, and it may lead to new designs in which both systems complement each other.

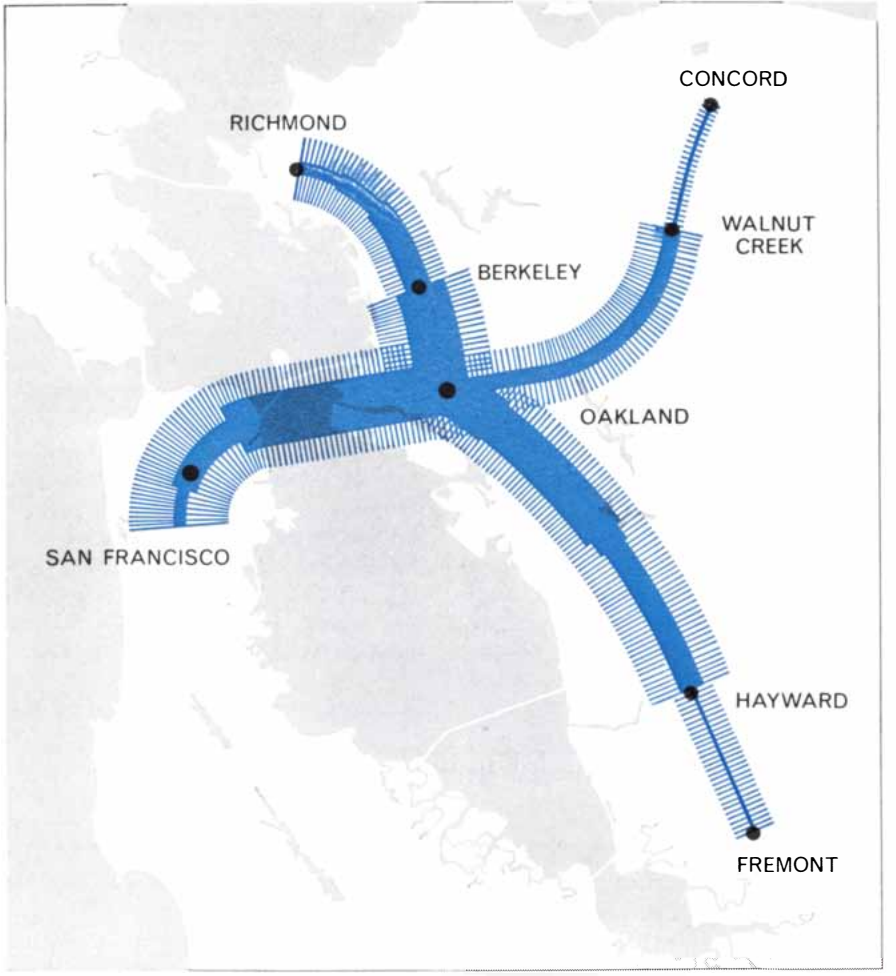
The very scale of the effort to transform our cities to accommodate the automobile has, in view of the problems created by such investment, raised serious doubts in the minds of public officials and transportation experts about the efficacy of making further investments of this kind. The cost of building urban freeways in the interstate system has averaged $3.7 million per mile. This is not the entire real cost, however. Freeways are prodigal space-users that remove sizable tracts of land from city tax rolls. Among other costly consequences are the need for storage space for vehicles brought by freeways to the center city, for elaborate traffic-control systems and for the policing of vehicles. Freeway construction frequently displaces large numbers of urban residents; the freeway program accounts for the biggest single share of the residential relocation load resulting from public construction in the U.S. Moreover, automobiles are a prime contributor to air pollution, which can be viewed as the result of private use of a public air sewer over a central city by motorists from the entire metropolitan area [see "The Metabolism of Cities," by Abel Wolman, page 178].

These aspects of automobile transport in our cities have intensified public interest in alternative schemes and have expanded the political appeal of such schemes. At government levels a great deal of support has been mustered for the strengthening of rail systems, both local transit systems and the suburban lines of interstate railroads. Privately, however, consumers continue to vote for the use of the automobile. In view of this tension between public objectives and private choices, the San Francisco Bay Area Rapid Transit District (BARTD) commands special attention.

At roughly the same time that the Buchanan report in Britain found no reasonable competitive alternative to the automobile, the voters of three counties of the San Francisco Bay Area committed themselves to support the largest bond issue ever undertaken for an urban transportation system. The San Francisco Bay Area Rapid Transit experiment has aroused international interest on a number of counts. Most important perhaps is the fact that this is the first wholly new public-transit system to be built in the U.S. in 50 years and the first openly to challenge the automobile-transportation system in the era marked by the ascendancy of the automobile and the freeway. Almost equally important is the fact that this project is being undertaken as the result of the decision of citizens of a metropolitan area—for the most part automobile owners—to tax themselves to bring an attractive transit alternative into existence. For various reasons one cannot assume an overwhelming consumer mandate, but the actions of the electorate of the three metropolitan Bay Area counties that finally formed the district is remarkable on the American local-government scene, where the assumption of responsibility for transit by voters is, to say the least, unusual.

The Bay Area mass-transit undertaking is the outcome of more than 10 years of major public planning and study of the transportation needs in the region. The earlier studies envisioned participation of at least the seven inner Bay counties in the system; the Bay Area Rapid Transit District created by

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



BARTD'S SHARE of the total daily commuter traffic along its routes is indicated for 1971, when the system will go into operation. Proportion of trips to be handled by BARTD is in solid color; all other trips are in hatched color. The BARTD system is expected to carry some 100,000 passengers a day, or half the total traffic, between Oakland and San Francisco.

the California legislature in 1957 would have allowed the participation of five counties. By the time the proposed district was brought before the voters in November, 1962, however, it had been reduced to three counties: San Francisco, Alameda and Contra Costa. San Mateo County, whose Southern Pacific commuter trains serve the older suburbs that generated the bulk of commuting to San Francisco's financial district in an earlier era, withdrew from the plan. Marin County, joined to the city by the thin thread of the Golden Gate Bridge, was judged too difficult to serve under present conditions. The district comprising the three counties was authorized by the voters of those counties to issue $792 million in bonds.

The BARTD system, which is expected to be in operation by 1971, is to be an electric rail system with elevated tracks over some of its routes and subways over others. It is hoped that it will provide technically advanced, comfortable, high-speed commuting that will divert peak-hour travel from automobiles to its trains. To do this it will stress comfort and speed (notably speed; unless the commuter can save appreciable amounts of time he will not easily be diverted). Existing mass-transit systems find it hard to achieve average speeds exceeding 20 miles per hour over the whole of their run; the Bay Area trains will aim at average speeds of 40 to 50 miles per hour and maximum speeds of 80 miles per hour. To attain such average speeds BARTD will operate what is primarily an express system with widely spaced stations fed by buses and automobiles.

In order to be convenient, the express service must be frequent. At present a maximum interval between trains of 15 to 20 minutes at any time of day is contemplated. The proposed interval between trains during hours of peak traffic is 90 seconds. Although slightly less frequent than some rail lines (for example parts of the London subway system at peak), this is very frequent service by American standards; it will be aided by fully automatic controls. A critical factor in the interval between trains is the length of station platforms; this length limits the speed of loading. The BARTD planners hope to have platforms 700 feet long, the longest in the world with the exception of the continuous platforms in the Chicago subway. The maximum interval of 15 to 20 minutes, maintained by varying the number of cars to match anticipated loads, will reduce the number of trains less markedly than would be the case in other transit operations. The BARTD planners believe that in rapid-transit equipment the process of technical obsolescence may be so rapid as to outweigh the fixed costs of wear; thus it will pay, in terms of overall performance, to use the equipment more frequently. If waiting times ranging from 15 to 20 minutes can be maintained around the clock, the BARTD operation will in fact be a suburban rail system with some of the characteristics of local transit. This performance would enable BARTD to avoid the inconvenient schedules that plague the traditional commuter lines, while still offering the high speed and comfort needed to serve effectively the greater distances of commutation characteristic of the present pattern of metropolitan settlement.

The BARTD system will necessarily be expensive. The basic rider's fare has been set in advance planning at 25 cents, with increments based on distance and an average commuter cost of $1 per trip. Fares are expected to cover the operating costs, although the district has some flexibility in case of shortfall. The cost of tunneling under San Francisco Bay will be met by funds diverted from the automobile tolls of the Bay Bridge Authority, under the reasonable expectations that (1) the transit system will help to relieve the overload on the bridges at peak hours and (2) the transit system will not result in a diversion of automobiles so great as to impair revenues from the bridge tolls. With the exception of certain improvements that will be paid for by the cities affected, and some Federal grants for planning and testing new equipment, the remainder of the capital cost will be met from the bond issues. With the bond vote the property owners of the participating counties made themselves available for such additional taxes as

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

would be necessary for building the system. Over a period of time, as costs rise and the system encounters unforeseen difficulties, taxpayers in the member counties could conceivably be saddled with high annual costs. In spite of the fact that at least some property owners will benefit greatly from the existence of the system and that all commuters, drivers as well as riders, will share in a more efficient transportation operation, the real estate taxation base is likely to provoke future political reaction. In this event the more equitable Federal tax base may offer the most promising relief.

BARTD is staking much on the enthusiasm of its future riders. Its case for that support rests on speed, frequency of service, comfort and convenience resulting from attractive cars, easy ticket handling and other "human engineering" factors. It hopes to make commuting by train as pleasurable for some riders as surveys of commuters tell us driving is for others. As an answer to the general problem of urban transportation, however, it has grave shortcomings to match its great promise.

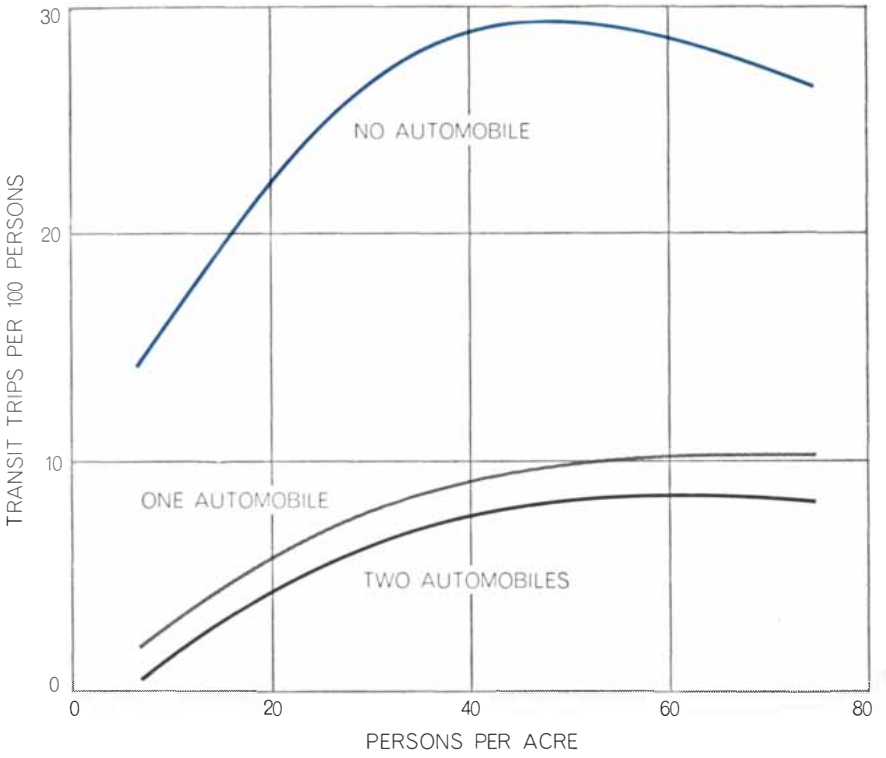
Perhaps the most significant feature of the BARTD approach is its concentration on the portion of the problem it considers to be crucial: the diversion of some of the peak-hour, longer-range commuters. This is certainly an important part of the urban transportation problem in many large cities, particularly in California. It is not the whole problem, however, and some features of the Bay Area system raise doubts about its impact on the total transportation problem of the area.

BARTD must improve its prospects for solving the distribution and collection problems that are the persistent vexations of fixed-rail systems. For its door-to-door service the system depends on connections with the private automobile. A "car park" system, which is proposed to encourage park-and-ride trips, is BARTD's answer, but as it is presently planned this system may not be adequate. Unless the commuter is certain of a parking place at the station, he must either depend on "kiss and ride" assistance—a ride with his wife—or make an earlier decision to park downtown if the station car park is full. Delivery of passengers in San Francisco, Oakland and other business and industrial districts is a similarly serious problem. San Francisco has traditionally been favored by the limited physical scale of its downtown area; the area is compact and densely populated, and it has high intensity of urban activities within a short walk of central points. Oakland, however, is less concentrated. In general two factors work against an easy solution of the delivery problem. One is that downtown areas are spreading; the other is that, as industries seek lower-density sites away from the downtown area, there is a sizable volume of reverse commuting.

The local-transit portions of the BARTD system and its subsidiary feeder-distributor arrangements have thus far received the least consideration. The majority of the downtown workers live

FULL-SCALE MODEL of a BARTD train was photographed at the test station near Concord, Calif. The detachable forward pod has space for an attendant and automatic-control equipment. The attendant will monitor the train's performance and will be able to exercise control if necessary. Normally, however, the BARTD trains will be operated automatically with the aid of a central computer.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



AUTOMOBILE OWNERSHIP, a function of personal income, appears to be more important in the decline of transit use than deteriorating service. This graph, based on data from the Pittsburgh Area Transportation Study, relates density of an area to transit use by residents of the area, according to the number of automobiles owned per household.

in the cities, on the local-transit part of the system, and a sizable number of middle-income and lower-income factory workers commute from moderately priced rental areas in the center city to jobs in suburban areas. The latter are likely to find the trip from the downtown end of the BARTD line to their jobs a difficult one, and the former are likely to find the spacing of the stations inconvenient for the length of trip required. Within the downtown areas there is as yet too little attention to the devices needed to get passengers from the debarkation platform to their destination. Moving sidewalks, local bus connections, jitneys and other devices may have to be carefully integrated into a planned distribution system. At present the most effective distribution systems at downtown terminals are vertical ones making use of high-speed elevators, as in the Pan Am Building above Grand Central Station in New York. The fast, free elevator ride, however, is made possible by the real estate values of the location; as far as the rail system is concerned it is simply a device for capitalizing on the "point to point" features of the fixed-rail line.

If it is not necessary to move passengers too great a distance to and from the station, the passenger conveyor belt —an elevator turned on its side—may prove to be an important adjunct to the rail system. The continuous conveyor belt is a most efficient transportation device (whose possibilities for the movement of freight have not yet been fully tapped in the U.S.). In passenger use its efficiency depends on the length of the trip and, to a lesser degree, on the route and on the means of getting on and off the belt. Belts currently in operation carry as many as 7,000 persons per hour in a 42-inch lane. When one considers that a contemporary expressway lane carries only a third of that number, the performance of the belt is promising. Present conveyor belts, however, go only one and a half to two miles per hour. At this low speed it is necessary to keep the ride short in order to hold down total travel time.

The transit-system terminal runs into trouble when the distance the passenger must walk exceeds 1,500 feet. If the passenger is not to spend more than 10 minutes on a belt (an excessive time with respect to the shorter overall journey), the speed must be pushed above 150 feet per minute, or close to two miles per hour; speeds over three miles per hour make it difficult for some passengers to step on and off the belt. With increased use of conveyor belts in airports and parking areas, however, advances in loading and unloading them can be expected.

The fact remains that the moving walkway is a point-to-point device and inherently inflexible. Given the high cost of its installation and the risk of shifting demand in the downtown area, it may be less attractive than the more flexible small bus or car. Failure to develop effective devices at the ends of the trip could jeopardize the success of the BARTD operation; a greater emphasis on securing a cheap, flexible system for quick delivery of discharged passengers at their destination will be needed as the rapid-transit portion of the system moves closer to operation.

If the problem of matching the service to points of origin and destination cannot be solved, the BARTD system may turn out to be an interim rather than a long-range solution to the Bay Area transportation problem. The BARTD lines will form a double-track system relying on third-rail power and using relatively conventional railroad cars. BARTD's principal departure from standardization—a wider rail gauge—promises a somewhat smoother ride than the conventional gauge but has the serious drawback of impeding integration with the Southern Pacific Railroad system in the event that San Mateo County is brought into the district. The BARTD decision to use wide-gauge tracks is at variance with plans in Philadelphia, Chicago and New York to push for the integration of portions of the traditional railroad commuter lines with local transit operations.

Experts who are not sanguine about the role of rail systems in moving people from door to door are advocating more drastically altered systems. Any mass-transit system depends on the principle of specialized vehicles and routes. Automobile expressways can be designed to offer specialized routes, such as separate rights-of-way and separate levels. Rail transit offers the same in addition to a specialized vehicle: the train. A Cornell Aeronautical Laboratory report for the Department of Commerce urged consideration of a system that would combine the automobile's vehicular versatility with some of rail transit's advantages for part of a typical trip. Such a system would be an automatically controlled automobile freeway; it might be able to push the capacity of the freeway close to that of

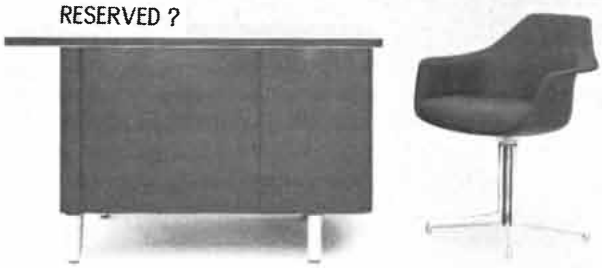
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

the rail system without sacrificing the collection-and-distribution advantages of the individually operated vehicle.

Some of the engineers who have considered the design of an automatic freeway favor the use of small, electrically powered cars that can be automatically controlled in certain zones, coupled and uncoupled without danger or discomfort and conveniently stored at their destination. The case for electric power is made on the grounds of reducing the air pollution associated with emission of hydrocarbons by internal-combustion engines and on the grounds of the improving economy of battery-powered vehicles in stop-and-go driving. The case for a coupling device is based on the desire to secure automatic control on expressways and storage in central business districts. Since electric cars designed for intrametropolitan use would be smaller than conventional cars, less space would be needed in which to park them.

Such systems were of course not available to BARTD, although they may be useful in future planning of transportation. The BARTD system is potentially the most advanced mass-transit system in the U.S. and at the same time, in the words of the planning critic Allan Temko, "something which is patently less than the best that 20th-century technology makes possible." Perhaps the transit of the future will be automatic, coupled private vehicles; perhaps it will take the form of improvements in present train technology, with air-cushioned trains riding above the roadbed, sped by linear-induction motors; perhaps it will appear as a system of passenger or automobile carriers traveling at high speed in pneumatic tunnels [see "High-Speed Tube Transportation," by L. K. Edwards; SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, August].

Whatever the vehicular technology, it will be well to recall Wilfred Owen's caution in 1957 that "the so-called transportation problem is only half a transportation problem. Half the problem is to supply the facilities for moving. The other half is creating an environment in which the transportation system has a chance to work." In this respect it is unfortunate that the BARTD transportation plan has, for a variety of historical reasons, preceded an effective plan of metropolitan land use. The success of BARTD will depend partly on shifts in population density and land use in the region, and the operations of BARTD (along with other elements of the regional transportation system, such



The desk is . . . but not the atmosphere. The desk is reserved for the man who wishes to participate in long-term research and development programs or to develop data systems for all applications. The atmosphere is unreserved. Our Burlingame, California and Sierra Vista, Arizona research centers offer the facilities, the stability (14 years of successful performance), and the working environment necessary for productive research.

Are you currently engaged in research, development or implementation in any of the following areas?

Fluid dynamics • Soil and structural mechanics • Nuclear and thermal radiation • Explosion technology • Vulnerability analysis • Mathematical and statistical modeling • Computer simulation • Logistics • Management information systems • Computer programming aids, languages and applications.

If your experience and interests parallel ours, please send us a resume.

URS*

CORPORATION

1811 Trousdale Drive, Burlingame, California

*Still known to some of our older friends as Broadview (BRC), United Research Services (URS), and various other aliases reflecting a spirit of experimentation.

AN EQUAL OPPORTUNITY EMPLOYER – BY CHOICE

miniature

all purpose calculator

Weighs only 8 oz.

THE CURTA IS A PRECISION CALCULATING MACHINE FOR ALL ARITHMETICAL OPERATIONS

Curta adds, subtracts, multiplies, divides, square and cube roots, continuous multiplication, negative multiplication, standard deviations and all statistical calculations, squares and higher powers, co-ordinates and associated land survey formulae, and every other computation arising in science and commerce . . . Available on a trial basis. Price $120.00. Write for literature.

CURTA COMPANY

DEPT. SA-9 P. O. BOX 3414

VAN NUYS, CALIFORNIA

NEW DISCOVERIES IN SCIENCE FROM RESEARCH IN ST. LOUIS

St. Louis' Washington University expands toward major Science Center

This year Washington University was one of the first universities to receive major science development grants under a new National Science Foundation program. The University has launched a capital fund drive for $70,000,000. And the Ford Foundation has awarded it a $15,000,000 challenge grant. Much of this money will be used to develop a national science center here.

Many avenues of information from the center to local industry will be provided through seminars, conferences, and courses.

A novel partnership between the University and Monsanto Company also shows how its research facilities can work with local industry. The Defense Department has awarded them a $2,000,000 contract to work in partnership, to develop new "composite" materials for use in aerospace and military applications.

If this sounds like the kind of environment you'd like to locate your new plant or laboratory, write for our brochure, "St. Louis—A Research Center." Contact A. G. Baebler, Mgr., Industrial Development Dept.

UNION Electric

ST. LOUIS, MISSOURI 63166

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

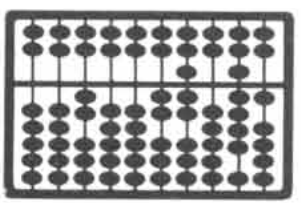
RIEGEL RESEARCH PRODUCES NEW STRONG CLOTH SUBSTITUTE

"Synthacel®" is a new cloth-like paper made with synthetic fibers and resin and latex binders. It offers many interesting ideas for designers, engineers and converters. Strong in *both* directions, it's tough, dimensionally stable—can be embossed, fluted, crimped with permanent retention of pattern. Its surface bonds securely with sizings, adhesives, and scuff-resistant, washable coatings. It is printable, and resists aging, discoloration, oils and water.

Uses? Strippable wall coverings, book bindings, covering for luggage, cases, decorative appliance panels, imitation leather. Economical...it's made on a *paper* machine!

Riegel's capabilities in technical papers and functional coatings and impregnations can help you find better materials for work in process and OEM applications. Write to Riegel Paper Corporation, Box 250, Murray Hill Station, New York, N.Y. 10016.

Riegel
TECHNICAL PAPERS



INNOVATION
in paper at RIEGEL

as the expressways) will help to shape the development of the region.

As presently constituted, the system is highly "centered" on San Francisco, with Oakland as a subcenter. Although San Francisco is the historic center of the area, it was genuinely central for transportation only in the period in which the Bay Area depended on seaborne traffic. In the rail era Oakland was more central for transportation lines, and today the Bay Area has the form of a linear city broadly looping south down the San Francisco Peninsula, through San José and northward around through Fremont, Oakland and Berkeley. In the expressway system San José is more central, but San José is now not even in the BARTD system. The region-forming role of BARTD is essentially conservative and is aimed at the preservation of an erstwhile centrality of San Francisco. To succeed in this effort it must overcome strong centrifugal tendencies in the growth of the region. In an era in which technology is continually providing opportunities for decentralization (by allowing the substitution of communication for transportation, of message flows for person flows) and is reducing the relative cost of transportation, thereby diminishing the importance of the central place, this task may be increasingly difficult.

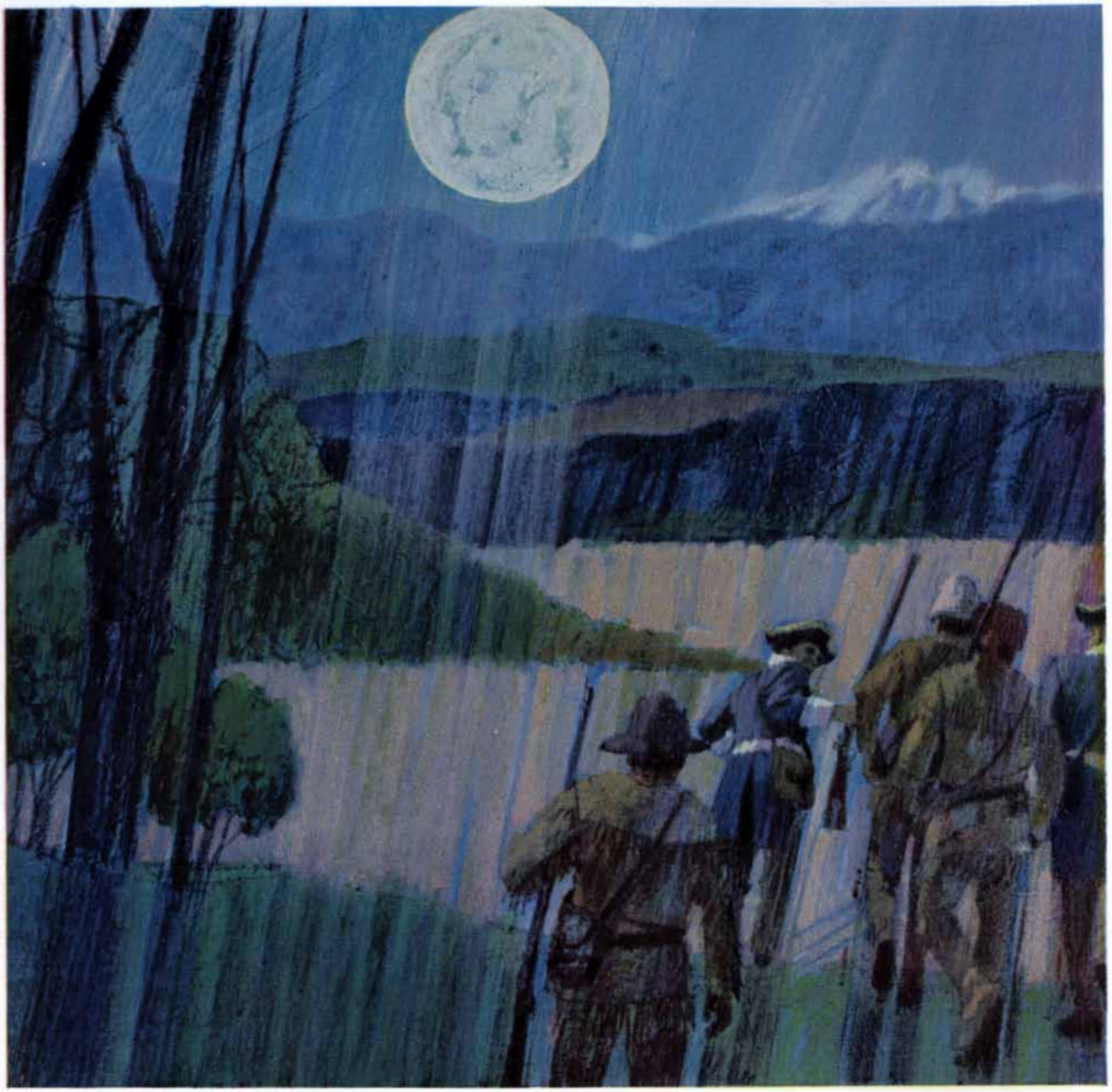
The real test of BARTD and its successors in other regions will be whether or not they can adapt effectively to the megalopolitan pattern of settlement. The problem of intramegalopolitan transport will increasingly be one of effective intercity, as well as intracity, links. If, for example, intercity rail transit can achieve maximum speeds of more than 100 miles per hour and average speeds of more than 70 miles per hour, it can be as effective as other modes of transportation, including air travel, for distances up to about 300 miles. Within megalopolitan areas, as their extent increases, we may find that it is desirable to re-create a modern version of the old interurban electric system that once tied Middle Western cities together. One advantage of such a system is that it would call for the regional planning of routes, stations and schedules; if transportation can create development values, it can also withhold them and mold the development of the region.

As cities evolve into supercities, transportation planners must reckon with future urban form and scale as well as with future technology. The change is not occurring overnight. Even now, however, we have clear evidence of population overspill into the interstices between cities, of the growth of industry in outlying, low-density portions of the linear connections between cities, of the stabilization of employment in the central business districts, of the growth of circumferential and loop connections between employment centers and of the growing share of metropolitan employment and business outside the central city.

If the transportation systems serving these new agglomerations are to grow out of the present systems, the emphasis will have to be placed on the consolidation and rationalization of present operations, on the building of links now missing in the networks and on the development of new systems that will complement existing ones. To provide one example, in the BARTD region the Golden Gate crossing is vital to the integration of Marin County into the district and could become the focus for technical work on lightweight cars that could be suspended from monorails on the existing bridge. An important step in the recognition of the modern urban transportation problem is represented by recent proposals in Boston, New York, Philadelphia and Chicago to integrate various transit companies, railroad operations, bridge and tunnel authorities and other elements in local transport. Coordinated development of highways and rail transit, of local and express service, of private automobiles, trucks and buses will be the hallmark of any forward-looking transportation plan. In this article there has been little mention of freight; the facilities for handling freight have in many instances far outstripped the performance of those for handling passengers.

Finally, of course, transportation planning will proceed in the context of social choice and individual values, which in the U.S. set the priorities for planning and also the limits on it. Government officials have decided to push the development of supersonic aircraft well in advance of decisions to develop the high-speed surface facilities that will be needed to connect the increasingly remote airports with the destinations of passengers and cargo—even though 2,000-mile-per-hour aircraft will need 300-mile-per-hour ground connections to make any economic sense. Yet we may have both before we have effective integration of the Long Island Railroad, the New York City subway system and the Triborough Bridge Authority.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



from land exploration to lunar navigation

Charting the Great Northwest was a major navigational feat, one that captured the imagination of the world at the dawn of the 19th Century. With crude instruments and great courage to guide them, Lewis and Clark explored and mapped this vast region, opening this wilderness for our nation's expansion.

Today, with America seeking knowledge of regions far beyond the earth itself, precision navigational instrumentation is imperative. For the complex task of reaching and circumnavigating the moon, AC is a member of the team developing an entirely new guidance concept for the Apollo Program . . . a concept that optimizes the human intelligence of the astronaut with the most advanced space and navigation equipment developed thus far. AC will fabricate the Inertial Measurement Unit, Display and Control Panel, Power and Servo Assembly and Ground Support Equipment. AC has the added responsibility for the assembly, integration and test of the complete navigation and guidance system in the Command and Lunar Excursion Modules. Faith in our ability to develop and produce this highly accurate equipment is based on past performance. Put this same experience to work for you. Contact Director of Sales-Engineering, AC Electronics Division, General Motors Corporation, Milwaukee, Wisconsin, 53201.

MASTER NAVIGATORS THROUGH TIME AND SPACE

GUIDANCE AND NAVIGATION FOR SPACECRAFT • MISSILES • AVIONICS • SPACE BOOSTERS • DELIVERED ON TIME AT LOW COST WITH OUTSTANDING ACCURACY AND RELIABILITY.

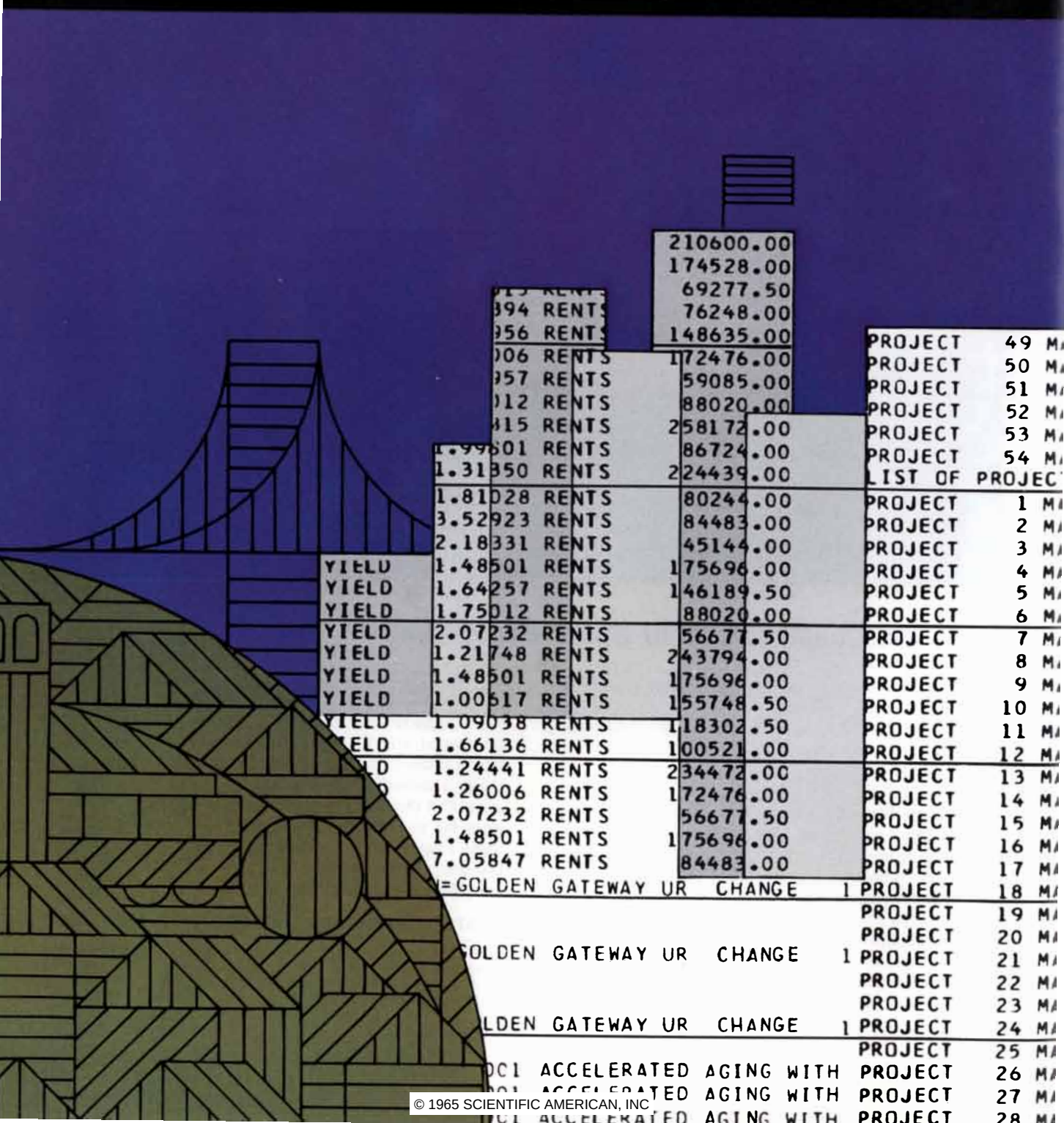
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

In San Francisco, the print-outs shown below already are helping planners to see their city's possibilities for the future. These print-outs are part of a computerized study undertaken by Arthur D. Little, Inc. for the City Planning Commission to create a mathematical model of the housing market. It allows planners to test in advance the possible effects of their public policies on the city as a whole, or on a fraction of a neighborhood.

The computerized model does not create actual designs, but gives planners a tool to use – with the help of architects, builders and materials industry suppliers such as Kaiser Aluminum – to shape the city's physical future. Kaiser Aluminum specialists work throughout the country at many levels with both public planners and private builders to develop the materials, designs and techniques needed for today's – and tomorrow's – cities.

Kaiser Aluminum specialists bring not only detailed knowledge, but also pacesetting experience in the fields of architectural materials and planning, rapid transit facilities and equipment, products for safety and illumi-

can a computer



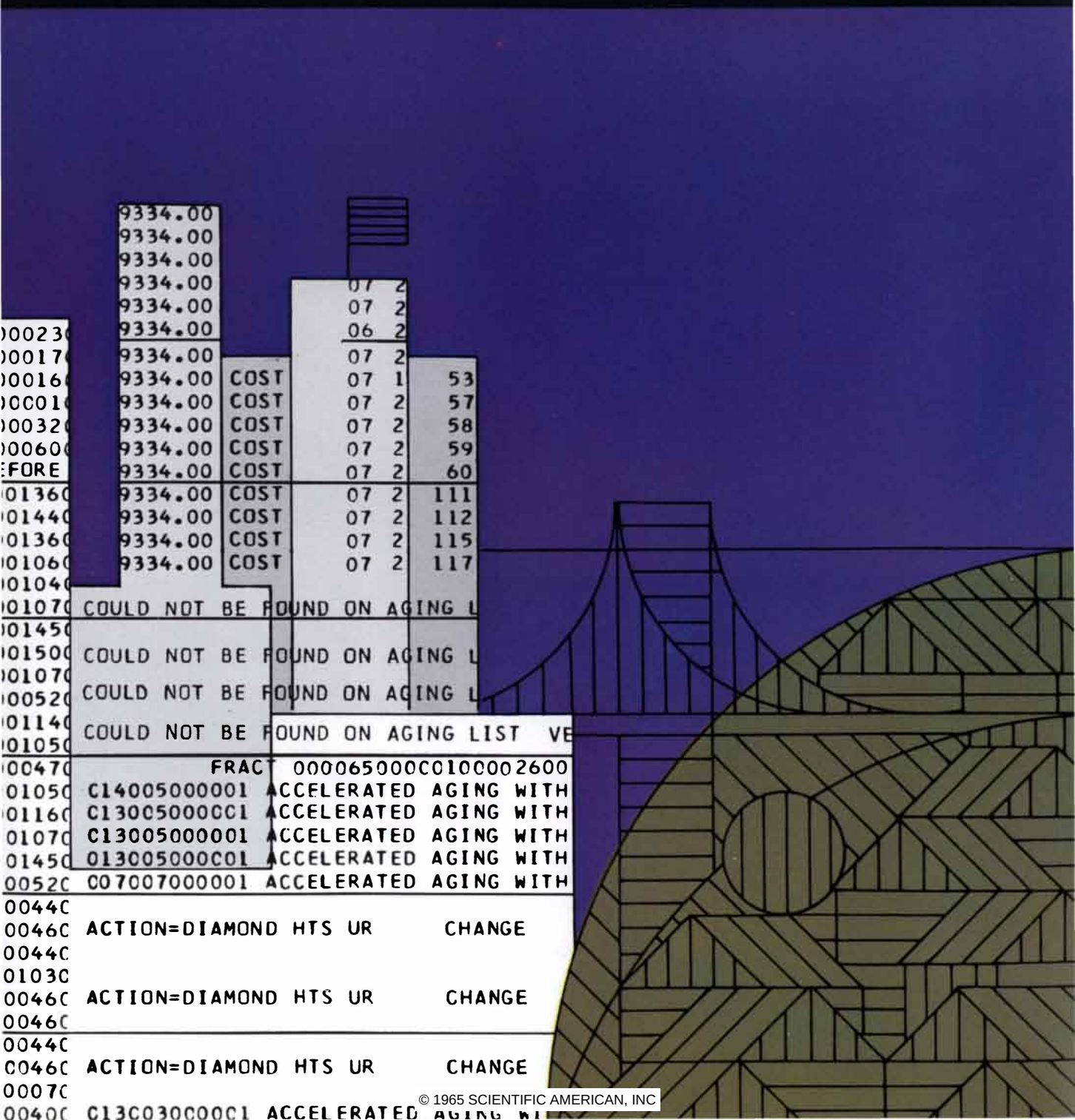
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

nation of streets and highways, residential remodeling materials... and many more. This is the way our corporation works to "Find a need and fill it"—whether for cities exploring their future development or for any other opportunity to make exciting things happen!

If you would like to explore with us more provocative questions posed by the present and future of America's cities, write for "The City—Why?" to: T. J. Ready, Jr., President, Kaiser Aluminum & Chemical Corporation, Oakland, California 94604.

KAISER ALUMINUM

design a city?



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

The Metabolism of Cities

In the U.S. today attention is focused on shortages of water and the pollution of water and air. There is plenty of water, but supplying it requires foresight. Pollution calls for public economic decisions

by Abel Wolman

The metabolic requirements of a city can be defined as all the materials and commodities needed to sustain the city's inhabitants at home, at work and at play. Over a period of time these requirements include even the construction materials needed to build and rebuild the city itself. The metabolic cycle is not completed until the wastes and residues of daily life have been removed and disposed of with a minimum of nuisance and hazard. As man has come to appreciate that the earth is a closed ecological system, casual methods that once appeared satisfactory for the disposal of wastes no longer seem acceptable. He has the daily evidence of his eyes and nose to tell him that his planet cannot assimilate without limit the untreated wastes of his civilization.

No one article could describe the complete metabolism of the modern city. Moreover, many of the metabolic inputs such as food, fuel, clothing, durable goods, construction materials and electric energy present no special problem. Their supply is handled routinely, in part through local initiative and in part through large organizations (public or private) that operate about as effectively in one city as another. I shall be concerned therefore with three metabolic problems that have become more acute as cities have grown larger and whose solution rests almost entirely in the hands of the local administrator. Although he can call on many outside sources for advice, he must ultimately provide solutions fashioned to the unique needs of his own community. These three problems are the provision of an adequate water supply, the effective disposal of sewage and the control of air pollution.

That these three problems vary widely from city to city and that they are being managed with widely varying degrees of success is obvious to anyone who reads a daily newspaper. It is ironic, for example, that New York City, which houses the nation's (if not the world's) greatest concentration of managerial talent, should be running short of water while billions of gallons of fresh water flow past it to the sea. It is not easy for people living in arid countries, or even for those living in the southwestern part of the U.S., to have much sympathy with New York's plight.

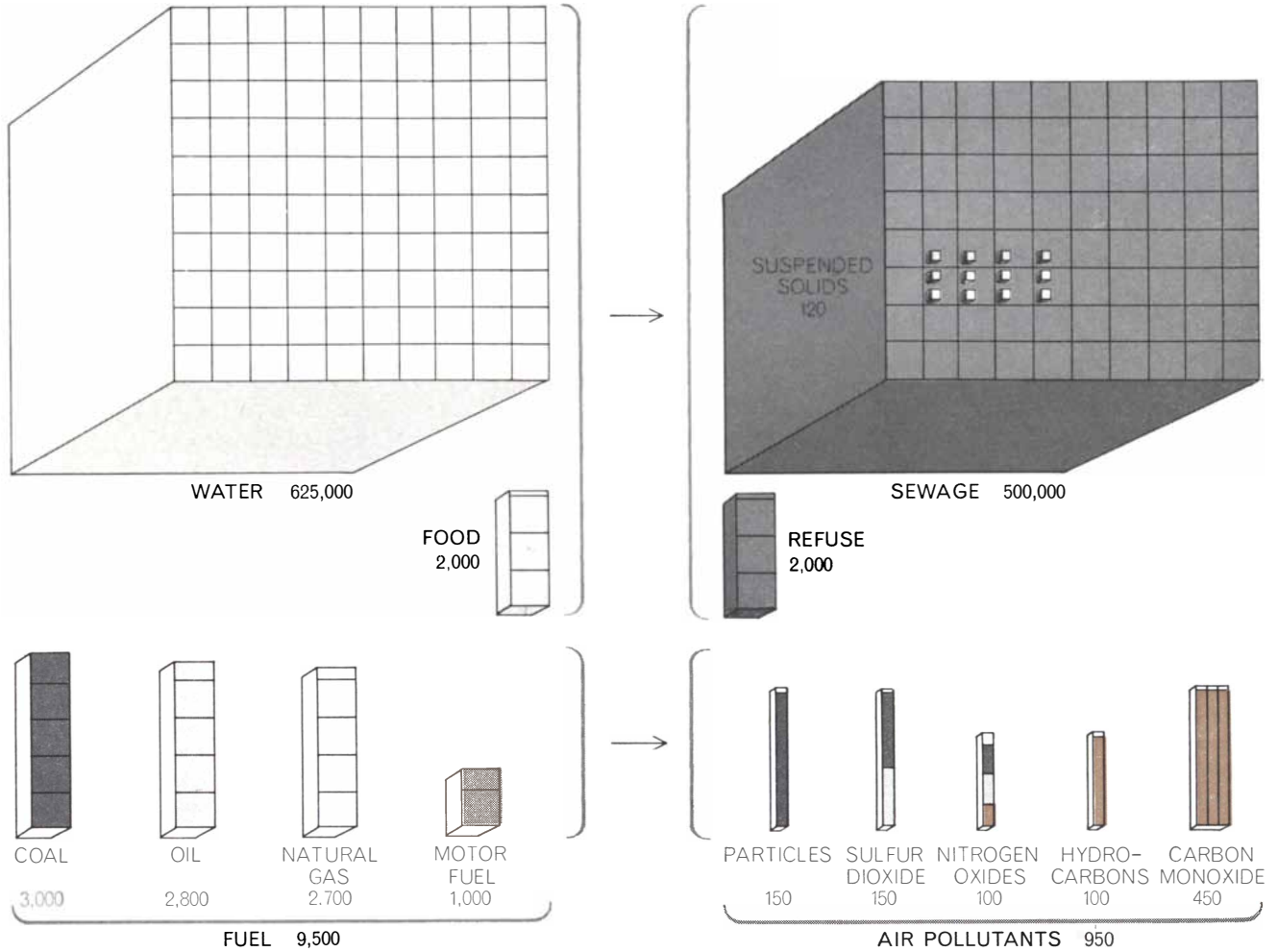
This summer, while New Yorkers were watching their emptying reservoirs and hoping for rain, Californians were busy building an aqueduct that would carry water some 440 miles from the Sacramento River, near Sacramento, to Los Angeles and other cities in the southern part of the state. And thanks to earlier examples of foresight, people in southern California were watering their lawns and filling their swimming pools without restriction, while in New York and New Jersey lawns were dying and pools stood empty. In the water-rich Middle Atlantic states water shortages are largely the result of delayed action and failures of management—sometimes exacerbated by political jockeying.

If American cities have had such unequal success in supplying their citizens with water, it is hardly surprising that some should have an even less satisfactory record in controlling water and air pollution, areas in which the incentives for providing remedies are much weaker than those that motivate the supplying of water. To make matters worse, pollutants of water and air often do not respect state boundaries. For example, the wastes of five states—Michigan, Indiana, Ohio, Pennsylvania and New York—have contributed to the accelerated pollution of Lake Erie. "The lake," according to the U.S. Public Health Service, "has deteriorated in quality at a rate many times greater than its normal aging process." The fourth-largest and shallowest of the five Great Lakes, Lake Erie is the main water supply for 10 million U.S. citizens as well as for the huge industrial complex that extends for 300 miles along the lake's southern shore from Detroit to Buffalo. The combination of treated and partially treated municipal sewage and industrial wastes that enters Lake Erie directly, and also reaches it indirectly through a network of rivers, has disrupted the normal cycle of aquatic life, has led to the closing of a number of beaches and has materially changed the commercial fishing industry. Last month the five states, in consultation with the Public Health Service, reached agreement on a major program of pollution abatement.

Although engineers concerned with water supply, sewage disposal and air pollution are accustomed to thinking in terms of large volumes, few laymen quite appreciate the quantities of water, sewage and air pollutants involved in

SMOG-SHROUDED about 100 days a year, Los Angeles (*opposite page*) has made a resolute effort to reduce the volume of air-pollutant emissions. California will require exhaust-control systems on all new cars and light trucks sold in the state, beginning with the 1966 models. These systems should do much to remove the unburned hydrocarbons and carbon monoxide now released from automobile exhausts (*see illustration on page 186*). The topographic and meteorological factors that underlie smog development in Los Angeles are unique in the U.S.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



METABOLISM OF A CITY involves countless input-output transactions. This chart concentrates on three inputs common to all cities, namely water, food and fuel, and three outputs, sewage, solid refuse and air pollutants. Each item is shown in tons per day for a hypothetical U.S. city with a population of one million. Water, which enters the city silently and unseen, overshadows all other inputs in volume. More than .6 ton (150 gallons) must be supplied to each inhabitant every day. After about 20 percent of the water has been diverted to lawns and other unrecoverable uses, it returns, contaminated, to the city's sewers. The city's most pervasive nuisance, air pollution, is accounted for chiefly by the combustion of fuels. (If refuse is burned in incinerators, it can also contribute heavily, but that contribution is not included here.) The various air pollutants are keyed by shading and color to the fuel responsible. Most of the particle emission (soot and fly ash) is produced by coal burned in electric power plants, and in well-designed plants more than 90 percent of the particles can be removed from the stack gases. For this hypothetical city one may assume that 135 of the 150 tons of particles produced by all fuel consumers are removed before they reach the atmosphere. All other emissions, however, pollute the atmosphere in the volumes shown. Sulfur dioxide is based on use of domestic fuels of average sulfur content.

the metabolism of a modern city. The illustration above expresses these quantities in the form of an input-output chart for a hypothetical American city of one million population. The input side of the chart shows the requirements in tons per day of water, food and fuels of various kinds. The output side shows the metabolic products of that input in terms of sewage, solid refuse and air pollutants. The quantities shown are a millionfold multiplication of the daily requirements of the average city dweller. Directly or indirectly he uses about 150 gallons (1,250 pounds) of water, four pounds of food and 19 pounds of fossil fuels. This is converted into roughly 120 gallons of sewage (which assumes 80 percent recovery of the water input), four pounds of refuse (which includes food containers and miscellaneous rubbish) and 1.9 pounds of air pollutants, of which automobiles, buses and trucks account for more than half.

As of 1963 about 150 million out of 189 million Americans, or 80 percent, lived in some 22,000 communities served by 19,200 waterworks. These 150 million people used about 23 billion gallons per day (b.g.d.), a volume that can be placed in perspective in several ways. In 1960 the amount of water required for all purposes in the U.S. was about 320 b.g.d., or roughly 15 times the municipal demand. The biggest user of water is irrigation, which in 1960 took about 140 b.g.d. Steam electric utilities used about 98 b.g.d. and industry about 60 b.g.d. Since 1960 the total U.S. water demand has risen from about 320 b.g.d. to an estimated 370 b.g.d., of which municipalities take about 25 b.g.d. [*see illustration on opposite page*].

Thus municipalities rank as the smallest of the four principal users of water. Although it is true that water provided for human consumption must sometimes meet standards of quality that need not be met by water used in agriculture or industry, nevertheless throughout most of the U.S. farms, factories and cities frequently draw water from a common supply.

For the country as a whole the supply

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

of available water is enormous: about 1,200 b.g.d. This is the surface runoff that remains from an average daily rainfall of some 4,200 b.g.d. About 40 percent of the total precipitation is utilized where it falls, providing water to support vegetation of economic value: forests, farm crops and pasturelands. Another 30 percent evaporates directly from the soil or returns to the atmosphere after passing through vegetation that has no particular economic value except insofar as it may prevent erosion of the land.

It is obvious that one cannot expect to capture and put to use every drop of the 1,200 b.g.d. flowing to the sea. The amount that can be captured depends on what people are willing to pay for water. One recent estimate places the economically available supply at somewhat less than half the total, or 560 b.g.d. In my opinion this estimate is too conservative; I would suggest a figure of at least 700 b.g.d.

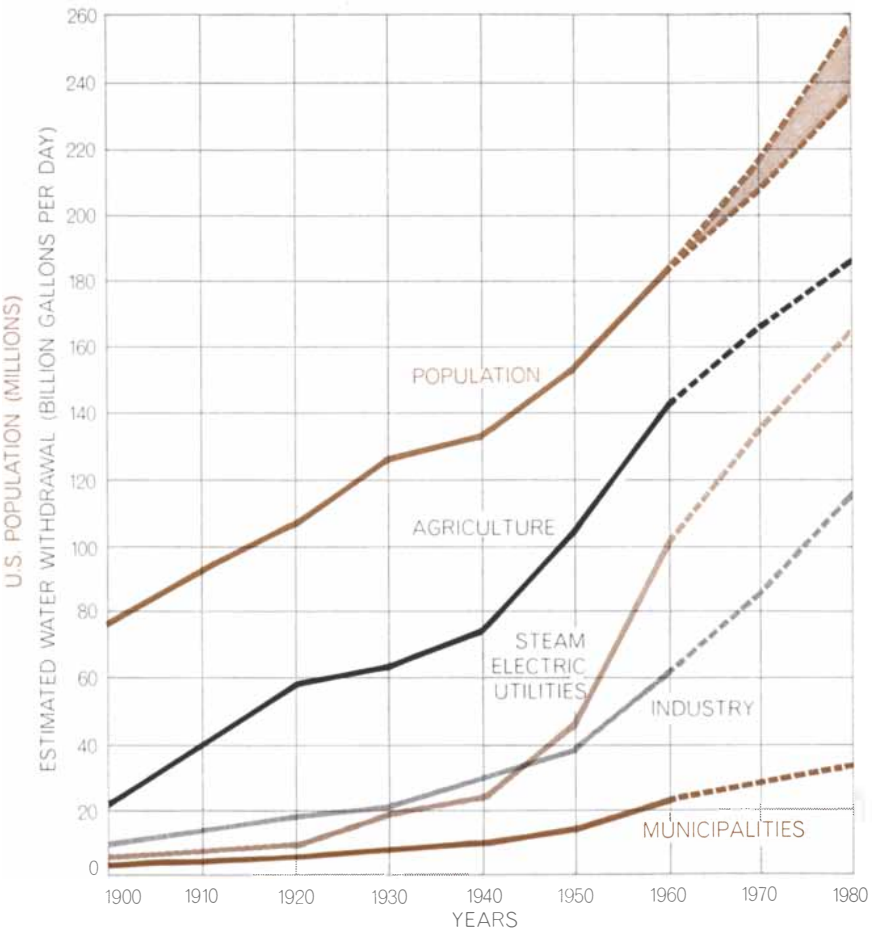
Even this volume would be inadequate by the year 2000—if all the water withdrawn for use were actually consumed. This, however, is not the case now and will not be then; only a small fraction of the water withdrawn is consumed. In 1960 "consumptive use," as it is called, amounted to about 90 b.g.d. of the 320 b.g.d. withdrawn. Most of the remaining 230 b.g.d. was returned after use to the source from which it was taken, or to some other body of water (in some instances the ocean). A small fraction of the used water was piped into the ground to help maintain local water tables.

Estimates by a Senate Select Committee a few years ago projected a consumptive use of about 120 b.g.d. in 1980 and of nearly 160 b.g.d. in the year 2000, when total demand may reach 900 b.g.d. It will be apparent in the illustration on the next page, where these projections are plotted, that agriculture accounts for the biggest consumptive use of water. It is conservatively estimated that 60 percent of the water employed for irrigation is lost to the atmosphere as the result of evaporation directly from the soil or indirectly by transpiration through the leaves of growing plants. (The amount of water incorporated into plant tissue is insignificant; roughly 1,000 gallons of water is needed to produce about 10 cents' worth of crop.) In contrast, from 80 to 98 percent of the water withdrawn by municipalities, industry and electric utilities is available for reuse. It is for this reason that the projected withdrawal rate of 900 b.g.d. in the year 2000 should not prove difficult to meet, whether the economically available supply is 560 b.g.d. or 700 b.g.d. Of the 900 b.g.d. that may be required in A.D. 2000 to meet human, industrial and agricultural needs, approximately 740 b.g.d. should be available for reuse.

These estimates, moreover, are pessimistic in that they make only minor allowances for reductions in industrial or agricultural demands as a result of technological changes and in that they provide for no significant increase in the cost of water to hasten such changes. Thus we must reasonably conclude that for many years beyond A.D. 2000 total water shortages for the U.S. as a whole are highly improbable.

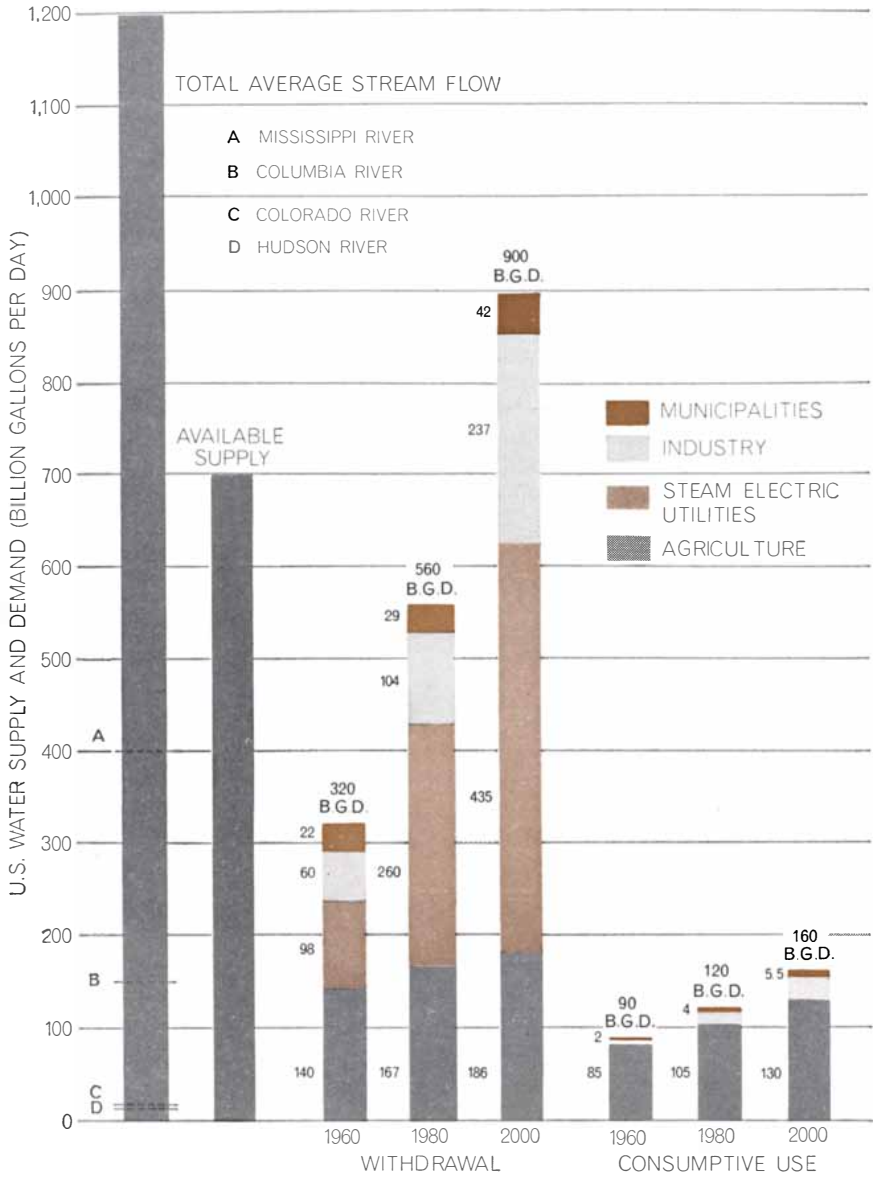
If water is going to remain so plentiful into the 21st century, why should New York and other cities find themselves running short in 1965? The immediate answer, of course, is that there has been a five-year drought in the northeastern U.S. With the completion in 1955 of two new reservoirs in the upper reaches of the Delaware River, and with the extension of the Delaware aqueduct to a total distance of more than 120 miles, New York City believed it could satisfy its water needs until the year 2000. This confident forecast reckoned without the unprecedented drought.

There is no point in criticizing New York's decision to depend so heavily on the Delaware watershed for its future needs. The question is what New York should do now. As long ago as 1950, in an earlier water shortage, New York was advised to build a pumping station on the Hudson River 65 miles north of the city to provide an emergency supply of 100 million gallons per day, or more



U.S. WATER REQUIREMENTS will be 53 percent greater in 1980 than in 1960, according to the most recent estimates of the Department of Commerce. Virtually all water used by agriculture is for irrigation; nearly 60 percent of all irrigated land in the U.S. is in five Western states (California, Texas, Colorado, Idaho and Arizona) where water tends to be scarcest. Steam power plants need water in huge amounts simply to condense steam. In 1960 municipalities used about 22 billion gallons per day (b.g.d.), which represented only about 7 percent of the total water withdrawal of about 320 b.g.d. The important distinction between water "withdrawal" and "consumptive use" is shown in the illustration on next page.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



U.S. WATER SUPPLY consists of the approximately 1,200 b.g.d. that flows to the sea through the nation's waterways. This is the streamflow that results from an average precipitation volume of some 4,200 b.g.d. About 70 percent of all precipitation returns to the atmosphere without ever reaching the sea. The average flow of four important rivers is marked on the streamflow column. The author estimates that about 700 b.g.d. of the total streamflow can be made available for use at a cost acceptable to consumers. The estimates of water withdrawal and consumptive use for 1980 and 2000 are (with slight rounding) those published a few years ago by a Senate Select Committee. The 1980 estimate is 13 percent higher than that of the Department of Commerce shown in the illustration on the preceding page. "Consumptive use" represents the amount of water withdrawn that subsequently becomes unavailable for reuse. Except for irrigation, consumptive use of water is and will remain negligible. Thus a 700-b.g.d. supply should easily meet a 900-b.g.d. demand.

as needed. (New York City's normal water demand is about 1.2 b.g.d. The average flow of the Hudson is around 11 b.g.d.) The State of New York gave the city permission to build the pumping station but stipulated that the station be dismantled when the emergency was over. By the time the station was built (at a point somewhat farther south than the one recommended) the drought had ended; the station was torn down without ever having been used. This July the city asked the state for permission to rebuild the station, a job that will take several months, but as of mid-August permission had not been granted.

Meanwhile there has been much talk of building atomic-energy desalination plants as the long-term solution to New York's water needs. The economic justification for such proposals has never been explained. New York now obtains its water, delivered by gravity flow to the city, for only about 15 cents per 1,000 gallons (and many consumers are charged only 12 cents). The lowest predicted cost for desalination, assuming a plant with a capacity of 250 million or more gallons per day, is a highly optimistic 30 to 50 cents per 1,000 gallons. Since a desalination plant would be at sea level, its entire output would have to be pumped; storage and conveyance together would add about 20 cents per 1,000 gallons to the basic production cost. Recent studies in our department at Johns Hopkins University have shown that if desalinated water could be produced and delivered for as little as 50 cents per 1,000 gallons, it would still be cheaper to obtain fresh water from a supply 600 miles away. (The calculations assume a water demand of 100 million gallons per day.) In other words, it would be much cheaper for New York City to pipe water 270 miles from the St. Lawrence River, assuming that Canada gave its consent, than to build a desalination plant at the edge of town. New York City does not have to go even as far as the St. Lawrence. It has large untapped reserves in the Hudson River and in the upper watershed of the Susquehanna, no more than 150 miles away, that could meet the city's needs well beyond the year 2000.

Few cities in the U.S. have the range of alternatives open to New York. The great majority of inland cities draw their water supplies from the nearest lake or river. Of the more than 150 million Americans now served by public water supplies, nearly 100 million, or 60 percent, are reusing water from sources that have already been used at least once for domestic sewage and industrial waste disposal. This "used" water has of course been purified, either naturally or artificially, before it reaches the consumer. Only about 25 percent of the 25 b.g.d. now used by municipalities is obtained from aquifers, or underground sources. Such aquifers supply about 65 b.g.d. of the nation's estimated 1965 requirement of 370 b.g.d. Most of the 65 b.g.d. is merely a subterranean portion of the 1,200 b.g.d. of the precipitation flowing steadily to the sea. It is estimated, however, that from five to 10 b.g.d. is water "mined" from aquifers that have been filled over the centuries. Most of this mining is

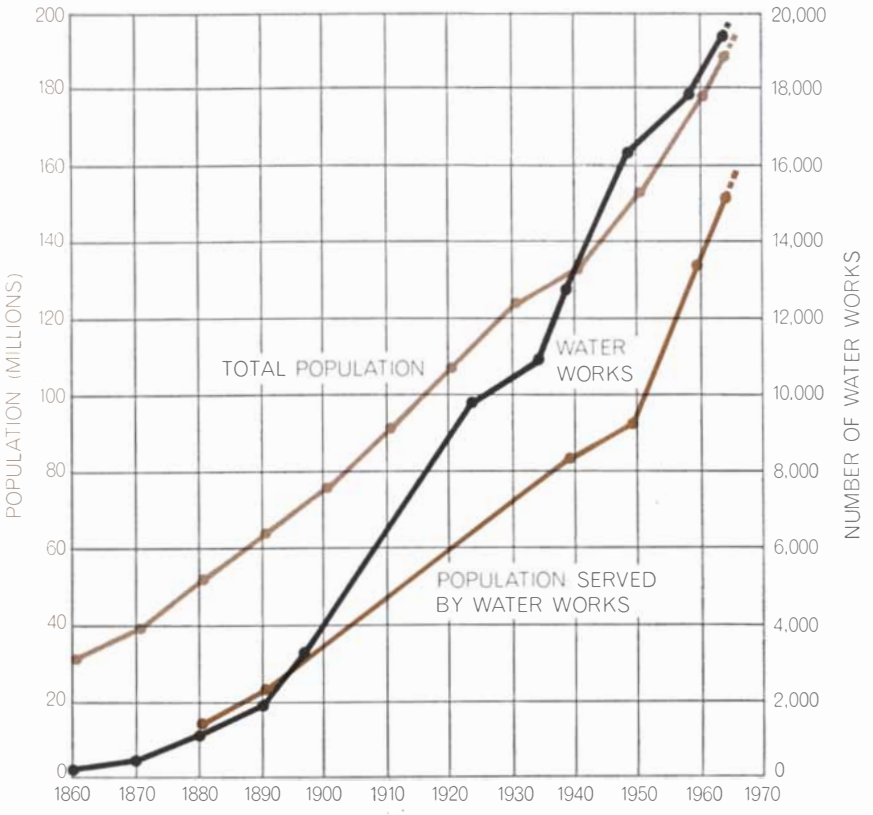
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

done in West Texas, New Mexico, Arizona and California.

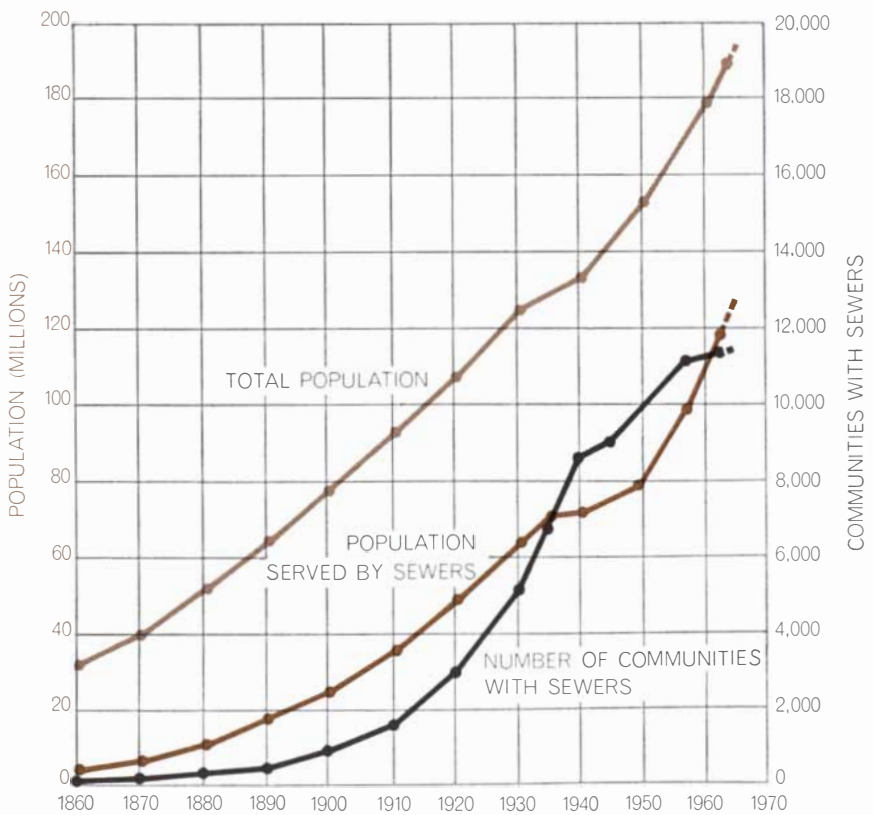
The fact that more than 150 million Americans can be provided with safe drinking water by municipal waterworks, regardless of their source of supply, attests the effectiveness of modern water-treatment methods. Basically the treatment consists of filtration and chlorination. The use of chlorine to kill bacteria in municipal water supplies was introduced in 1908. It is fortunate that such a cheap and readily available substance is so effective. A typical requirement is about one part of chlorine to a million parts of water (one p.p.m.). The amount of chlorine needed to kill bacteria and also to "kill" the taste of dissolved organic substances—many of which are introduced naturally when rainwater comes in contact with decaying vegetation—is adjusted by monitoring the amount of free chlorine present in the water five to 10 minutes after treatment. This residual chlorine is usually held to about .2 p.p.m. In cases where unusually large amounts of organic compounds are present in the water, causing the public to complain of a bad taste, experience has shown that the palatability of the water can often be improved simply by adding more chlorine. Contrary to a widely held impression, free chlorine itself has little taste; the "bad" taste usually attributed to chlorine is due chiefly to organic compounds that have been too lightly chlorinated. When they are more heavily chlorinated, the bad taste usually disappears.

Throughout history impure water has been a leading cause of fatal disease in man; such waterborne diseases as typhoid fever and dysentery were still common in the U.S. less than a century ago. In 1900 the U.S. death rate from typhoid fever was 35.8 per 100,000 people. If such a rate persisted today, the deaths from typhoid would far exceed those from automobile accidents. By 1936 the rate had been reduced to 2.5 per 100,000, and today the disease is almost unknown in the U.S.

In underdeveloped nations, where many cities are still without adequate water supplies, waterborne diseases are among the leading causes of death and debility. In Central and South America more than a third of 75 million people living in towns or cities with a population of more than 2,000 are without water service. Similarly, in India about a third of the urban population of 80 million are without an adequate water

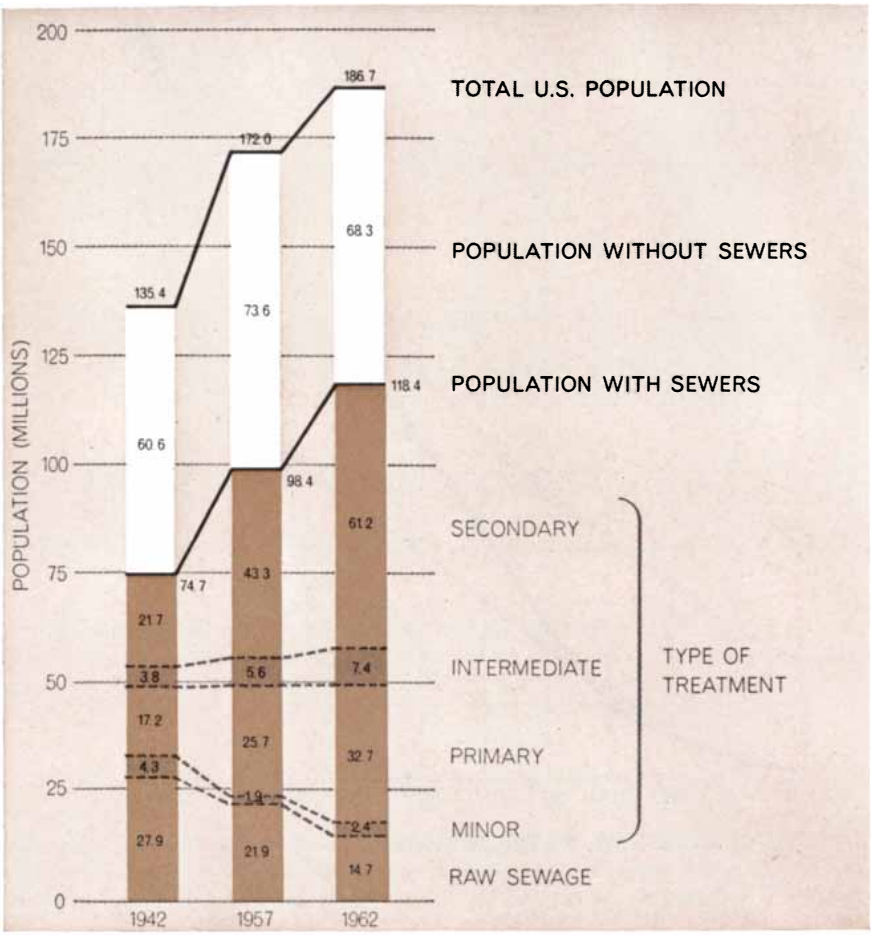


GROWTH OF MUNICIPAL WATER SUPPLIES accelerated after 1880, when less than a fourth of the U.S. population was served by waterworks. By 1939 the number served by waterworks exceeded 60 percent and by 1963 the figure had reached nearly 80 percent.



GROWTH OF SEWERAGE FACILITIES has lagged behind the growth of community water supplies, chiefly because people are reluctant to pay taxes for what long seemed a nonessential service. Nevertheless, 63 percent of the population was served by sewers in 1962.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



RACE BETWEEN SEWERS AND POPULATION GROWTH is depicted in this chart. Between 1942 and 1957 population outstripped the increase in sewerage service. Between 1957 and 1962 sewerage service grew slightly faster than population. People without sewers do not necessarily contribute to the water pollution problem if they use effective septic tanks and cesspools. The principal pollution is caused by communities—and by industries—that discharge wastes into waterways with little treatment or no treatment at all. Data for this chart and the two preceding ones were supplied by the U.S. Public Health Service.

supply. As the article on Calcutta in this issue [*page 90*] points out, that city is regarded as the endemic center of cholera for all of southeast Asia.

No general prescription can be offered for bringing clean water to the vast urban populations that still lack it. I have found in my own experience, however, that the inhabitants of communities both large and small can do much more to help themselves than is customarily recognized. If the small towns and villages of India and elsewhere wait for their central governments to install public water supplies, most of them will wait indefinitely. It is surprising how much can be accomplished with local labor and local materials, and the benefits in health are incalculable.

In the larger cities, where self-help is not feasible, municipal water systems can be built and made to pay their way if an appropriate charge is made for water and if the systems can be financed with long-term loans, as they have been financed traditionally in the U.S. Such loans, however, have only recently been made available to underdeveloped countries. A few years ago, when loans for waterworks had to be paid off in six to 12 years, the total value of external bank loans made to South American countries for water supply and sewerage projects was less than $100,000 in a six-year period. Under the leadership of the Pan-American Health Organization and the U.S. Agency for International Development bankers were encouraged to extend the repayment period to 28 or 30 years. Today the total value of bank loans made to South American countries for waterworks and sewerage systems has surpassed $660 million.

Outside the U.S., as within it, adequate water resources are generally available. The problem is to treat water as a commodity whose cost to the user must bear a fair relation to the cost of its production and delivery. The total U.S. investment in municipal waterworks is about $17.5 billion (replacement cost would approach $50 billion), or about half the nation's investment in telephone service. More significant than investment is the cost of service to the consumer. The average American family pays about $3 a month for water, which it cannot live without, compared with about $7.30 for telephone service. One might also note that the average household expenditure for alcoholic beverages is more than $15 a month. It should be clear that Americans can afford to pay for all the water they need.

The question of fair payment and allocation of costs is even more central to the problem of controlling water pollution than to the problem of providing water. Whereas 150 million Americans were served by waterworks in 1963, only about 120 million were served by sewers [*see bottom illustration on preceding page*]. Thus the wastes of nearly 70 million Americans, who live chiefly in the smaller towns and suburbs, were still being piped into backyard cesspools and septic tanks. When these devices are properly designed and the receiving soils are not overloaded, they create no particular sanitation hazard. Unfortunately in too many suburban areas neither of these criteria is met.

The principal pollution hazard arises where sewage collected by a sewerage system is discharged into a lake or river without adequate treatment or without any treatment at all [*see illustration on this page*]. As of 1962 the wastes of nearly 15 million Americans were discharged untreated and the wastes of 2.4 million received only minor treatment. The wastes of 32.7 million were given primary treatment: passage through a settling basin, which removes a considerable portion of the suspended solid matter. Intermediate treatment, which consists of a more nearly complete removal of solids, was applied to the wastes of 7.4 million people. Secondary treatment, the most adequate form of sewage treatment, was applied to the wastes of 61.2 million people. The term "secondary treatment" covers a variety of techniques, often used in combination: extended aeration, activated sludge (an accelerated form of bacterial degradation), filtration through beds of various materials, stabilization ponds.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

It can be seen from the chart on the opposite page that although there was a significant improvement in sewage treatment in the U.S. between 1942 and 1962, a big job remains to be done. Only in the past five years of this period did the rate of sewer installation begin to overtake population growth. The present U.S. investment in sewers and sewage-treatment works is about $12 billion (again the replacement value would be much higher). The Public Health Service estimates that replacing obsolete facilities, improving the standard of treatment and providing for population growth will require an annual investment of more than $800 million a year in treatment works for the rest of the decade. This does not include the cost of extending the sewage-collection systems into new urban and suburban developments. This may add another $800 million to the annual requirements, making an approximate total of more than $1.6 billion a year.

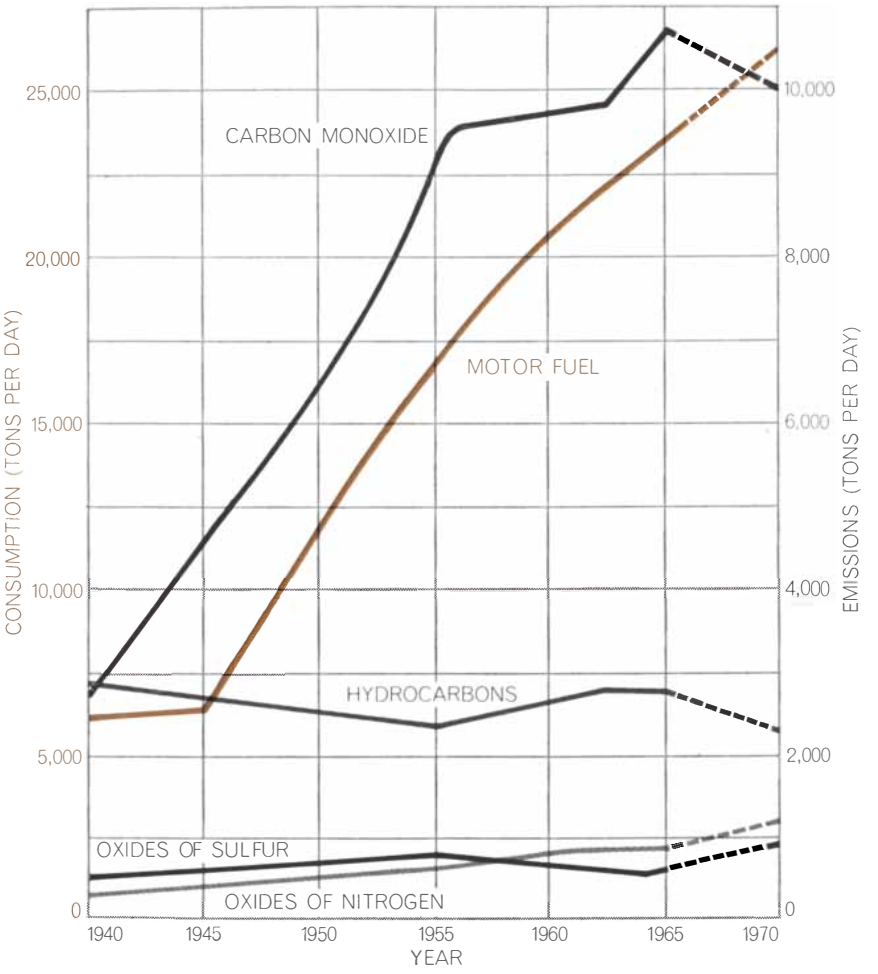
Unfortunately some municipalities have not found a satisfactory or painless method for charging their residents for this vital service. Many simply float bonds to meet capital costs and add the cost to the individual's bill for property taxes. In Baltimore (where the tax bill is completely itemized) it was decided some years ago that sewerage costs should not be included in the citizen's *ad valorem* taxes but should be made part of his water bill. In the Baltimore system the charge for sewerage service is half the water service charge. A good many other cities charge for sewerage service on a similar basis.

Cities, of course, account for only a part, and probably not the major part, of the pollution that affects the nation's waterways. Industrial pollution is a ubiquitous problem. Industrial pollutants are far more varied than those in ordinary sewage, and their removal often calls for specialized measures. Even in states where adequate pollution-control laws are on the books, there are technological, economic and practical obstacles to seeing that the laws are observed. The Federal Water Pollution Control acts of 1954 and 1962, which enlarged the role of the Public Health Service in determining the pollution of interstate waterways, have sometimes been helpful in strengthening the hand of local law-enforcement agencies.

My final topic—air pollution—is much harder to discuss in quantitative terms than water pollution, which it otherwise resembles in many ways. It is never going to be possible to provide

POLLUTION OF LAKE ERIE takes place along 300 miles of highly industrialized shoreline. Cleveland, shown here, is the largest city directly on the lake. The five states responsible for the lake's pollution have recently agreed to undertake remedial measures.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



LOS ANGELES AIR POLLUTION is tied closely to the steep rise in automobile use in Los Angeles County. This chart compares gasoline consumption with the computed output from all sources of carbon monoxide, hydrocarbons, oxides of nitrogen and oxides of sulfur. Motor vehicles produce only small amounts of the last two substances and their output has been controlled chiefly by curbs on the emission of pollutants by industry. Carbon monoxide and hydrocarbon emissions should decline when cars start carrying exhaust-control systems.

a collection system for air pollution emissions, almost all of which result from combustion processes. Every house, every apartment, every automobile, truck, bus, factory and power plant is vented directly into the open air and presumably will have to remain so.

There are perhaps only three general approaches to controlling the amount of pollutants entering the atmosphere. One is to switch from a fuel that produces undesirable combustion products to one that produces fewer such products. Thus fuel oil produces less soot and fly ash than bituminous coal, and natural gas produces less than either. The second expedient is to employ a new technology. For example, atomic power plants produce none of the particulate and gaseous emissions that result from the burning of fossil fuels. One must then decide, however, whether the radioactive by-products that are released into the environment—either in the short run or the long—by an atomic power station are more or less hazardous than the fossil-fuel by-products they replaced. The third recourse is to remove the undesired components from the vented gases. Fly ash, for example, can be largely removed by suitable devices where coal or oil is used in large volume, as in a power plant, but cannot readily be removed from the flue gases of thousands of residences. The problem of dealing with many small offending units also arises in trying to reduce the unburned hydrocarbons and carbon monoxide emitted by millions of automobiles.

At this point it is worth asking: Why should air pollution be considered objectionable? Many people enjoy the smell of the pollutants released by a steak sizzling on a charcoal grill or by dry leaves burning in the fall. The cigarette smoker obviously enjoys the smoke he draws into his lungs. In other words, a pollutant per se need not necessarily be regarded as a nuisance. If by accident or design the exhaust gases emitted by a diesel bus had a fragrant aroma (or worse yet, led to physiological addiction), not many people would complain about traffic fumes.

The criteria of what constitutes an objectionable air pollutant must therefore be subjectively defined, unless, of course, one can demonstrate that a particular pollutant is a hazard to health. In the absence of a demonstrated health hazard the city dweller would probably list his complaints somewhat as follows: he objects to soot and dirt, he does not want his eyes to burn and water, he dislikes traffic fumes and he wishes he could see the clear blue sky more often.

Many conferences have been held and many papers written on the possible association of air pollution with disease. As might be expected, firm evidence of harmfulness is difficult to obtain. The extensive epidemiological data collected in the U.S. on smoking and human health suggest that in general place of residence has a minor influence on the incidence of lung cancer compared with the smoking habit itself. British statistics, however, can be interpreted to show that at times there is something harmful in the British air. In any event, it will be difficult to demonstrate conclusively—no matter how much one may believe it to be so—that air pollution is associated with long-term deterioration of the human organism. Eric J. Cassell of the Cornell University Medical College recently summarized the situation as follows: "I do not think that it is wrong to say that we do not even know what disease or diseases are caused by everyday pollution of our urban air.... We have a cause, but no disease to go with it."

Two diseases frequently mentioned as possibly associated with air pollution are chronic bronchitis and pulmonary emphysema. In Britain some investigators have found strong associations between chronic bronchitis and the level of air pollution, as measured by such indexes as fuel use, sulfur dioxide in the air and sootfall. In California the death rate from emphysema increased fourfold in the seven-year period from 1950 to 1957. This increase may indicate nothing more than the fact that older people go to California to retire, but there is objective evidence that emphysematous patients in Los Angeles

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

showed improved lung function when allowed to breathe carefully filtered air for 48 hours.

In response to mounting public concern, and the urging of President Johnson, Congress two years ago passed the Clean Air Act, which states in its preamble that "Federal financial assistance and leadership is essential for the development of cooperative Federal, state, regional and local programs designed to prevent and control air pollution." The regulatory abatement procedures authorized in the act are similar to those found in the most recent Water Pollution Control Act. When an interstate pollution problem is identified, the Public Health Service is empowered, as a first step, to call a conference of state and local agencies. The second step is to call a public hearing, and the third step, if needed, is to bring a court action against the offenders.

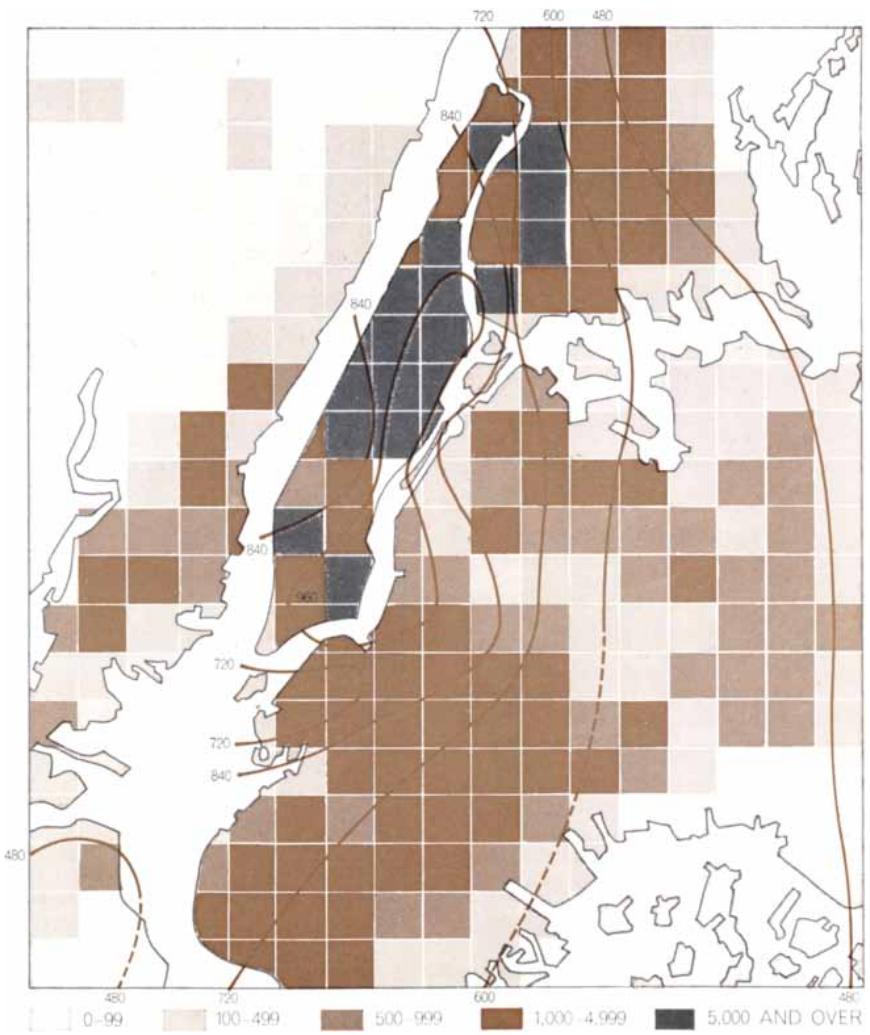
The Clean Air Act takes special cognizance of air pollution caused by motor vehicles; it requires the Secretary of Health, Education, and Welfare to report periodically to Congress on progress made on control devices. He is also invited to recommend any new legislation he feels is warranted. Eventually the secretary may help to decide if all new U.S. motor vehicles should be equipped with exhaust-control systems, such as "afterburners," to reduce the large amounts of unburned hydrocarbons and carbon monoxide that are now released.

California studies in the 1950's showed that exhaust gases accounted for 65 percent of all the unburned hydrocarbons then produced by motor vehicles. Another 15 percent represented evaporation from the fuel tank and carburetor, and 20 percent escaped from the vent of the crankcase. As a first step in reducing these emissions California began in 1961 to require the use of crankcase blowby devices, which became standard on all U.S. cars beginning with the 1963 models.

A new California law will require exhaust-control systems on all 1966 automobiles and light trucks sold in the state. The law is intended to reduce by 70 or 80 percent the amount of hydrocarbons now present in exhaust gases and to reduce the carbon monoxide by 60 percent. All the carbon monoxide is generated by combustion and is now released in the exhaust. The steady rise in carbon monoxide vented into the atmosphere of Los Angeles County is plotted in the illustration on the opposite page.

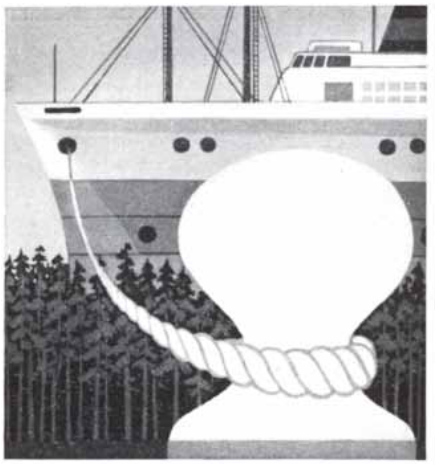
No one questions that an affluent society can afford to spend its money without a strict accounting of benefits received. Any reasonable expenditure that promises to improve the quality of life in the modern city should be welcomed. It is not obvious, however, that any American city except Los Angeles will be significantly benefited by the installation of exhaust-control systems in motor vehicles. The cost of these systems will not be trivial. At an estimated $40 to $50 per car, such systems would add more than $300 million to the sales price of new cars in an eight-million-car year—and this does not include the annual cost of their inspection and maintenance. If one objective of reducing the air pollution caused by automobiles is to increase the life expectancy of the city dweller, or simply to make his life more pleasant, it can be argued that $300 million a year could be spent more usefully in other directions.

In most large cities, for example, the electric utilities consume up to half of all fuel burned. Most utilities have made reasonable efforts to reduce the emission of soot and fly ash; virtually all new power plants, and many old ones, are now equipped with devices capable of removing a large fraction of such emissions. Utilities, however, are



NEW YORK AIR POLLUTION contains large components of sulfur dioxide and particulate matter (soot and fly ash). The grid shows for the central part of New York City the computed output of sulfur dioxide per square mile in tons per year based on fuel used for space heating and producing hot water. About 55 percent more sulfur dioxide is released into the atmosphere by such "point sources" as power stations and industrial plants. The total figure for the entire city is estimated at more than 600,000 tons a year. The grid is taken from a larger map prepared under the direction of Ben Davidson of the Geophysical Sciences Department of New York University. The contour lines show the average dustfall levels in tons per year as measured by New York City's Department of Air Pollution Control.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



The day American President Lines made land-locked Kalamazoo a port of call

The day had its beginning months previously in Singapore. There, APL ships take on cargoes of crude rubber formed into large blocks.

During transit to the U.S., the combination of tropical heat and weight pressure on certain grades of rubber sometimes fused the blocks into one great mass in the holds.

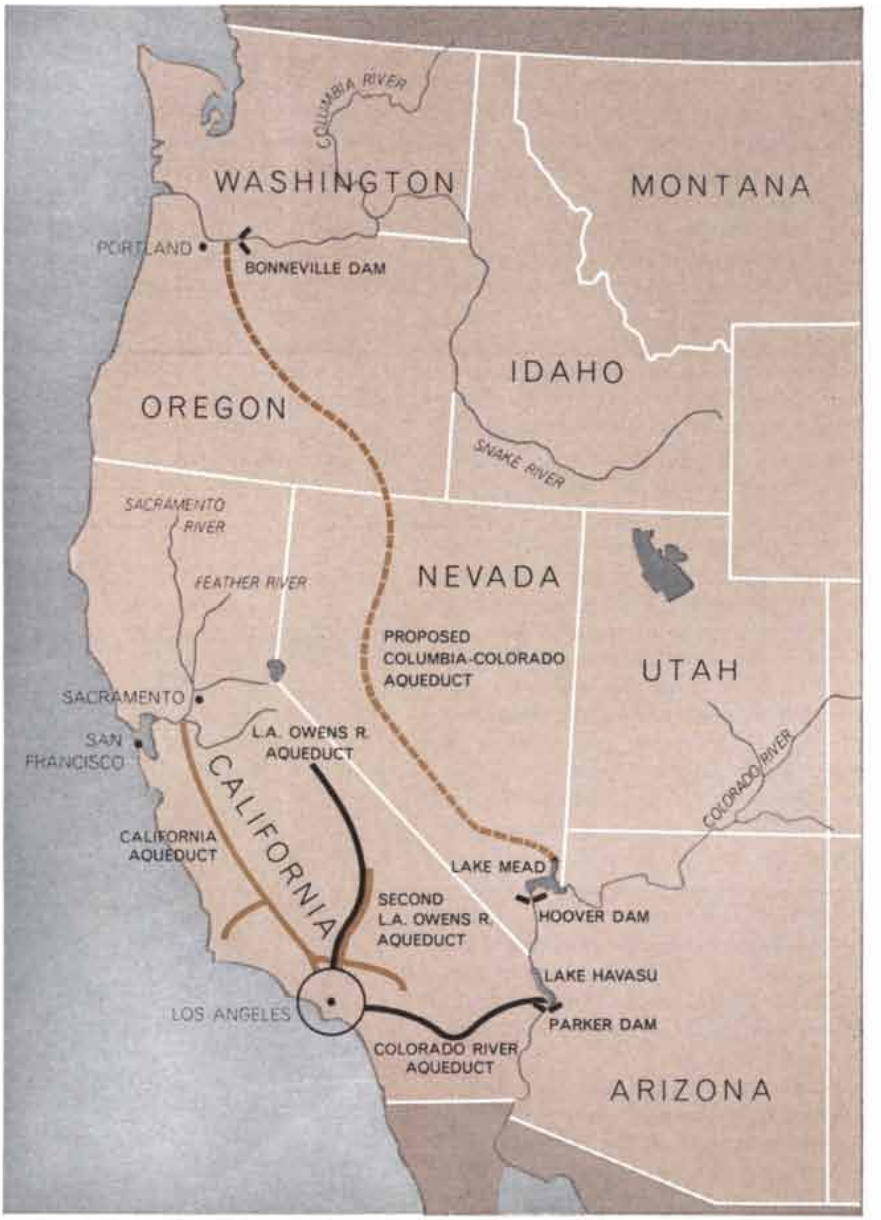
Unloading was slow because the grappling hooks that pulled the blocks often tore loose.

As a safety precaution and to check rising costs, APL went to the expert in releasing problems—KVP Sutherland Paper Company in Kalamazoo. Its technicians developed a special releasing paper that was used to interleave the rubber blocks; despite heat and pressure, the blocks released instantly at the unloading dock. Injuries and unloading costs were reduced.

Versatile KVP Sutherland releasing papers solve sticky problems daily in the rubber, plastics, precision machinery, food processing, packaging, and defense industries. May we solve your sticky problems?

KVP SUTHERLAND PAPER COMPANY
...the paper people
KALAMAZOO, MICHIGAN

Please send me more information
Name
Company
Address
City State
Zip Code

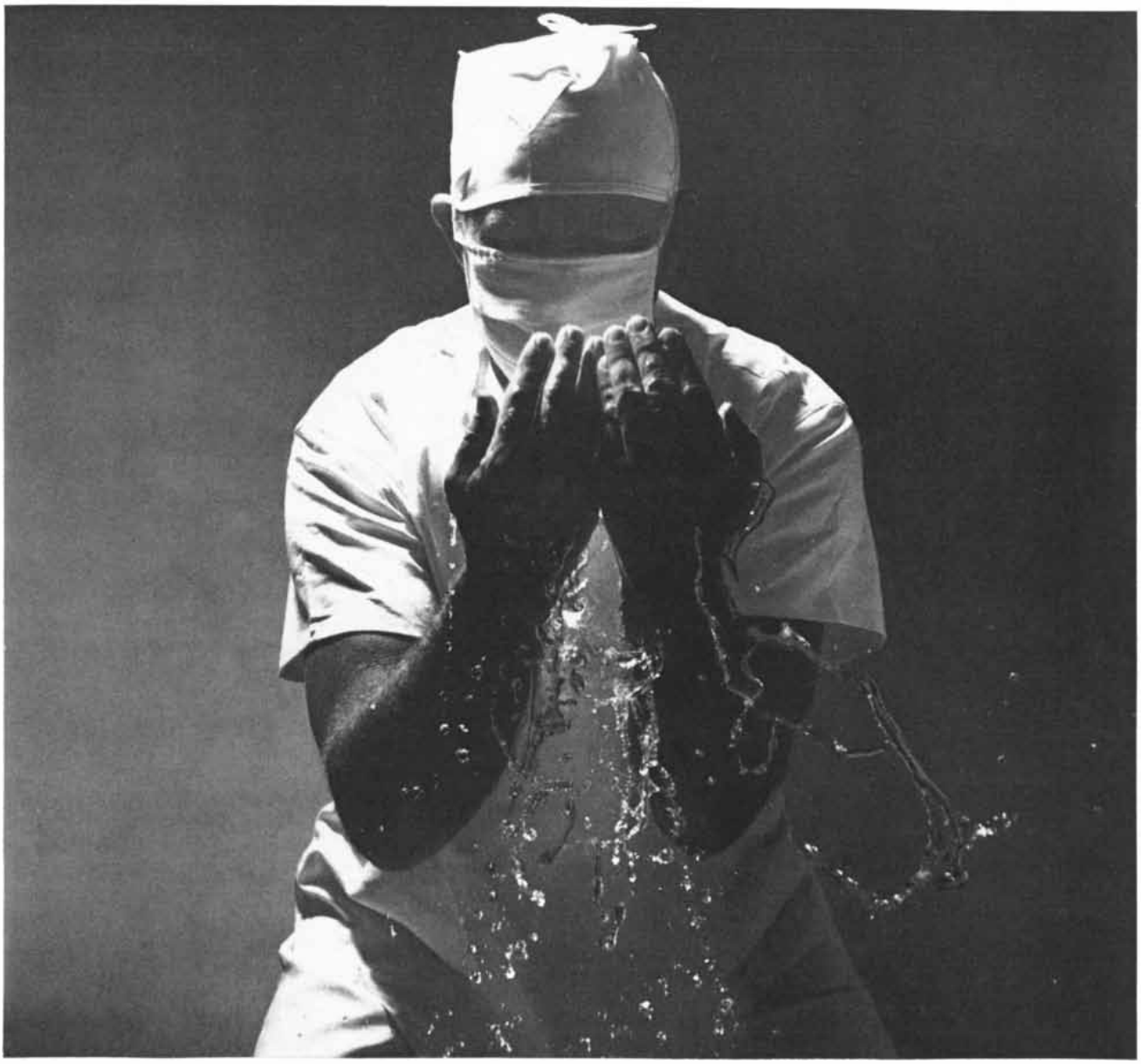


DISTANT TRANSPORTATION OF WATER has been practiced in the West for many years. Los Angeles now has three major sources of supply to meet its daily demand of 470 million gallons. About 15 percent comes through the 300-mile Colorado aqueduct, completed in 1941, about 21 percent is pumped from local wells and the remainder, 64 percent, comes from Owens Valley, 340 miles to the north. An enlargement of the Owens Valley supply system (*color*) is nearly completed. Meanwhile the state is building a new 444-mile aqueduct (*color*) that will deliver water from the Sacramento River to southern California. Proposals are now being made to move water from the Columbia River, which accounts for more than 12 percent of total U.S. streamflow, to the arid Southwest. The water might be taken from below Bonneville Dam and diverted some 800 miles to Lake Mead on the Colorado River, following the general route shown (*broken colored line*).

still under pressure, both from the public and from supervising agencies, to use the cheapest fuels available. This means that in New York and other eastern-seaboard cities the utilities burn large volumes of residual fuel oil imported from abroad, which happens to contain between 2.5 and 3 percent of sulfur, compared with only about 1.7 percent for domestic fuel oil. When the oil is burned, sulfur dioxide is released. Recent studies show that the level of sulfur dioxide in New York City air is almost twice that found in other large cities.

Sulfur dioxide is difficult to remove from stack gases, but it is estimated that for about $1 a barrel most of the sulfur could be removed from the oil before it is burned. For the volume of oil

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



Would a surgeon scrub his hands in secondhand water?

He would.

Because today not even the most careful surgeon can avoid it. The clean water that flows from any tap could already have done jobs that range from cooling a blast furnace to heating a baby's bottle.

Today more and more water is used, cleaned and reused. The challenging problem facing us now is making our secondhand water clean enough to use again and again. In more than 40 years of helping industry meet that challenge, Calgon Corporation has discovered there is no substitute for sound, experienced engineering when it comes to doing that job effectively and at realistic cost.

Learn how you can help industry and government in your area work towards sound, clean-water objectives—and perhaps how Calgon can help you. Write for "The Challenging Problems of Water," Calgon Corporation, Dept. M, Calgon Center, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15230.

Helping America answer the challenging problems of water

CALGON
CORPORATION

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

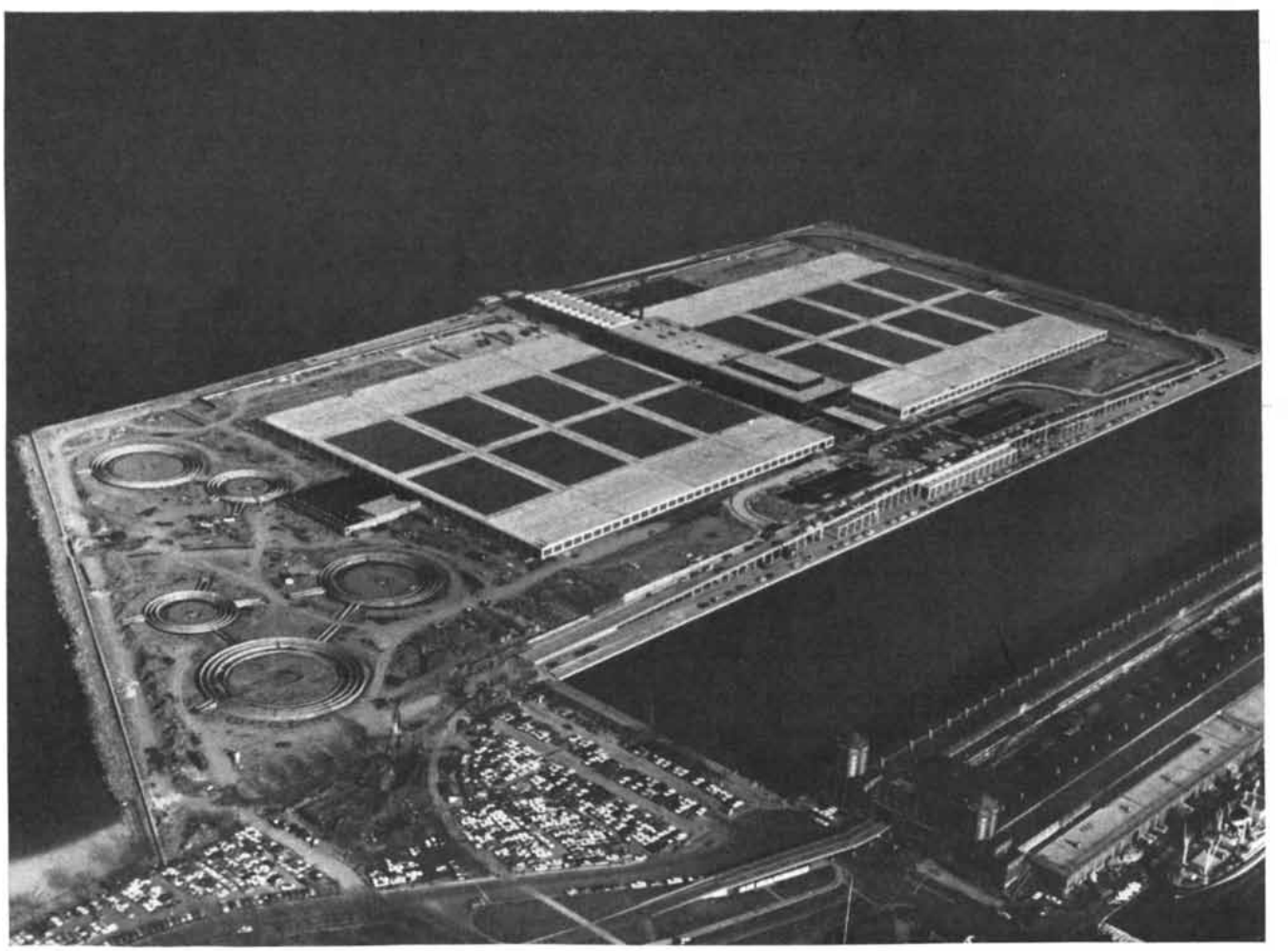
burned by the Consolidated Edison Company in New York City the added cost would come to about $15 million annually. If the cost were divided among Consolidated Edison's three million customers, the average electric bill would be increased about $5 per year. One would like to know how this expenditure would compare in improving the quality of New York City's air with New York's pro rata share of the more than $300-million-a-year investment that would be required by the installation of exhaust-control systems in motor vehicles. That share would be on the order of $8 million a year. Perhaps New Yorkers should insist on both investments. But these are only two of many options, all of them expensive. It is the responsibility of the city administrator and the public health officer to make choices and assign priorities, even while admitting that air pollution is never beneficial.

One must also recall that when large-scale changes are contemplated, the whole spectrum of society is involved. Rarely do all forces march forward in step, particularly where public policy and scientific verity are not crystal clear. Competitive forces delay correctives until public opinion rises in wrath and pushes for action on an *ad hoc* and intuitive basis.

Let me sum up by observing that in the case of water supply the accomplishments of the U.S. have been extraordinarily good, not only in the prevention of waterborne and water-associated diseases but also in providing water generously for comfortable living in most places at most times. The prospect for the future is likewise good. The realities are that we are not running out of water and that we are capable of managing our water resources intelligently.

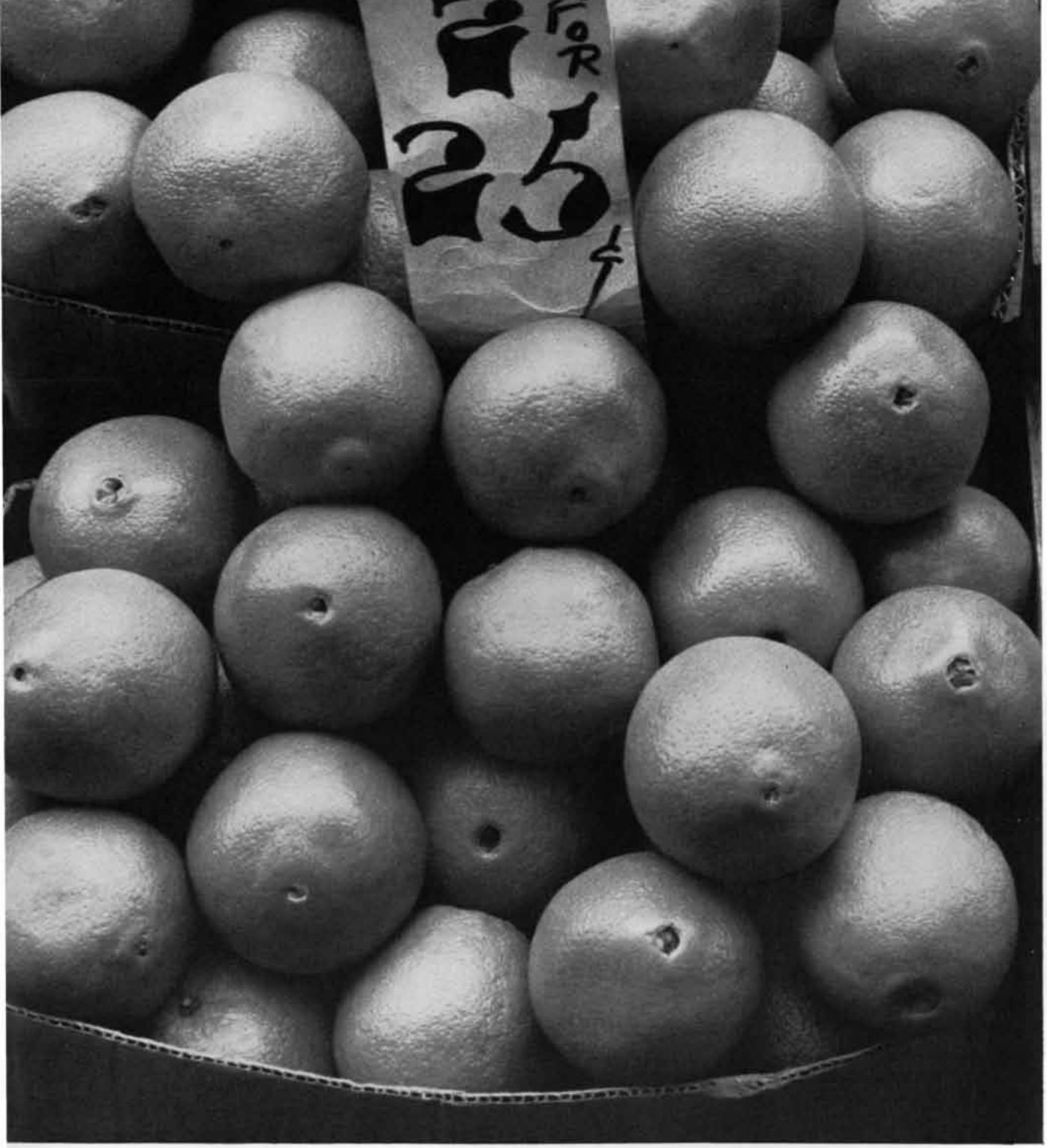
In the area of water and air pollution our successes are only partial. Rapid urbanization and industrialization have intensified the problems of controlling both. At the same time one must concede that there is much stronger scientific justification for mounting vigorous programs to abate water pollution than to abate air pollution. Nevertheless, public pressure on behalf of the latter is increasing, and as has happened so often in the past, we may find action running ahead of knowledge. This is not necessarily to be deplored.

My own view coincides with that recently expressed by P. B. Medawar of University College London at a symposium on the interaction of man and his environment. "We are not yet qualified," he said, "to prescribe for the medical welfare of our grandchildren.... I should say that present skills are sufficient for present ills."



WORLD'S LARGEST FILTRATION PLANT was completed last year by the city of Chicago. Located on Lake Michigan, its normal rating is 960 million gallons per day, but it can safely provide 1.7 b.g.d. Another filtration plant helps to meet Chicago's average daily demand of .9 b.g.d. and to supply 61 nearby suburban communities. Chicago's per capita water use of 256 gallons per day, almost half of it metered, is about 100 gallons higher than that of New York, where residential use is not metered. Because of growing industrial pollution of Lake Michigan, Chicago's drinking water had an unpleasant odor on 89 days in 1964, up from 72 days in 1963.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



Now Growing These is Not the Job it Used To Be.

The cost of spraying most fruits can run as high as 20 to 60 per cent of on-tree production expenses.

It's costly even if it were 1 per cent.

Because the average sprayer is as big as a fire engine, requires three men, and tons of water to mix with the chemical. It runs only twenty minutes before it's empty.

Now there is a concept so new not one farmer in 100 believes it the first time: The Econ-O-Mist® sprayer by ITT Marlow Division. It's smaller than a Volkswagen, a one-man job and runs six hours or more without refilling.

The Econ-O-Mist sprayer atomizes chemicals into fine droplets, then mist-sprays through special nozzles. Very little water is needed.

Only 90 gallons provides the same coverage as 3,000 to 27,000 gallons—depending on the concentrate—in an ordinary sprayer. One grower cooperative saved $151,000 the first year.

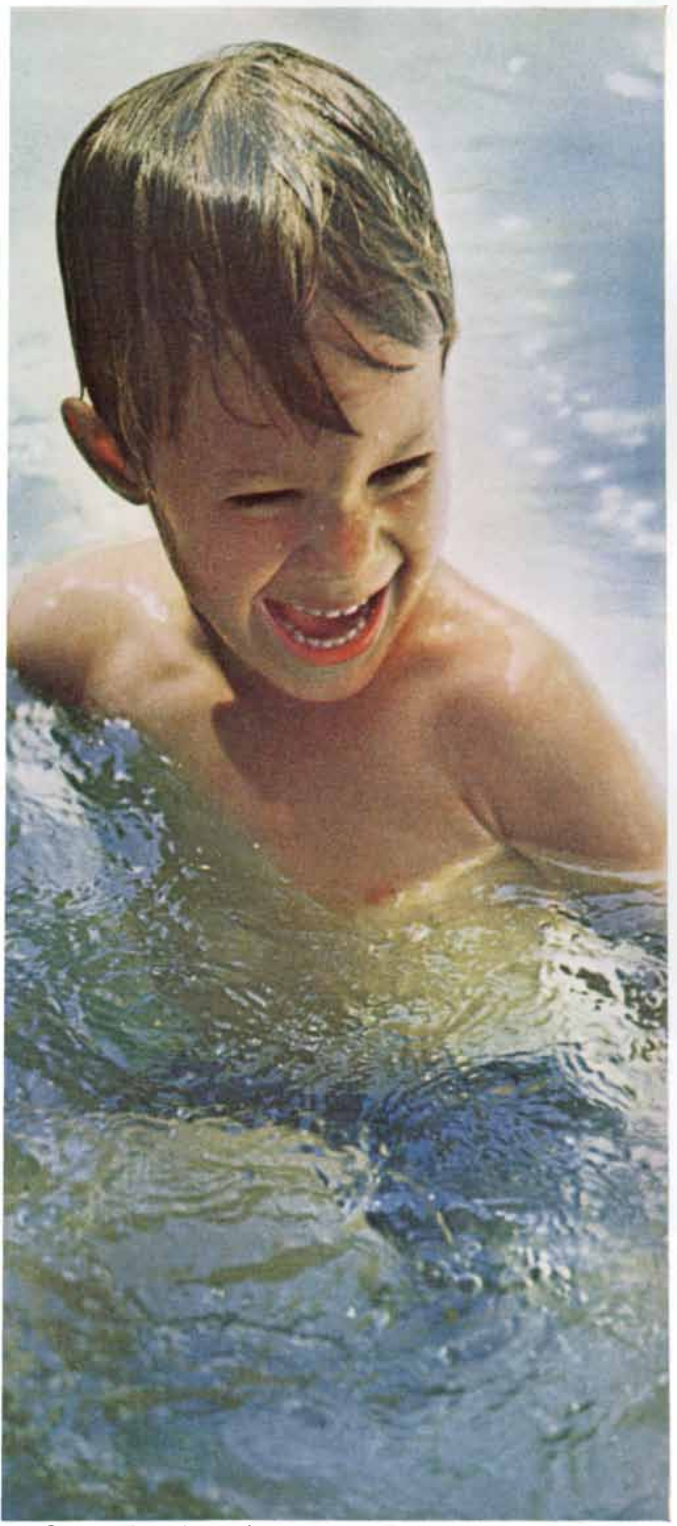
This is one more imaginative way ITT solves problems for the benefit of people throughout the world.

International Telephone and Telegraph Corporation, New York, N. Y.

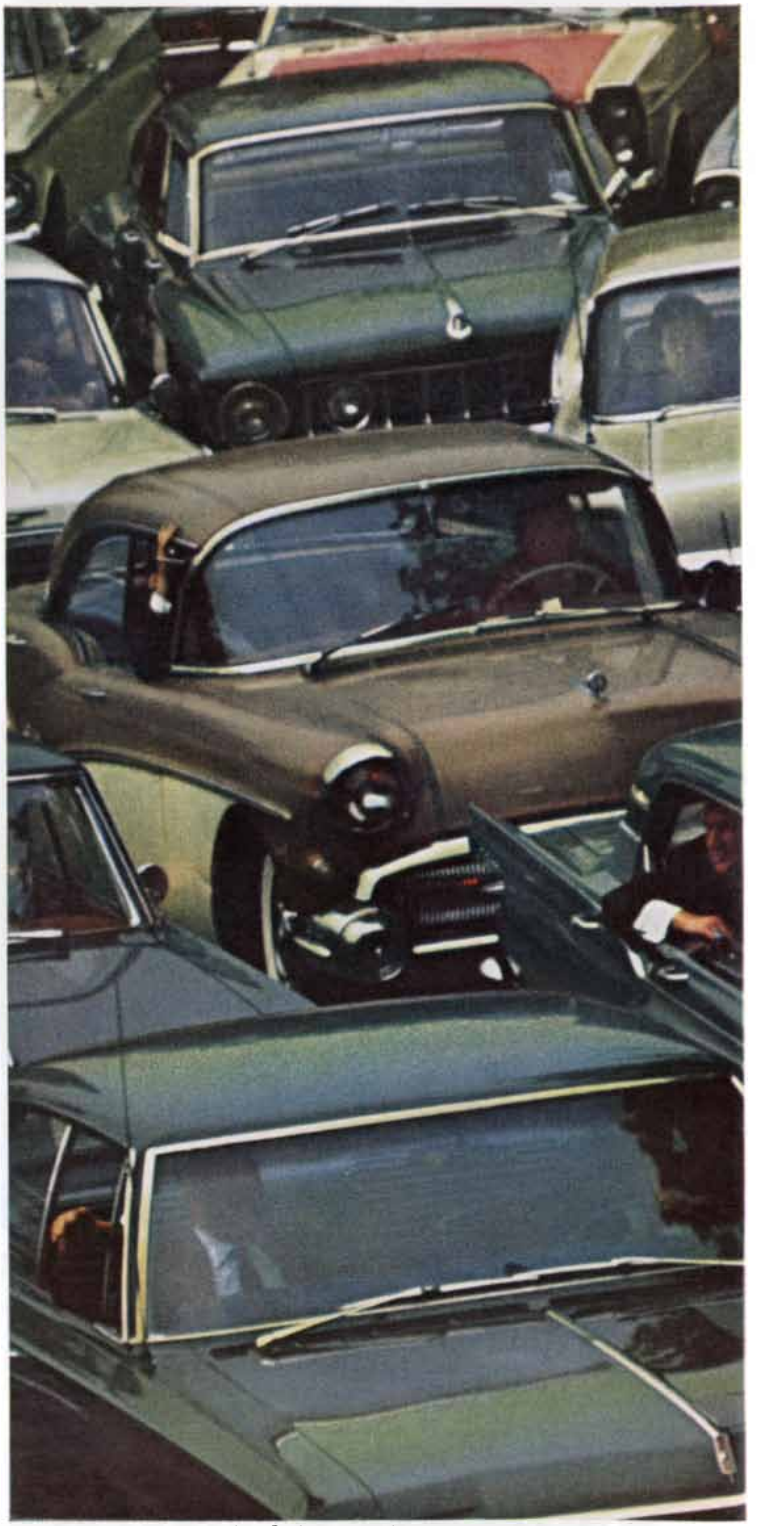
ITT

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Who cares if water is clean...or traffic is snarled...or streets



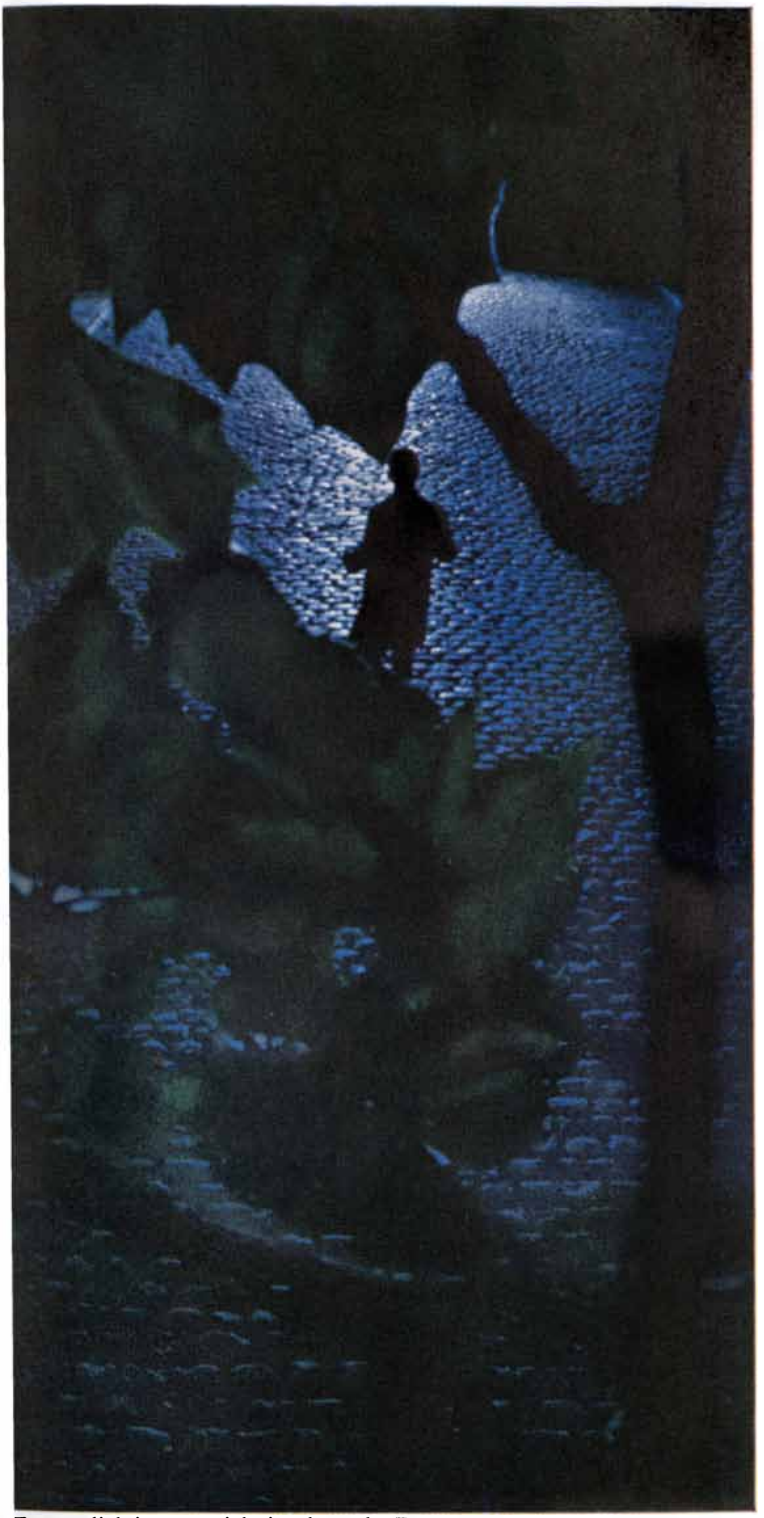
General Electric provides motors and controls for water- and waste-purification plants. These plants help prevent pollution and preserve our country's natural beauty.



Traffic runs smoothly with G-E TV monitors and controls. City traffic is cut by public transit using G-E propulsion, power distribution, computer-control systems.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

are safe at night?



E street lighting cuts nighttime hazards: Downtown
Louis, burglaries cut 35%. N.Y. C. areas, crime cut
%. Indianapolis, night traffic accidents down 54%.

General Electric cares

(and we're trying to come up with ways to solve the problems)

The President of the United States has focused national attention on some of America's most pressing civic problems.

Every day, the problems get bigger. (Every day, 11,500 new Americans are born. That's the happy root of the trouble.) Water scarcity. Commuting jams. Rising education costs. Spoiling of natural beauty. Water pollution. Nighttime crime. Inadequate recreation facilities. All the aches and pains of growing.

Solutions aren't easy to come by. But, at General Electric, we believe they're not impossible to find, either.

Right now, we are working with authorities in hundreds of communities, with good results in areas like those shown at left. If people care enough to want to do something, G.E. cares enough to want to help.

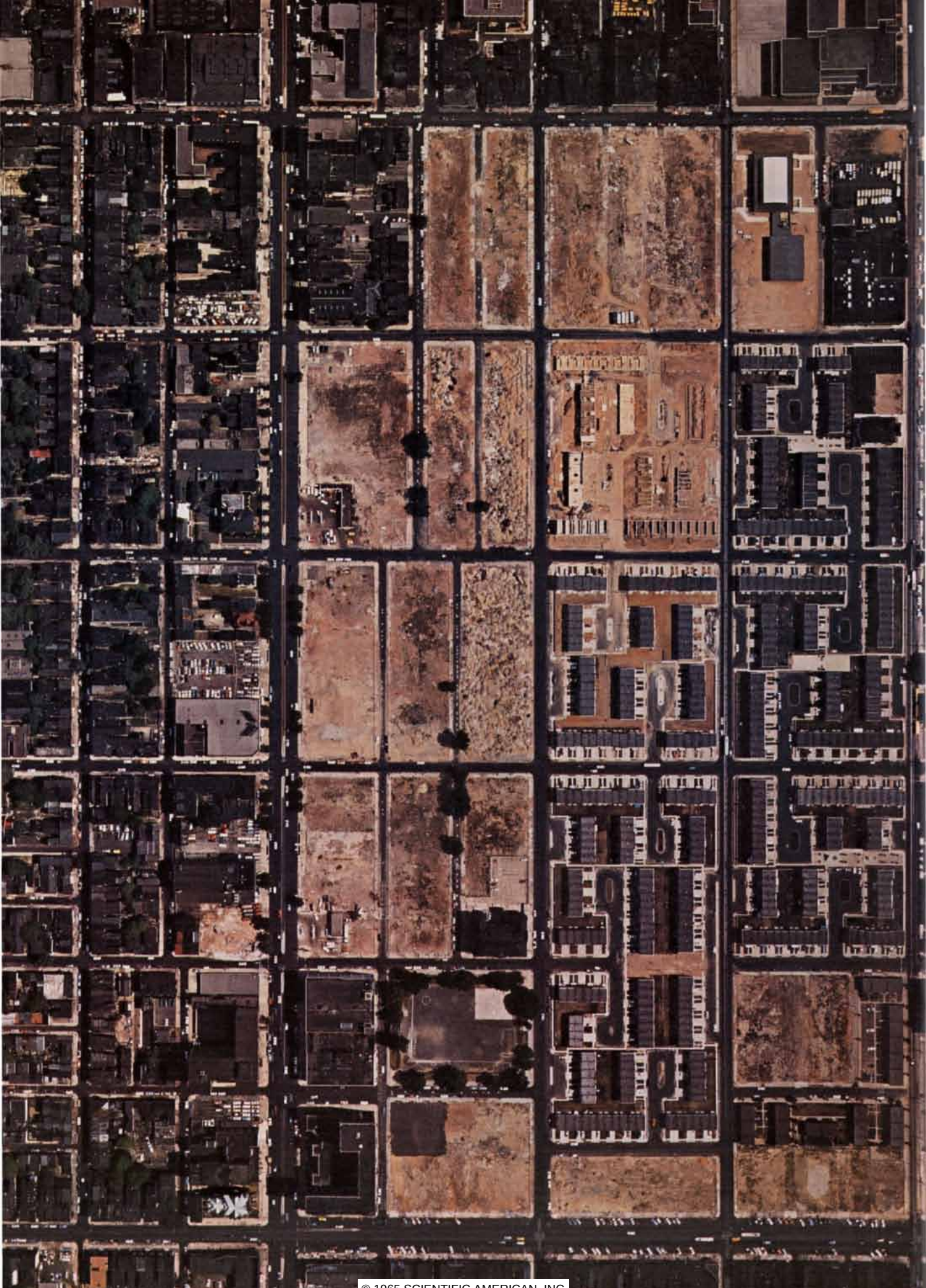
We do this to serve our customers better, of course. But the people at General Electric have another good reason for wanting to help America solve its problems.

We live here, too.

Progress Is Our Most Important Product

GENERAL ELECTRIC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

The Renewal of Cities

Many U.S. cities, with the aid of the Federal Government, are engaged in ambitious efforts to renew themselves. It is not certain, however, that the overall gains of these programs have outweighed the losses

by Nathan Glazer

When we speak of the renewal of cities, we mean all the processes whereby cities are maintained or rebuilt: the replacement of old houses by new houses, of older streets by newer streets, the transformation of commercial areas, the relocation of industrial facilities, the rebuilding of public utilities; we refer to rehabilitation as well as demolition and rebuilding; we mean too the laws and administrative and financial mechanisms by which this rebuilding and rehabilitation are accomplished. The only way to discuss such an enormous subject is to consider all the elements of change in a city: its changing economic role, its changing population, decisions to buy or sell, stay or move, rehabilitate or demolish, and the larger market and political forces that affect all this.

Fortunately we can narrow our subject considerably. There exist, in this nation and others, specific public policies designed to plan and control at least some part of these vast processes. In the U.S. such policies are expressed in the urban renewal program administered by the Urban Renewal Administration (a part of the Federal Housing and Home Finance Agency), which guides hundreds of local city agencies in the effort to transform urban renewal from a process dominated by the requirements and opportunities of the market to one guided by social intelligence—reflection on how the process might best create a better city.

The specific program that is the focus of this article began with the passage of the Housing Act of 1949 and has been expanded and modified continually since then. Before that time, of course, there were many mechanisms by which cities and states and the Federal Government attempted to affect the rebuilding of cities. The most significant Federal predecessor of urban renewal was public housing, that is, slum clearance and the building of subsidized Government housing for the poor. There remains a good deal of confusion between public housing and urban renewal. Indeed, the agency that is responsible for New York City's huge program of urban renewal, the largest in the nation, was until a few years ago called the Slum Clearance Commission. A similar agency in Chicago was called the Land Clearance Commission. And under the original Housing Act the effort to guide urban renewal was administered by a Division of Slums and Urban Redevelopment. All these agencies now have different names that foretell the sparkling new structures that will go on cleared land rather than the grimy ones that are to be cleared. Therein lies one of the great dilemmas of our approach to urban renewal: the fact that our program provides great powers and resources for clearing the way to get new areas built but few resources for dealing with the people who live in the older areas that are to be cleared.

Federally supported public housing was only one of the ways in which government had tried to deal with urban problems before the development of a comprehensive renewal program. There were also Federally sponsored mortgage-insurance programs that helped to make possible the widespread construction of private, single-family houses in the suburbs of U.S. cities after World War II. In addition there were numerous efforts on the part of cities to control development and redevelopment with zoning regulations, health and building regulations concerning housing, and the establishment of local planning agencies. The urban renewal program made use of these local powers of planning and zoning, Federal credit mechanisms and the existing power to clear slums and build public housing; it added to these older approaches a powerful legal mechanism and a powerful financial mechanism, both designed to win the cooperation of private developers in the pursuit of public goals. The legal mechanism stipulated that a local renewal agency was empowered to condemn private property not only for public uses (which had long been permitted) and publicly owned housing but also for resale to private developers who agreed to fulfill the plan for the area that the local agency had drawn up. The financial mechanism, known as a write-down, committed the Federal Government to paying from two-thirds to three-quarters of the difference between, on the one hand, the cost of buying the land, clearing it and preparing it for the new development and, on the other, the price that private re-

PART OF A RENEWAL AREA in Philadelphia occupies the right side of the aerial photograph on the opposite page. On the left side of the photograph is an old area consisting largely of rundown three-story row houses. The cleared land is being used to put up new row houses, some of which appear at right. Construction has just begun in the block at upper right center. This project, known as the Southwest Temple urban renewal project, has involved the relocation of some 2,000 families and individuals, almost all low-income Negroes. The pattern of new occupancy suggests that the renewed area will house some 1,750 families and individuals, almost all middle-income Negroes. Wide streets bounding the renewal area are Broad Street (*left*), Columbia Avenue (*top*) and Girard Avenue (*bottom*).

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

developers would pay for it. The designers of the urban renewal legislation were proposing a compromise: public intelligence was to guide the rebuilding of cities, but the rebuilding would be carried out in such a way as to ensure significant private profits and ultimate private ownership of land the public had spent a great deal of money and effort to acquire.

The power of condemnation assured private developers that they could acquire large tracts. These were sought because they prevent the remaining slums from pressing too close on the renewed area, diminishing its desirability, value and profit for the owner. One social critic, Jane Jacobs, has dramatically questioned the need for such large tracts in her book *The Death and Life of Great American Cities*. Most modern planners, however, tend to endorse the developers' demand for large areas, citing the need for more parking and park space. As for the financial write-down, private developers sought it because the price of central-city slum areas was high, even if one took away from the property owners the right to raise their prices excessively. The slums were densely occupied and lucrative for the landlords, favorably located and well served by public transportation and city facilities. In certain areas the financial power to write down the cost of land became far more important than the power to condemn. In Manhattan, for example, the redevelopment of urban renewal property has cost the public $1 million an acre—the difference between what was paid the owners of the land in order to clear it and what the developers paid to have the opportunity to redevelop it. In other areas developers were quite willing to pay the condemnation cost of the land, and it was the power to condemn and assemble that made redevelopment possible.

We have described the mechanisms of urban renewal; what were the objectives of the program? These can be ascertained if we examine the disparate elements in the alliance that forged it. There were first of all people committed to public planning and public housing. In 1949 these were the men and women who had participated in the great experiments of the New Deal, in which a modicum of European social imagination and concern in the area of housing had been introduced into the U.S. They saw urban renewal—even if they had qualms about the compromise embodied in the legislation—as a means of extending the power of the people to affect through politics the growth of their cities and the quality of their housing and environment, thus reducing the power of the market to shape this for them. Tied to the original urban renewal legislation was provision for a good deal of public housing that would foreseeably accommodate those who had to be relocated from the demolished slums. It was unpleasant from the point of view of the reformers to have to pay the owners of slum property so much money for the privilege of replanning and rebuilding the areas, but the alternatives had been vetoed. One such alternative, put forward by Charles Abrams and Catherine Bauer Wurster, called for building more public housing on open and cheap land on the outskirts of a city and allowing the price of central slum properties to fall as they emptied. Such a solution was opposed by the big-city mayors and the commercial and financial interests dependent on maintaining business and property values in the centers of the big cities—in particular, department store owners and banks with mortgages on central-city property.

Urban renewal was created by an

CHICAGO SLUM was photographed in 1944 from a building on Federal Street. In the 1950's this neighborhood was demolished and rebuilt under the auspices of the U.S. Urban Renewal Authority, the Chicago Housing Authority and several other agencies.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

alliance of those seeking reform and those seeking profit. The planners and advocates of public housing were trying to improve the environment of slum dwellers and the overall pattern of the city in terms of amenity and efficiency. The commercial and financial interests were trying to maintain the level of business and property values in downtown areas, jeopardized somewhat by an increasingly poor (and, incidentally, nonwhite) central-city populace. Both groups wanted to stem the rapid flow of the more prosperous citizens to the suburbs and hoped this could be done by remodeling the cities physically. The mayors, confronted with the increasing costs of urban government and threatened by the decline of property values and tax revenues, shared this hope. They saw in urban renewal the solution to the economic decline of central-city areas and an opportunity to build monuments and generally beautify the cities.

The alliance is no longer intact. The downtown commercial interests still support the program. The mayors still support it, seeing no alternative. The planners are split. Those who emphasize the social aims of planning, the problems of the poor and the slum dwellers, oppose the program on the grounds that it has done little for the poor and nothing to reverse the pattern of increased urban segregation. These planners are torn between their commitment to the ideal of the people shaping their own environment and their dismay at the actual environment that, under political and economic pressure, has been shaped. Most planners, however, support urban renewal; for one thing, the planners of today are not the planners of the 1940's who participated in the New Deal or whose ideas were molded by it. They are now in large part the professionals trained to fill needs created by the urban renewal program itself.

Let us review the present state of the program, taking our information from the report of the Housing and Home Finance Agency for 1964. By the end of that year local renewal agencies had acquired about 27,000 acres of urban land. "Redevelopers had been selected for 16,318 acres"; the rest was being cleared or was unsold. "Redevelopment had been completed or was actually under construction on more than 55 percent of that land," or about one-third of all the land that had been acquired. "By mid-1964, more than 72 percent of all land disposed of, exclusive of streets and alleys, had been purchased by private persons or organizations. More than half was intended for residential purposes. By mid-1964, 61,770 dwelling units of all kinds were completed and 18,300 more were under construction"—some 80,000 in all. The sum of Federal money involved in this effort—the capital grants that would eventually be required to complete this volume of urban renewal—was $4.3 billion. Midway through 1964 some 176,000 families and 74,000 individuals had been relocated from sites scheduled for urban renewal.

The scale of this undertaking seems different from various perspectives. Bernard Frieden, professor of city planning at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology and former editor of the *Journal of the American Institute of Planners*, estimates that deteriorated housing in New York City in 1960 covered 1,145 acres. The number of units of deteriorated housing recorded by the census of 1960 was 147,000. This suggests that the urban renewal program was of a sufficient order of magnitude to clear away all the slums of New York—if all of the program had been devoted to that city (and if it had been

RENEWED NEIGHBORHOOD was photographed from same perspective in 1965. Federal Street has been rerouted and is now adjacent to the railroad tracks. The development at center and right consists of eight units housing mostly middle-income families.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

used to clear away slums, and if there had been policies to prevent new slums from forming). On the other hand, the 80,000 units of housing built or under construction since the beginning of urban renewal in 1949 is not an impressive total compared with the 7.3 million housing units built between 1960 and 1964, nor does the relocation of some 750,000 people seem highly significant in view of the fact that 40 million people move every year in the U.S.

Obviously one can say that renewal has just begun to scratch the surface of the need; there were, after all, 2.3 million substandard dwellings in our cities in 1960. It is also being said, however, that renewal has already gone too far, or at least too far in the wrong direction. Social critics allege that although the volume of building under the urban renewal program has been slight, its impact on certain parts of the population has been devastating. In some cities the designation for urban renewal of any area, no matter how decrepit the housing, arouses a desperate resistance among the people living there. Indeed, television dramas of daily life sometimes cast the local urban renewal agency in the role once played by the hardhearted banker. This adverse reputation, a powerful comment on urban renewal, seems to arise from the real experience of the poor; it was not created by the social critics who now amplify it. The urban renewal agency does in fact represent a current threat to many: destroying small businessmen, evicting older people from their homes, forcing families from their tenements and then failing to relocate them in decent, safe, sanitary and reasonably priced housing as required by law, threatening buildings of historic or architectural value, and even attacking Bohemians and artists in their contemporary garrets. (These are the most dangerous opponents, because they know how to get publicity.) It is apparent that the urban renewal agency is a more vivid threat to security than the banker in these days of amortized mortgages.

Still, if the scale of urban renewal has been as small as I have indicated in terms of figures for voluntary movement of population, new dwellings built and people directly affected, how is it possible to argue that its effects on the city have been so damaging? Primarily because its impact has been on one segment of the urban population: the poor —those least able, materially or psychologically, to adapt to upheaval. The people who live in old neighborhoods are, compared with the rest of the U.S. population, poor, old and more likely to be Negroes or members of other minority groups. They are often people with special ties to the neighborhood and special problems that keep them there. For many reasons, of which money is only one, they find it extremely difficult to find other housing in the city. Two-thirds of those relocated from urban renewal sites have been nonwhites (the program has sometimes been derisively termed "Negro removal"), whose problem of finding housing is compounded by the fact that few parts of the city will accept them. Many of the businesses on urban renewal sites were small and marginal; indeed, some provided for an aged couple a living no better than what they would get on welfare. Such people were nonetheless kept occupied, and they provided some of the social benefits of an old neighborhood that Jane Jacobs has described: places to leave messages, conversation to break the monotony and anonymity of city living, eyes to watch the street. Some 39,000 business properties had been acquired by urban renewal agencies as of September 30, 1963; studies have shown that a third do not survive relocation. Some of them would have

NEIGHBORHOOD DUE FOR RENEWAL on the upper West Side of Manhattan includes this block on 89th Street between Columbus Avenue and Central Park West. The brownstone houses were once one-family dwellings but have long since been converted to apartments. A slum by certain criteria, this block provides its residents with housing convenient to familiar institutions, stores

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

succumbed to the high death rate of small businesses in any case. Many that do relocate successfully move outside the city; thus ironically the city loses the taxes from business that urban renewal is meant to increase.

The urban renewal agency is required to demonstrate that enough housing is available for those whose homes are to be demolished, it is required to help them move and it has Federal resources to pay moving expenses for families and businesses. These requirements were much looser at the beginning of the urban renewal program than they are today, and the resources available were much scantier. Among the first large urban renewal projects in Manhattan were those undertaken by the energetic Robert Moses at a time when New York had a great shortage of housing, particularly low-cost housing. Relocation was unquestionably carried out in a businesslike and ruthless fashion (that is, rapidly on those sites where the developers were eager to move out the people and put up the new buildings, slowly on sites where they preferred to collect rents from the slum dwellers they were supposed to evict). Available aid, in the form of money or advice or social service, was slight. The image of renewal, as of many things in this country, is largely set by what happens in New York, where most of the writers, publishers and television producers live; urban renewal began with a very poor image. It is uncertain whether enough has been done to correct the practices that created the nightmare one critic calls "the Federal bulldozer."

and friends. Renewal plans call for moving the present tenants and selling the houses to people who can afford to renovate them.

According to reports sent to Washington from local authorities, the dwellings of 87 percent of the families relocated from urban renewal sites are known and were inspected, and 92 percent of these are decent, safe and sanitary as required by law. These figures have been disputed by Chester Hartman, a city planner who worked on a major study of the impact of urban renewal conducted by the Center for Community Studies in Boston. Hartman argues that local authorities have loose standards in judging the quality of the housing into which people move from urban renewal sites. Thus the local agency reported that less than 2 percent of the families relocated from Boston's West End had moved into structurally substandard housing, whereas the Center for Community Studies placed the figure at 25 percent. Conversely, the local authorities tend to apply strict standards in judging the housing of an area they plan to demolish, because they have to satisfy Washington that the area is a genuine slum. Herbert Gans (in *The Urban Villagers*, a detailed description of the West End as an old, inner-city working-class district) has pointed out that what was a slum to the planners was good housing to those who lived there—housing they preferred to any other in the city, and in a neighborhood that contained the people and places they knew.

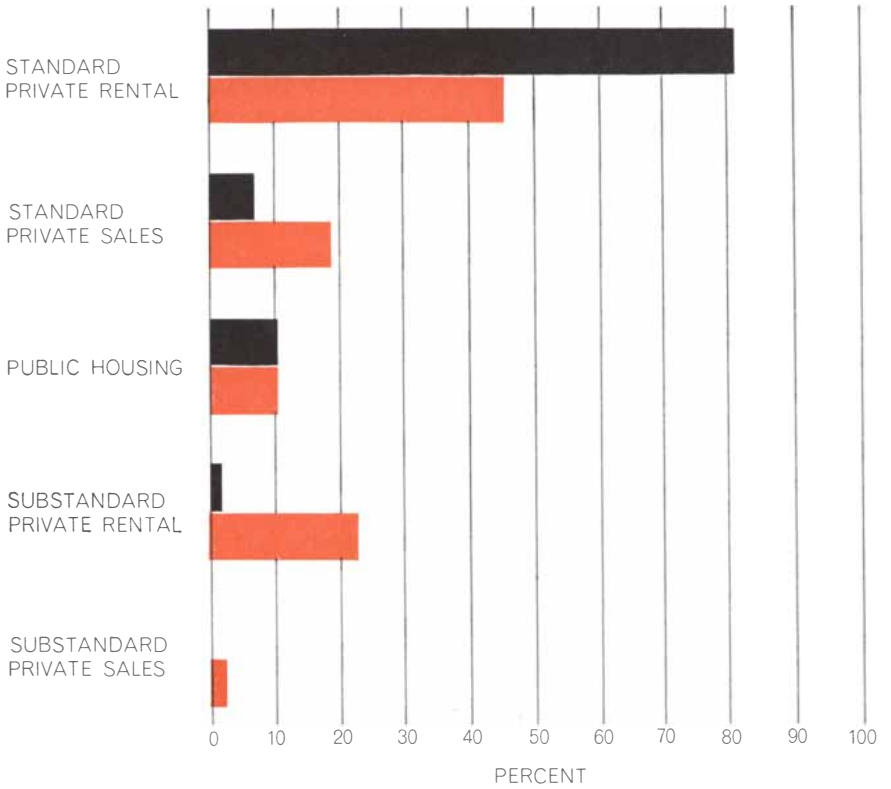
The West End study demonstrated that there was an improvement in the quality of the housing into which most families were relocated and an increase in the proportion of home owners. There was also an increase in rents: the median rent of the West Enders rose from $41 to $71 a month, and rent as a proportion of income rose from 14 to 19 percent. Similar studies have been completed in recent years, some of which indicate that before renewal the West End was a real bargain. Although the figures vary from survey to survey, the results of relocation form a pattern: housing is somewhat improved, rents go up, the proportion of rent to income goes up, home ownership increases.

How are we to evaluate such a pattern? There is currently great interest among city planners and urban economists in developing a technique for quantitative comparison of costs and benefits, a technique that could in every case give an objective answer to the question: Is this urban renewal project worth it? Attempts at cost-benefit analysis have in the past been crude. For example, planners have compared the costs of police, welfare and other social services of an area to be leveled with the reduced costs after rebuilding, neglecting to take into account the fact that the costs are incurred not by neighborhoods or buildings but by people. The departure of the people does not, of course, reduce the costs; it merely changes the place where the costs are incurred. As Martin Anderson has shown in his critique of urban renewal, *The Federal Bulldozer*, even the simple analysis of tax returns from the property before and after redevelopment is often inadequate, since it may fail to take into account such elements as the loss of taxes during the long period of redevelopment and the possibility that the same new structures might have been built elsewhere in the city without redevelopment.

If the tangible aspects of renewal are difficult to evaluate in the balance sheet of a cost-benefit analysis, how can one assess such intangibles as the cost of relocating an old woman whose only remaining satisfactions in life are taking care of the apartment in which she has lived for many years, going to the church around the corner and exchanging a few words with the neighborhood merchants? Admittedly one can even work in these costs by reckoning the chance that she will require a nursing home when she moves, or some additional city service. Such tabulations may at times seem akin to dissecting a rainbow, but they are being made nonetheless. The major purpose of the West End study has been to determine the impact of relocation on the mental health of the participants. Reports by Marc Fried of the Harvard Medical School indicate that serious reactions of grief have exceeded, in depth and duration, most expectations.

Even if we can find a way of quantifying the intangible aspects of relocation, how are we to take them into account in making social policy? The decisions to renew or not to renew must be made by local governments responsive to the pressures of the different parts of the community. If the political costs of a certain course of action are great, they will certainly outweigh the results of any subtle analysis of psy-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



SATISFACTORY RELOCATION was the subject of contradictory reports made by the Center for Community Studies in Boston (*colored bar in each grouping*) and the local urban renewal agency (*black bar*). Bars give percentage of families who found housing in each category. The discrepancies suggest different standards of the two agencies.

chological, social and economic costs or benefits. Experience so far shows that almost invariably the despair in areas slated for demolition is not channeled into meaningful political opposition; it is outweighed by the arguments for renewal presented by planners to the city fathers and the prejudice among middle-class citizens against allowing what they consider slums to remain standing near them. The proponents of renewal have not, however, been oblivious to its reputation among the poor; with each subsequent housing act they have expanded the resources for relocating families and have heightened the obligation of local authorities to do the same. Let us review briefly the resources now available to the local urban renewal agency for dealing with this problem.

Families on sites scheduled for demolition have always had priority in moving into public housing. The amount of public housing built has approximated the amount demolished. In general, however, only half the families on a site are eligible for public housing, and all told only 20 percent of the relocated families have moved into it. Often there is not enough public housing available at the precise time it is needed. The local public housing authority and the local renewal authority are two separate bodies; they deal with two separate agencies in Washington; they operate under separate laws, and although specific public housing projects theoretically could be built in anticipation of an old neighborhood being cleared, this has not often been done. In any case, many of those eligible for public housing will not accept it; this is particularly true of white families, who often refuse to move into projects in which they feel the proportion of Negroes is too high. Negroes and whites alike object to the institutional atmosphere of projects, with their regulations and requirements, and all share the apprehension that public housing attracts a concentration of problem families.

Since 1954 one of the major objectives of urban renewal has been the rehabilitation of old houses—a process that makes relocation unnecessary. Unfortunately rehabilitation, even with Federal loan programs to promote it, has rarely been successful. Renovating a house to meet the standards imposed by the program requires much more money than the occupants can raise; the property is then sold to a new owner. The general result is that poor people are moved out of houses that upper-income people can afford to renovate.

The sums available for relocating families and businesses were originally small, and they were provided only when they were needed to expedite development. These sums have been increased sharply and are now given more readily. The 1964 Housing Act for the first time recognizes and authorizes payment (of up to $500) to families, elderly individuals and small businessmen for the dislocations attendant on moving. It has taken 15 years for this principle, which is taken for granted in other countries, to be recognized by our government. Late but useful aid has also been extended by the Small Business Administration, which was authorized in 1961 to help businessmen reestablish themselves with loans, assistance and information.

Still other efforts have been made to ease the burdens of relocation. In the early 1950's special loans were designed to provide housing for those from urban renewal sites who were too poor to get regular housing but not poor enough to be eligible for public housing. The most successful type of loan was instituted in 1961; it permits nonprofit sponsors as well as limited-dividend corporations to get mortgages below the going rate to put up cooperative or rental housing for moderate-income families. There has also been a strengthening of Federal regulations requiring detailed reports from local agencies on the availability of housing (in different price ranges and for nonwhites as well as whites), on relocation plans and on current progress. Finally, the explosion of new social welfare programs for the poor provides additional resources. On the West Side of Manhattan, where extensive relocation is under way, a substantial number of social workers are engaged in various programs to help families find housing and settle in a new environment.

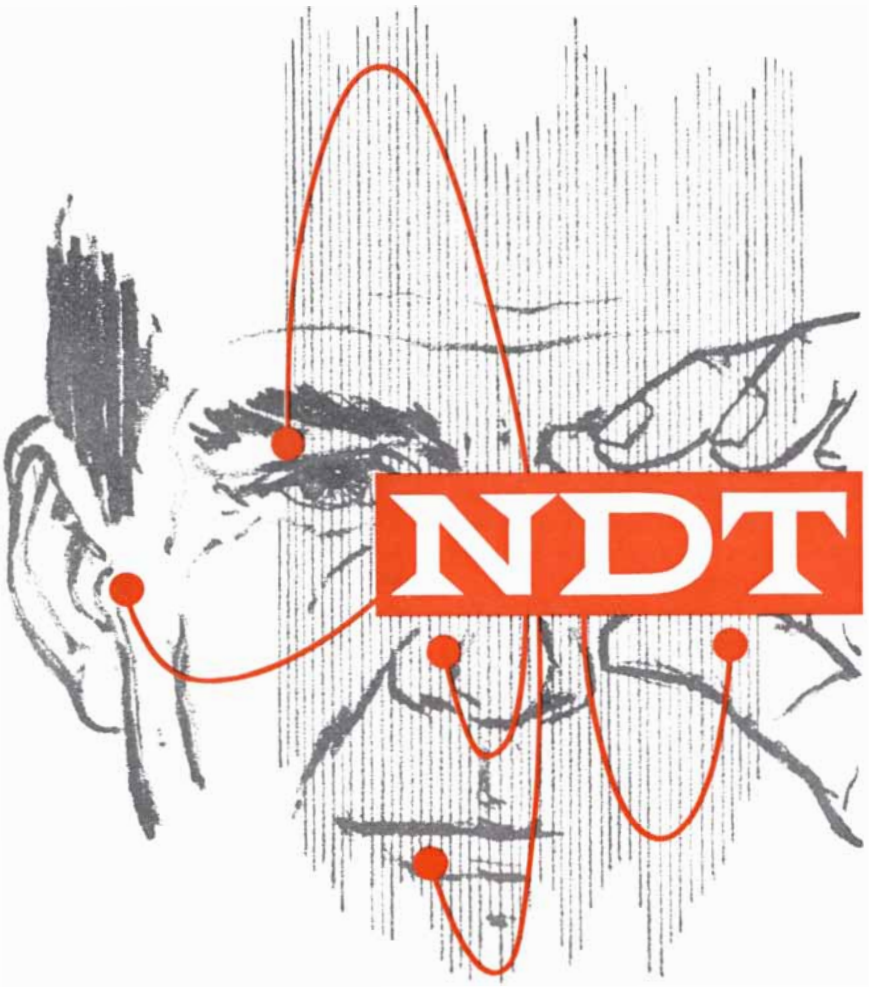
Gradually, after 15 years of putting so much energy into getting buildings down and so little into helping people up, we are beginning to develop the kind of program that should have existed from the beginning and that exists in the advanced European welfare state —a program whose emphasis is on providing housing. We are still faced by immense problems of segregation, institutionalism in public housing and human uprooting, but as of 1965 it should be possible for most local urban renewal authorities to carry out an effective relocation plan and even provide some of those benefits from relocation that the

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

advocates of urban renewal maintain the process makes possible.

The question now becomes: What positive goals are we attempting to attain through renewal? How well does the renewal program make it possible to achieve them? It is not enough to say that we want new buildings instead of old buildings. Urban economists argue that in any event buildings will go up in response to market demands; urban renewal has merely shifted the location of new buildings rather than increased their actual number. Unquestionably renewal has done a good deal to bring investment into downtown areas, but what has the public gained by investing hundreds of millions of dollars for new street layouts, parking, open space and land write-downs for private developers—all for shoring up the center of the city? The answer is usually stated in terms of tradition or economics: The center must remain strong if a metropolitan area is to thrive. It must have good commercial and cultural facilities, and a significant proportion of middle- and upper-income residents. If private, unguided investment insists on going to the outlying suburbs (a tendency encouraged by the automobile, freeways and cheap suburban land), then public investment must redress the balance. Only in this way can the central city retain the middle- and upper-income people whose tax revenues enable it to provide services.

Both aspects of the defense of the central city have been challenged. Scott Greer of Northwestern University and Melvin Webber of the University of California at Berkeley observe that the form of the city is changing in such a way that Los Angeles will be the most likely model of the city of the future. They hold that behind the abandonment of the traditional city form is the fact that free citizens in an affluent society—particularly those with children—prefer to live in detached houses with some land. This seems to be true the world over; it is only where costs make such an arrangement impossible that people settle for apartment houses. To rebuild expensive inner-city land for residential purposes means building apartments, attractive only to such special elements as those without children—the young or the old. Certainly these groups represent an important market, but it does not follow that government should provide them with a subsidy. As for the economic argument—the need to attract the wealthy—it has been attacked as a form of discrimination against the poor. After



Think of NDT (Nondestructive Testing) as an extension and refinement of the five human senses. With it, the engineer can see, hear, touch, smell, and taste as never before, and through these powers of observation, learn about his product without destroying it or its operability.

Sandia engineers are advancing the art of nondestructive testing and applying it at more and more levels of the development-production cycle. Notable advancements have been made in cineradiography, neutron radiography, x-ray vidicon, infrared scanning, and leak detection, with special emphasis being given to dynamic NDT of electronic components.

Sandia Corporation is a prime contractor to the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission for nuclear weapons research and development. To obtain more information on current programs and employment opportunities write: Employment Organization 3151, Ref. 569-7, Albuquerque, New Mexico, 87115. Sandia is an equal opportunity employer/a Plan for Progress Company; U.S. citizenship required.

SANDIA

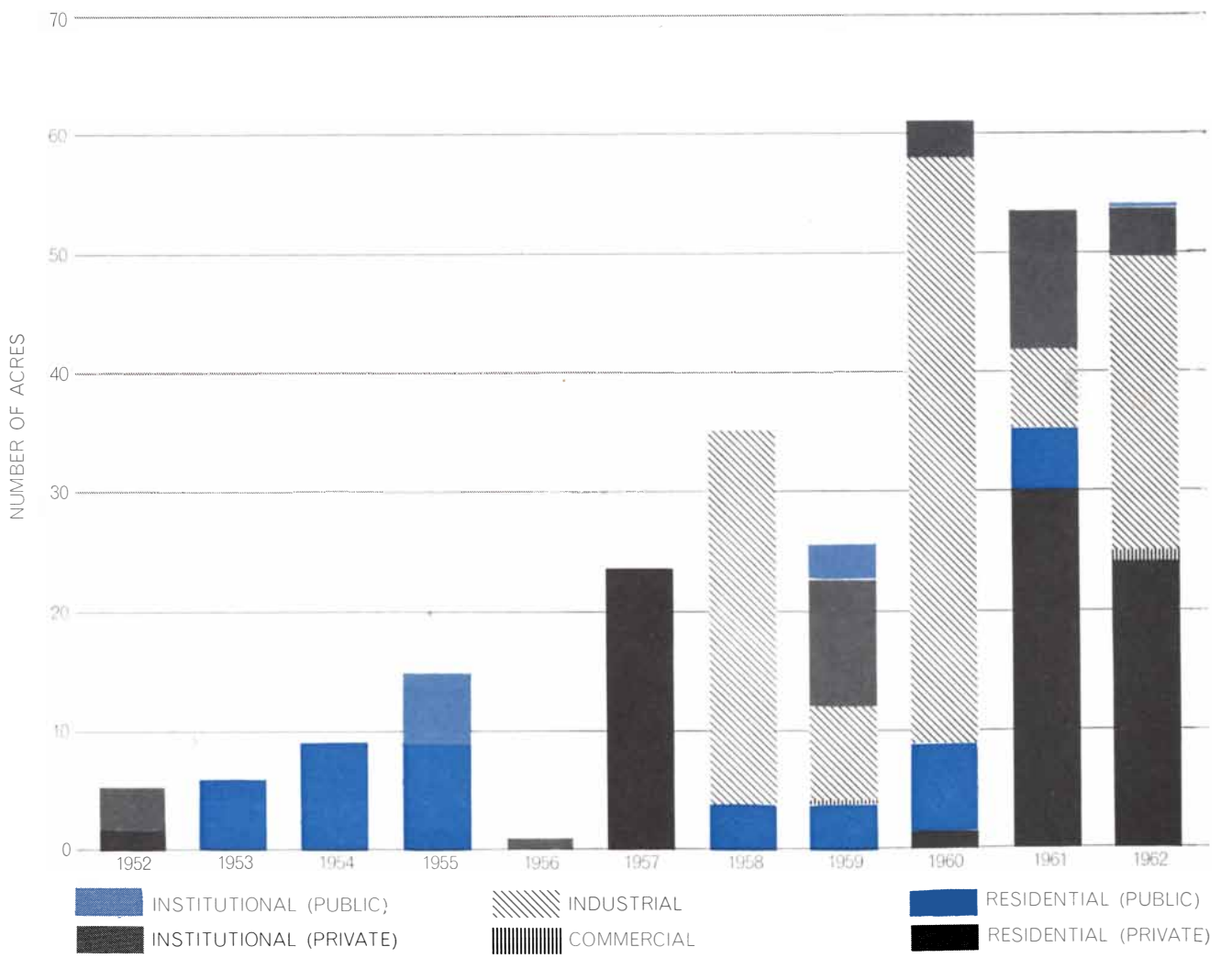
A BELL SYSTEM SUBSIDIARY / ALBUQUERQUE, NEW MEXICO / LIVERMORE, CALIFORNIA

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

all, the poor have come to the city's center because housing there is cheapest and most convenient for them. They are near their jobs, their friends and, in the case of immigrants, their families or countrymen. If the cities need subsidies to counter the increase in low-income residents, why must the subsidy take the form of urban renewal? Why not redistribute Federal taxes to cities on the basis of need and let the city choose how to spend it? If we do this, a city made up largely of low-income people need not be a disaster.

A more basic challenge can be made to the argument that we need inner-city renewal to save the traditional centers. Why must we accept the present boundaries of cities as being permanent? These boundaries have been set by a variety of political accidents; as a result where one city (Boston, for example) may be a small part of a metropolitan area, another (Dallas) may embrace almost an entire metropolitan region. If the boundaries of each city could be redrawn to include most of the metropolitan area, the wealthy, who had abandoned the center for the outskirts, would again pay taxes to the city and the need for public investment in the center would be reduced. There are still other reasons why there should be some form of metropolitan government. Many problems in the provision of services could be solved more easily and effectively if they were examined from a metropolitan point of view rather than from the point of view of separate political entities within the metropolitan area [see "New York: A Metropolitan Region," by Benjamin Chinitz, page 134]. This is preeminently true of transportation, water supply, open space for recreation and air pollution. It seems inordinately difficult to reorganize metropolitan governments in this country rationally; we can only envy the relative ease with which the government of London has been reorganized by an act of Parliament. The U.S. Government encourages metropolitan planning, but it can do little to create metropolitan governments to supplant the disparate governments within a metropolitan region.

One of the real virtues of urban renewal is that it has induced local communities to consider their needs and plan to meet them. In 1954 the Federal Government required that each city entering into an urban renewal program develop all the major operations of city government necessary to guide the rebuilding of the city and to submit a "workable program"—proper building codes and zoning ordinances, a comprehensive city plan, an administrative organization that could fulfill it, proof of interested citizens and the like. By 1959 the U.S. had instituted the Community Renewal Program, which provides substantial sums of money to cities to project their future development needs and policies. This program has supported much sophisticated work involving simulation on computers of future urban development under alter-



DISPOSITION OF LAND by the urban renewal agency in Philadelphia from 1952 to 1962 is charted. Bars give acreage devoted to types of reuse listed in key at bottom. A change in emphasis is implied by rise of developments for purposes other than housing.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

From the people and for the people—municipal bonds



are, uniquely, a direct expression of the active citizens'



desire to build a better world for their families and



neighbors in the communities and states where they live.

It's almost that personal. For the public facilities in many of America's communities can only become realities when voters elect to finance them through municipal bond issues. Since 1963, to meet local needs in the exploding public economy, these bonds have been sold at the rate of more than $10 billion a year. As a leading underwriter and distributor, Goodbody & Co. participated in $2.2 billion of new issues last year. Our specialty is helping municipalities, large and small, everywhere in the nation work out lowest-possible-cost solutions to difficult financing problems. Municipal officers are invited to talk with us—as are investors interested in buying tax-free municipal bonds.

Goodbody & Co.

2 Broadway, New York 4, N.Y. · 212 WHitehall 3-4141 · TWX 212-571-1215, TWX 212-571-1216

Goodbody & Co., Established 1891 • Members New York Stock Exchange and other principal stock and commodity exchanges • Over 70 Offices Throughout the Nation

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

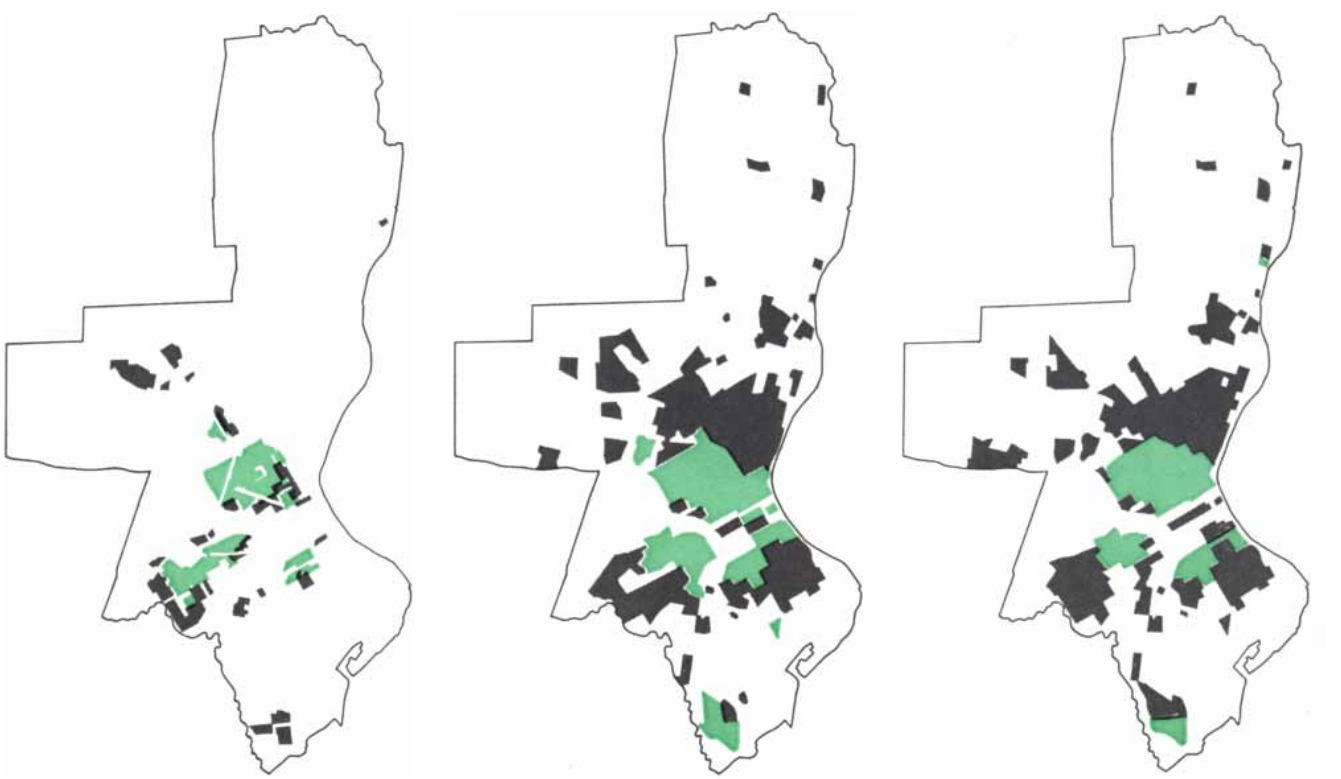
native policies. Unfortunately too much of the current research and projection, no matter how imaginative, is oriented to the wrong scale: the city rather than the metropolitan area. Moreover, the major tool of the urban renewal program remains the specific project. It is still hoped that a better city can be achieved by supporting, by means of advantageous condemnation and land write-downs, specific projects based on the capacity to attract specific investment. This gives urban renewal an inherently spotty character.

Suppose it is—as I believe—essential that cities radically improve their function in inspecting buildings, requiring repairs and supporting them where necessary. Suppose a major way to improve a city is to root out substandard buildings wherever they are rather than demolish a huge area that is decrepit in spots. What Federal aid would be available for that? Much less than is available for the specific-project approach. Let me give an example.

A proposed project in San Francisco was going to cost $40 million. For this amount some 15,000 people would be relocated, their homes demolished and the land turned over, somewhat improved by new streets, to builders. This is an enormous expense for a city the size of San Francisco, the total annual budget of which is only about $350 million. The money, however, was to come from the Federal Government and from the point of view of the city the undertaking was free. This would not be the case if San Francisco chose an alternative project, such as a major program of code enforcement, demolition of substandard housing or loans for rehabilitation. Urban renewal law and practice indicate that only a small fraction of $40 million would be extended for such efforts.

All the criticisms of urban renewal point to the fact that, whereas the program speaks of the whole city and all the ways in which it must be improved, provisions are made to influence only one aspect of the city—the physical nature of a given locale. The program as constituted and as practiced makes too little use of the traditional agencies of city government that must be depended on to improve cities. It also relates poorly to other large programs and expenditures in the city, such as the freeway program. When we consider the imaginative urban renewal that has been carried out in some European and Japanese cities by closely linking transportation arteries, housing, commercial and office facilities, we wonder why our projects are so often massive concentrations of a single function: all housing here, all concert halls there, all shopping there—and all poorly linked by transportation. This is the logical result, I would argue, of the fact that our urban renewal authority in Washington and the local agencies are oriented toward single missions—and the mission in every case is the individual project rather than the whole city.

After some 16 years of urban renewal we are still struggling with the problem of slums and still trying to formulate some alternative to the naïve image of the city beautiful in its middle-class version, an image that has increasingly lost its power to move people and solve problems. Under the pressure of a number of gifted critics, urban renewal has become an instrument that any city can use to develop policies well suited to its needs, and to carry out some of them. It is by no means a perfect instrument, but the source of its failings generally seems to be in the politics, the imagination and the structure of local government. It is there, I think, that we now need the chief efforts of our critics.



IMPACT OF RENEWAL ON NEGROES AND POOR is suggested by three maps of Philadelphia. Maps at left and center are based on 1960 census data. Map at left shows tracts where nonwhite population exceeded 80 percent (*color*) and tracts where it was 50 to 80 percent (*gray*). Map in center shows tracts where average family income was less than $4,720 annually (*color*) and where it fell between $4,720 and $6,000 (*gray*). Map at right shows zones scheduled for renewal by reconstruction (*color*) or renovation (*gray*). Dislocation of Negroes and the poor has been minimized in Philadelphia, but the problem is a continuing one in national program.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

PHOTO COURTESY HOWARD, NEEDLES, TAMMEN & BERGENDOFF—CONSULTING ENGINEERS

When you're changing the face of the earth, where does K&E come into the picture?

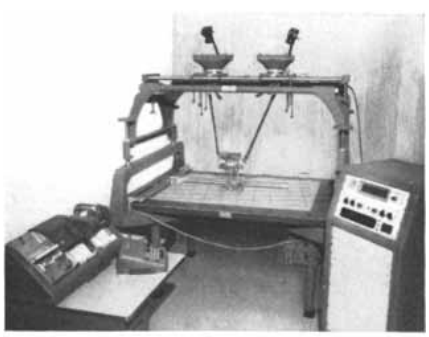
Our aerial cameras take it, for one thing.

The face of the earth is changing under the influence of urbanization and the population explosion. K&E products help engineers make those changes.

In mapping equipment, as in other K&E areas, it's a total systems approach. Fast, computer-controlled systems for the highway engineer—everything from aerial cameras that scan today's landscape to the polyester film on which the map negative for tomorrow's road is produced.

One example is K&E's ECARS graphic data digitizer. Image points and statistical data from any graphics (such as aerial photos) are translated into computer language. The computer-stored information is then fed into a Dataplotter® which automatically translates the data into the map or other visual representation. All this about 30 times faster than a man could do it, and more accurately.

Mapping is just one phase of K&E. Our product line blankets the field of engineering instruments, materials techniques and technology. Everything from the new PDS-1020 computer that performs the massive computation required in civil engineering design to down-to-earth tools like pencils and erasers.



ECARS (Electronic Coordinatograph and Recording System) with input coordinatograph mounted on Stereoplotter. One of K&E's over 9,000 creative products for the creative engineer.

K&E

KEUFFEL & ESSER CO.
Hoboken, New Jersey

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

100 or more people can use IBM's new time-sharing computer at the same time

At many computer installations, the average problem takes less than one minute of computing time.

Why do you have to wait so long to get your answers back?

It's simply because most computers in the past could only handle one problem at a time. When you delivered your problem it got queued up with all the jobs ahead of it.

IBM SYSTEM/360 Model 67 changed all that.

It's designed for time-sharing and remote computing.

Time-sharing lets many people use the computer at the same time. Each one thinks he's the only one using it. In actual fact, the computer is so fast it simply moves from station-to-station receiving instructions and quickly returning the answers, to the appropriate inquiry station.

And, the individual user's console stations can be next door or thousands of miles away.

Dynamic Program Relocation

What goes on inside the computer is pretty interesting too. If you've ever programmed a computer you know that ordinarily you choose the locations in memory where your instructions and data reside until the job is complete.

The new SYSTEM/360 Model 67 doesn't work that way. Instead it uses dynamic programming. It assigns memory locations. Each user's program is free to go to any part of core storage that happens to be available. Your program or job can be interrupted (without your knowing it) and be reloaded into a different set of memory locations.

Some old-timers think it's pretty frightening not to know where their program is. But then it really doesn't matter because there's a powerful control program that's keeping track of everything and making memory assignments efficiently. It releases you from the previous restraints of memory size.

All this is possible because this new addition to SYSTEM/360 can have up to four processing units which can be interconnected to permit each one to share storage with the other three.

In addition, each has access to input/output units on a maximum of 28 channels.

It's possible to take all processing units, storage units and most of the input/output control units and partition them into individual units so that units can be serviced without affecting the operation of the rest of the system.

New Advances in Data Switching and Communications

To switch the vast amounts of data and programs in and out of core so rapidly we had to build two very unique features into this new time-sharing SYSTEM/360.

First, we added eight associative registers that translate the address references in your program to actual core locations . . . at main-frame-logic switching speed . . . 150 nano-seconds per address.

Then we added special channel controllers with direct access to main memory. This allows the control program, mentioned above, to locate data directly. This prevents any interference with the activity going on in the central processor.

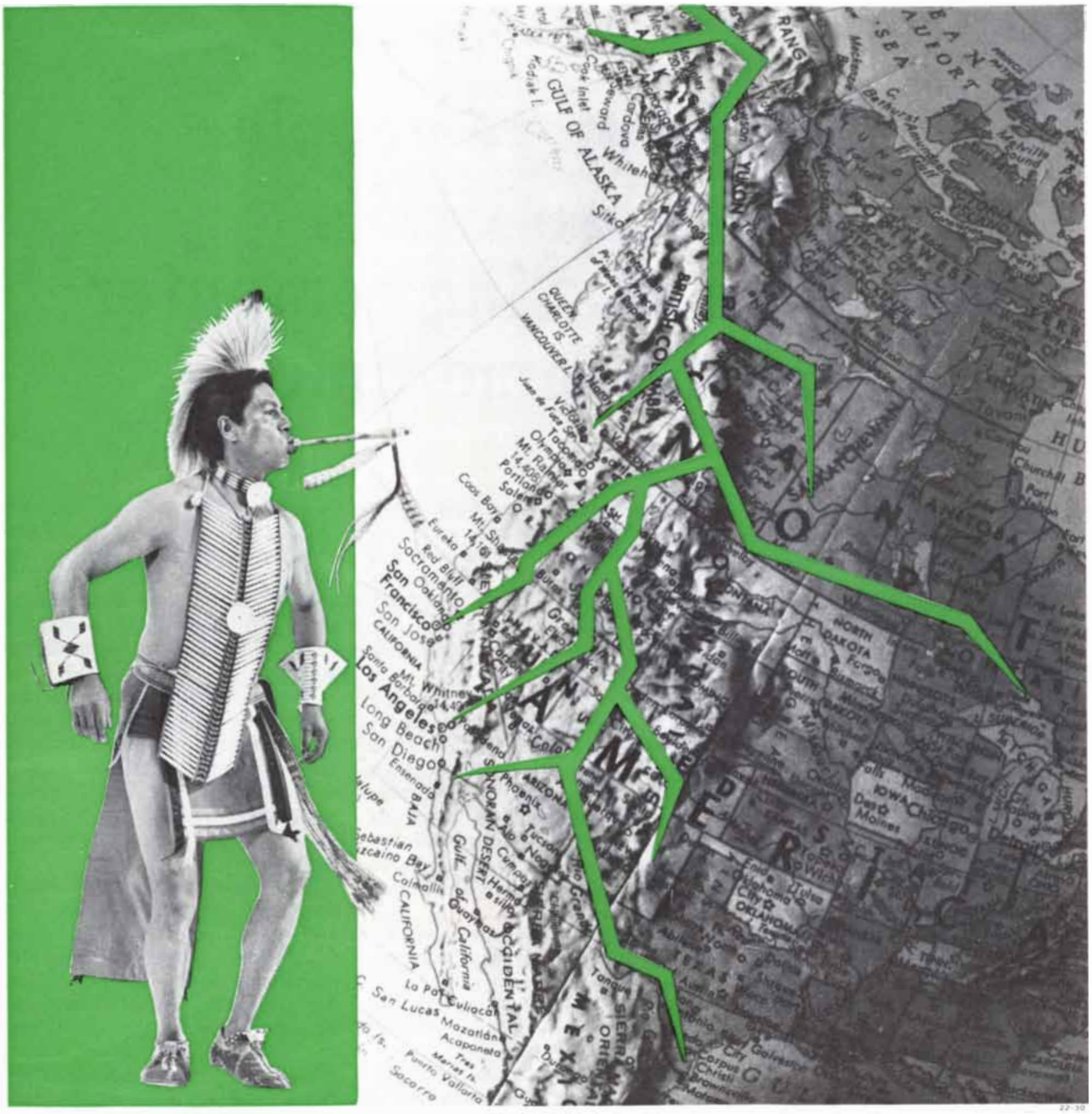
Since most users will want to use many console stations to take full advantage of the time-sharing power of the new SYSTEM/360, we've also designed a new, lower cost terminal—the 2741 Communications Terminal. It's easy to use. It looks and acts much like a standard typewriter. Even if you "hunt and peck" you'll be completely at ease with this terminal in only minutes.

Bell Telephone Laboratories—Naperville, Illinois, System Development Corporation, The Boeing Company—Huntsville, Alabama, MIT Lincoln Laboratory, Washington State University and others have already ordered the new time-sharing SYSTEM/360. Let us tell you why. Maybe you'll order one too.

SYSTEM/360—The Computer with a Future.

IBM

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



NAWAPA: 36 trillion gallon rain dance

NAWAPA (North American Water and Power Alliance)—a plan to quench the thirst of a continent. NAWAPA would bring 36 trillion gallons of water annually from the upper reaches of North America for use by Canada, the United States and Mexico. It is one of the greatest, most imaginative civil engineering projects ever conceived.

The plan: to tap about 20% of the Alaskan and Canadian rivers that now empty unused into the Pacific and Arctic oceans.
The cost: $80 billion (over a 30-year period).

The purpose: to provide water and electric power for most of Canada, the U.S. and Mexico.

The method: applying TRW's systems engineering and management skills to the most advanced construction technology. TRW provided technical management for Atlas, Thor, Titan—and continues on Minuteman. TRW has a major role in most of the nation's space programs.

The NAWAPA concept was developed by The Ralph M. Parsons Company.

TRW SYSTEMS

Formerly TRW Space Technology Laboratories

ONE SPACE PARK • REDONDO BEACH, CALIFORNIA

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

The City as Environment

If the world were covered with a single vast city, how would one achieve the felicitous contrasts of city and country? The metaphor dramatizes the need for making the texture of great cities richer

by Kevin Lynch

Imagine that the growth of population and the evolution of technology have urbanized the entire globe—that a single world city covers the usable surface of the earth. The prospect is a nightmare. One instantly has a vision of being trapped in endless rows of tenements or little suburban houses, of no escape from the continual presence and pressure of other people. The city would be monotonous, faceless, bewildering. It would be abstract, out of contact with nature; even the man-made things could not be handled or changed. The air would be foul, the water murky, the streets crowded and dangerous. Billboards and loudspeakers would force their attentions on everyone. One could be at home in a sealed room, but how could one farm or hunt or explore? Where could one find a wilderness or start a revolution? Would there be anything to challenge or excite the human spirit? Would not this world, entirely man-made, be utterly alien to every man? Surely it would be a vulnerable place: any shift of conditions would sweep it all away.

As a prediction of the quality of life in a world city these fears may be wildly irrational. We magnify the city we know, and this is what horrifies us. Our fright is too quick to be based on reasoning—even indirect reasoning. Cities have many human implications, and the articles in this issue of *Scientific American* consider a number of them: history, economics, physical and social organization, problems of communication, transportation, land use and so on. Our fears, however, rise from another quarter: the way in which the environment affects our lives through our immediate perception and daily use of it. The physical form of a city has a sensuous impact that profoundly conditions the lives of its people, and this is often ignored in the task of city-building. By attempting, in our imagination, to make a world city habitable, we may discover policies that could humanize the real metropolis.

The cities we live in have many admirable features, at least in the affluent, highly developed countries. The incidence of disease is low and the material standard of living higher than it has ever been in mankind's history. The modern metropolis provides unprecedented opportunities for education and entertainment. For millions of people it offers new ways of life that seem far more attractive to them than the old ones from which they are breaking away. Nonetheless, the metropolis has begotten problems that are monumental and notorious. Many of these are social and economic problems, but not the least of them is the harsh and confusing physical environment that has been created, which in itself aggravates social and personal problems.

Imagine, then, that we have been required to develop a sector of the hypothetical world city and to ameliorate as best we can the conditions it sets for the quality of life. What could we do to make it a more human place? What physical deficiencies make the great metropolises we know less than satisfying as places in which to live? There are perhaps four faults that stand out most sharply.

First and most obvious is the burden of perceptual stress imposed by the city. In particular we suffer from omnipresent noise (symbolic as well as acoustic) and an uncomfortable climate, including polluted air. The city is too hot, too noisy, too confusing; the air is unpleasant to breathe. Too often the sensations we experience go beyond our limits of comfort or even of tolerance.

The second fault is a lack of visible identity. A good environment is richly diverse: its parts have distinct, identifiable character; they are marked by visible differences that allow choice and sensuous exploration, and they give a sense of place and home. A city is inherently a much richer and more diverse habitat than most rural areas, but it rarely appears to be so. Objective differences of activity, history and culture are glossed over and submerged. Large areas are zoned for similar land occupancy, which tends to separate different populations in a coarse grain. The physical setting could be managed to express and allow human diversity, and to bring those differences within sight of each other. We sense that the world city would be a trap because we are now trapped in a monotone city.

A third source of distress in our cities is their illegibility. In order to feel at home and to function easily we must be able to read the environment as a system of signs. It should be possible to relate one part to another and to ourselves, to locate these parts in time and space, and to understand their function, the activities they contain and the social position of their users. When the parts of the city lack visible relation to one another, their incoherence can contribute to a sense of alienation—of being lost in an environment with which one cannot carry on any sort of dialogue. Our cities display many ambiguities, confusions and discontinuities; significant activities are hidden from sight; history and natural setting are obscured. The language of the cityscape is as baffling as a news release.

The fourth disability of the city is its rigidity, its lack of openness. For his satisfaction and growth an individual needs opportunities to engage in active interchange with his environ-

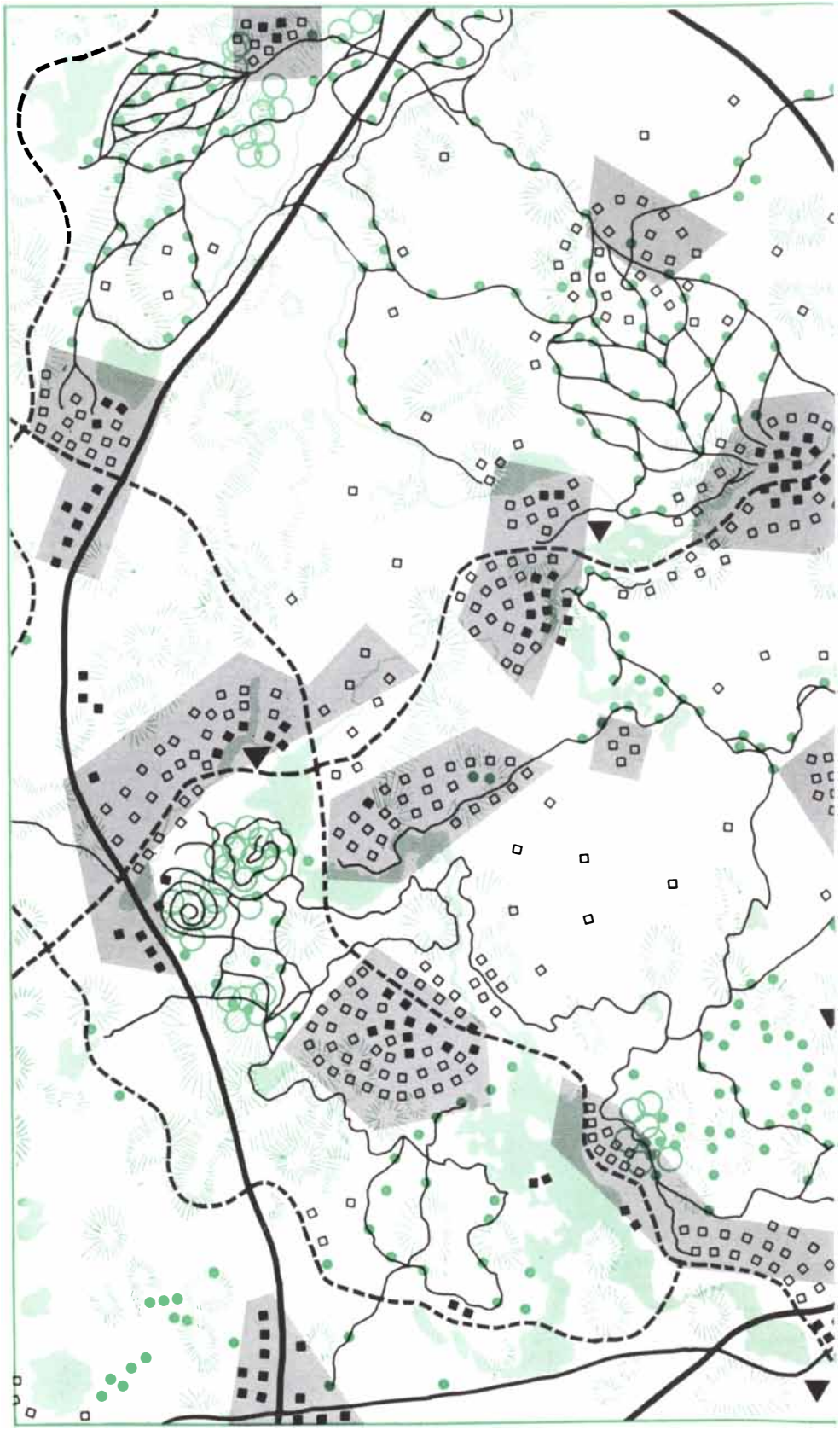
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

ment: to use it, change it, organize it, even destroy it. His physical surroundings should be accessible and open-ended, challenging, wayward, responsive to effort. Individual action is a road to personal growth; cooperative action leads to satisfying interpersonal relations. These require a plastic physical setting, with opportunities for seclusion and for risk, and with a degree of ambiguity and waste. Woods, water and lonely places work this way, but so do empty buildings, back alleys, waste heaps, vegetable gardens, pits, caves and construction sites. They are not usually regarded as being beautiful, but this is a narrow view. They are the physical basis of an open society.

What might be done to correct these ills: discomfort, lack of diversity, illegibility, rigidity?

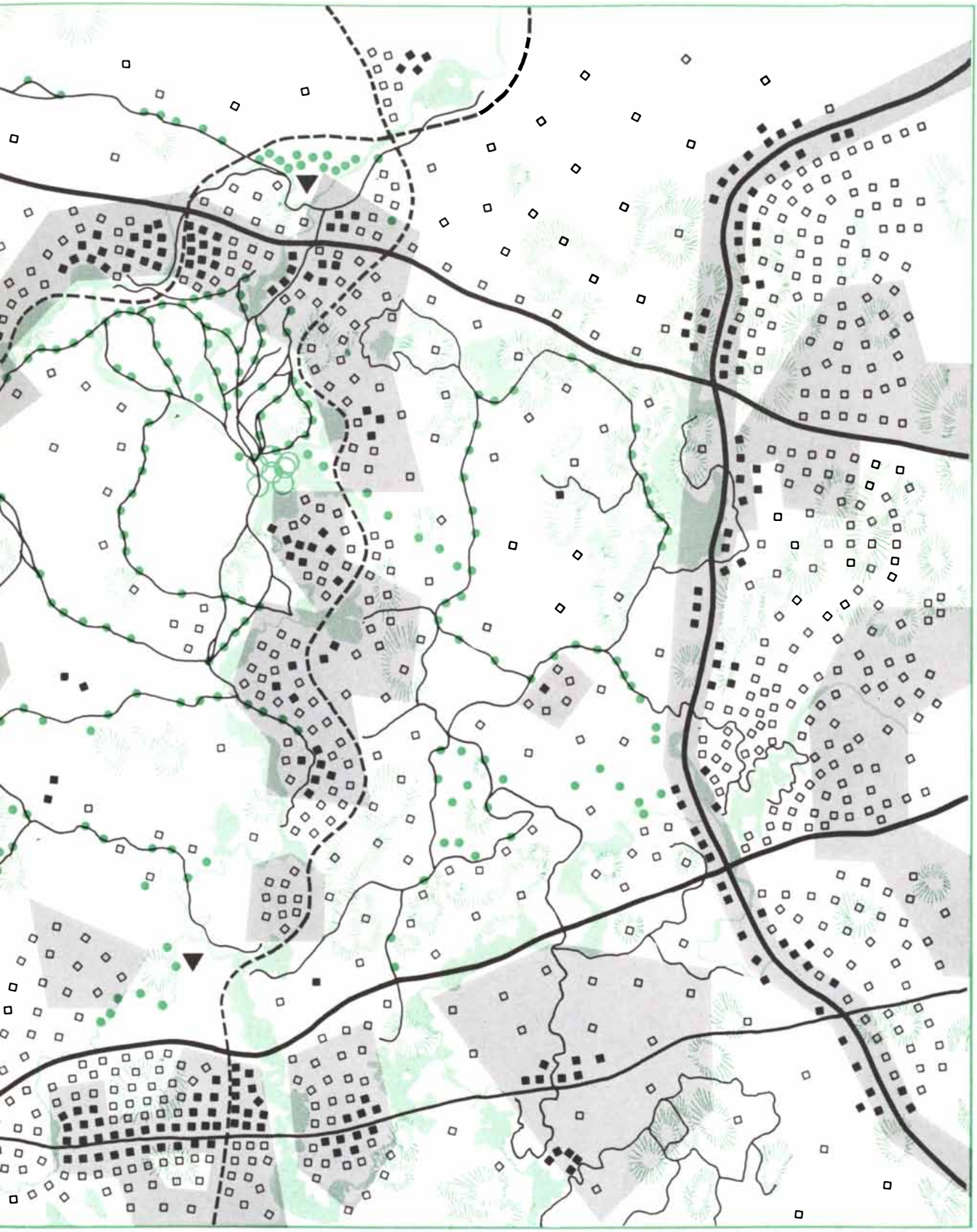
Discomfort must be attacked by taking the measure of the noxious sources and applying technology to control them. These questions have been scandalously neglected by the technological establishment of the advanced countries, hyperactive as it is in many other fields. We still lack detailed, quantitative knowledge about noise and pollution levels and human tolerances to them. In no large city has there been a systematic mapping of even the clearly definable qualities, such as the variations in microclimate, lighting or noise level. We will want to go further than suppression, to consider the possibilities for diversity and a stimulating rhythm of change. A universal hush or eternally mild sunny weather would be equally deadening.

In dealing with the other physical problems of the city (diversity, legibility, openness) I would concentrate to begin with on the character of the urban centers. These peaks of activity and interest, which dominate the urban scene because of their symbolic importance and the frequency with which



STUDENT PLAN for the organized urbanization of an extensive region a few miles west of Boston shows the region as it would appear in 1985. (Maps of the region as it appears today and as it would appear in 1975 are on pages 212 and 213.) The plan incorporates the virtues of diversity, legibility and openness advocated by the author. The plan was worked out by Gordon Bagby, William L. Clarke, William Porter, Donald Royse and Erik Svenson, graduate students working with the author in the Department of City and Regional Planning at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



TRANSPORTATION CHANNELS

- AUTOMATED EXPRESSWAYS
- LIMITED ACCESS HIGHWAYS
- MAJOR ROADS
- RECREATIONAL WAYS

NATURAL FEATURES

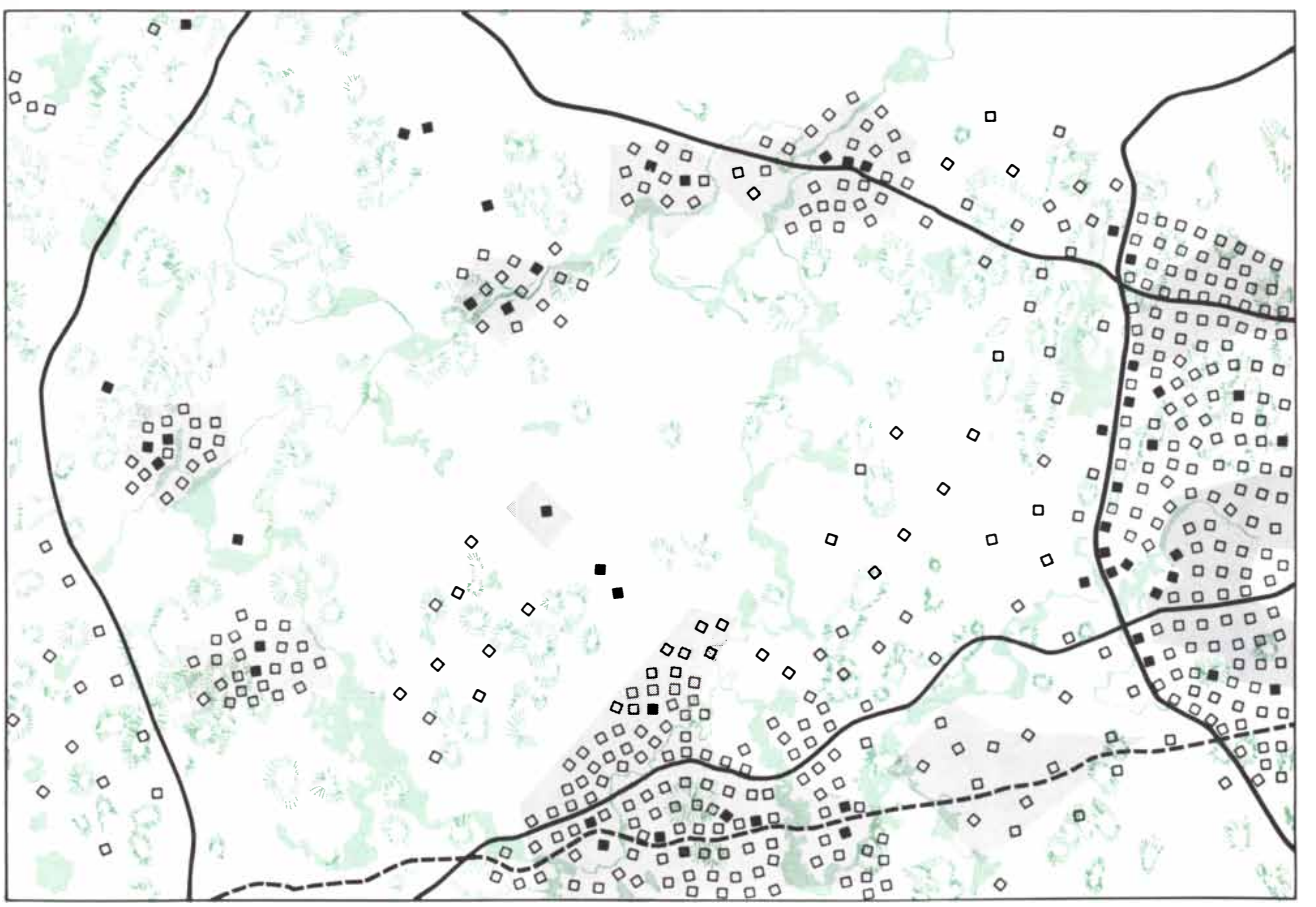
- HILLS
- BODIES OF WATER
- SPECIAL PLANTATIONS OF TREES

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

they are occupied and seen, are the meeting ground for the diverse population of the metropolis, and they give character to large areas around themselves. They stand for the quality of the whole, and they act as foci for organization and memory. It would be my policy to sharpen whatever is unique in the physical character of each center and to increase the diversity between centers. Studies would be made of their existing differences and of their hidden potentialities—studies of each center's history, landform, building type, population and mix of activities. A program for visible character could be set for each focus, dealing with such qualities as the nature of exterior spaces, of lighting, planting and even the texture of the pavements. Each center could have an identifying focal point: a plaza, a crossroads, a terrace or a public room. The entrances to each center would be clarified, and its presence would be made visible from a distance. For the symbolic effect of contrast and for relief from the intensity of the central activities, I would take care to locate each center next to some natural feature: a rocky hill, a broad lake, a hidden stream, a tranquil garden.

High-intensity uses are currently moving outward from the central area to follow the movement of population. Often these uses seize on random suburban locations where land happens to be available and cars can be parked. In the process we are losing social and visual meeting points and the functional advantages of supporting interactivity. Some retail uses are relocating in compact regional shopping centers, but these are visually isolated from their surroundings and very limited in their range of activities. At other locations more comprehensive centers are gradually developing, but in a piecemeal fashion. Elsewhere old foci are expiring. Old or new, centers everywhere are incoherent and repetitious. (How many American shopping centers can be distinguished from one another from their photographs?)

What is happening suggests a twofold program: conserving and building up the old centers (or helping them to die gracefully if that is inevitable) and encouraging in the outer areas the coalescence of new centers with a wide range of activity. My goal would be a city-wide system of differentiated, compact centers, each reinforced by high-density housing and new educational or recreational insti-



TODAY the region covered by the student plan on the preceding pages is largely suburban or semirural, sprinkled with a few small population centers and historic sites, such as the town of Concord (*top center*), where the famous Revolutionary War battle was fought.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

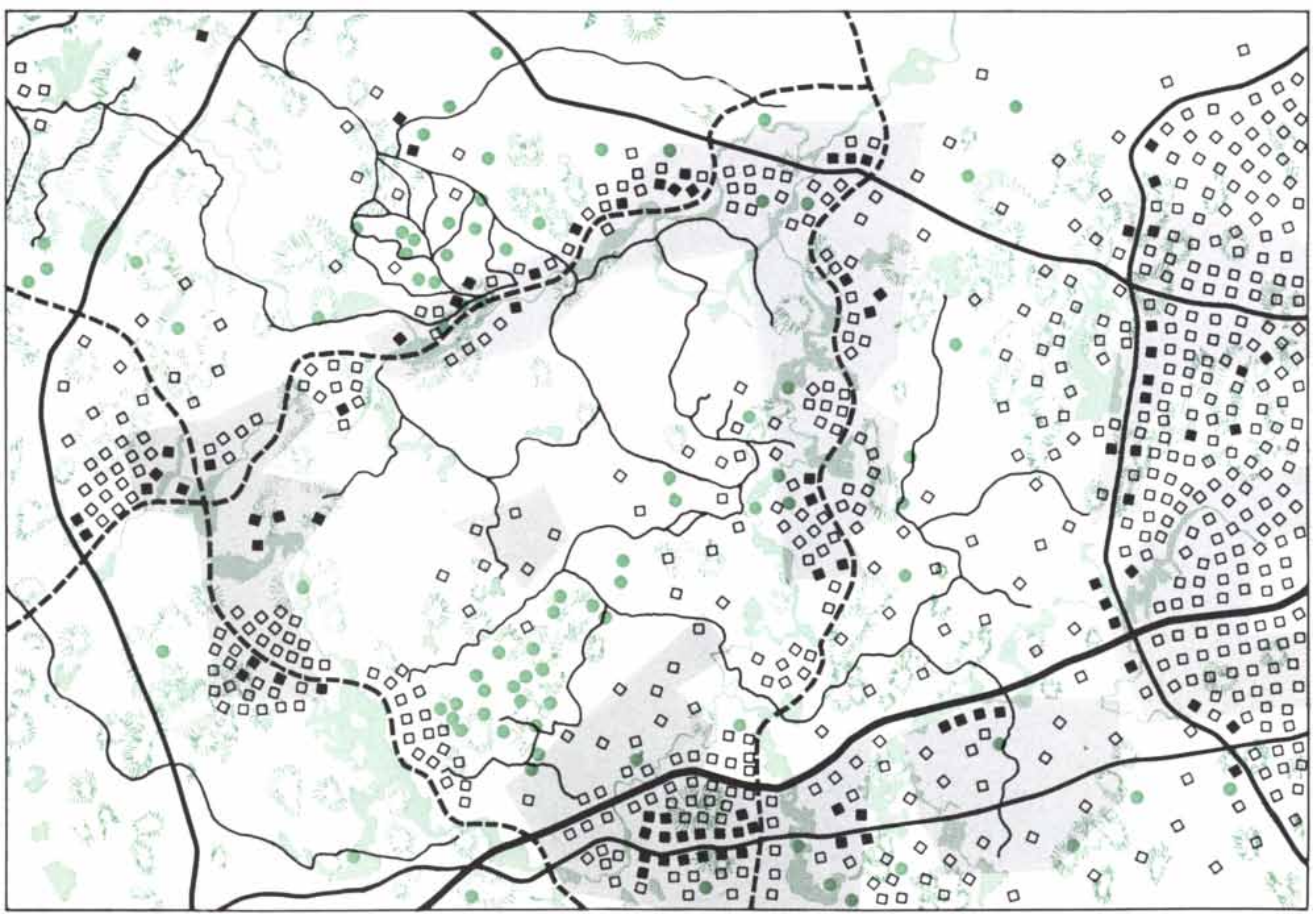
tutions. The centers would be stable in location, giving the city continuity in time, but they would be changeable in form, reflecting the city's flux of activities and aspirations. It would be policy to preserve historic symbols and to limit locational drift, but not to freeze the patterns of use, whether within or between centers. We need not be bound by the structure of the past. Shifts in use should be encouraged, surfaces should be scarred by past traces and premonitory signs. The daily rhythm of activity could be made visible, the landscape charged with communications. These centers are the stable focal points of stimulus and change; I would make them visibly so.

Although the land in built-up centers in the U.S. typically is privately owned, this does not preclude planned change. Much can be achieved by zoning and other regulations, by the design of streets, open spaces and other public facilities, by the public renewal of strategic sections, by the provision of land or access, and by other positive or negative inducements to private developers. Moreover, there is room for the development of new centers in the outlying areas of our metropolitan regions by public or semipublic agencies. These new centers might also serve as reception areas for low-income or segregated families escaping from inner-city ghettos. The inner centers may be preferred places in which to introduce new types of housing or recreational activity.

Open space is more easily accepted as being of public concern than is the planning of city centers, but our range of ideas in dealing with this feature is extremely narrow. Public open space usually means an athletic field, a beach, a lawn with trees and shrubs, a woodland with trails and picnic areas, perhaps a central plaza. Many other kinds can easily be imagined: mazes, heaths, thickets, canyons, rooftops, caves, marshes, canals, undersea gardens, yards for certain hobbies. We should design for diversity, experiment with new types, open recreational choices, fit opportunities to the real diversity of city people and their values.

Thinking of an endless world city reminds us how important it is that much of this be truly open space, permitting freely chosen activity, allowing us to manipulate things and make our own mark. Hobby yards could be provided, or sites for temporary gardens or self-help buildings. In this sense a dirt pile, a junkyard or a waste lot may be preferable to a rose garden, unless the roses are your own. We might present opportunities for adventure, challenge, even for real risk, if adjusted to individual ability. There could be difficult rock climbs, or dense brush for games of war or hunting. For much of this we can look to the present wastelands of our cities: the vacant lots, abandoned buildings, tidal flats, swamps, dumps, fields of weed and scrub, odd bits of land. We see in them the unhappy sign of neglect and decay; they are in fact a magnificent resource for recreation.

Open lands should be distributed throughout the metropolis in a fine-grained pattern, in contrast with the active urban areas, producing a varied texture of dense and free. A secluded park or a quiet walk, immediately adjacent to a center or to compact housing, can be more valuable to the city



IN 10 YEARS the planned urbanization of the region covered by the student plan would be well under way. Many of the major transportation channels and new centers would be constructed and the basic direction of development of the region would be established.

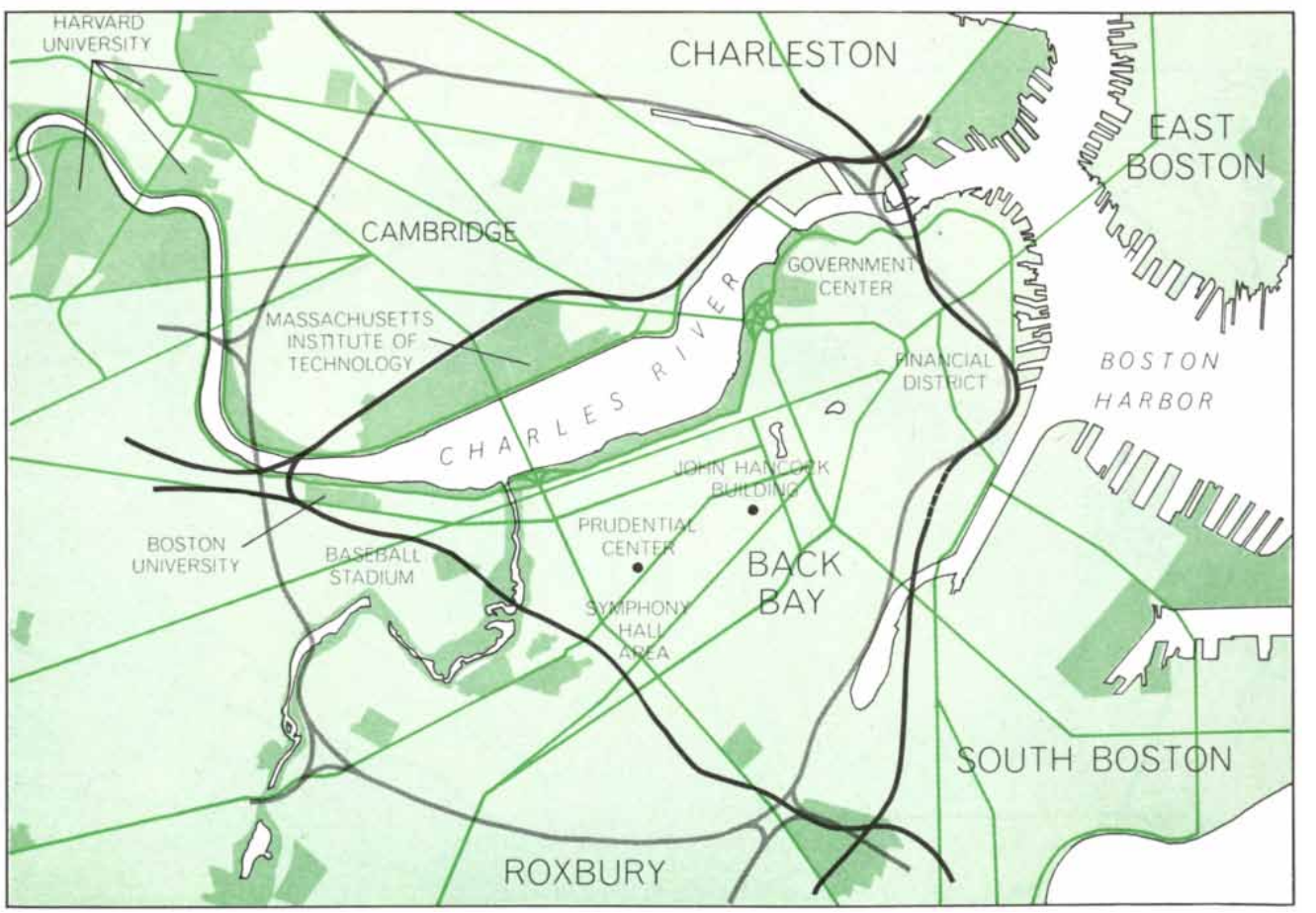
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

dweller than a remote preserve. Five-acre lots and many areas colored green on the map—estates, institutions, reservations—are of little use for public recreation. I would even try to create urban analogues of wilderness, open to the public but secluded, difficult of access, lean in human symbols. Spaces might be opened up to display characteristic views of city elements, to lay bare geologic formations, to dramatize the weather and the sky. There could be opportunities for observing and interacting with other species, or for studying the ecology of the city, including its human ecology. Camps could provide for experiments in social roles or for the innovation of new life styles. We may find that a prime use for obsolete inner-city land is for such diverse activities of recreation and education. Going to the inner city, with its full complement of intense urban use and diverse open space, could become an even more widespread way of enjoying vacation time than it is today.

The character of the centers and of the open spaces are two aspects of the city that influence the quality of living. There is a third, no less important: the system of paths along which people move and from which they perceive their environment. This is their observation platform for seeing the city, their principal means of comprehending it. It is from the path network that the city dweller sees the relations among the city's parts, recognizes its organization, becomes familiar with its landmarks and develops a sense of being at home instead of lost in the city's immensity. Since communication and meeting are the fundamental functions of the modern city, it is appropriate that their physical facilities provide the best means of understanding it.

I would give each path an identifiable character and make the network memorable as a system of clear and coherent sequences. The views from the system would expose the city's major physical parts, its dominant functions and its principal social areas. They would reveal its most interesting activities, its historical points, its geology (as in a cut for a roadway), its local fauna (the road traverses a huge aviary). Signs of impending change would be displayed, or symbols of community cooperation, celebration or even conflict. The movement system would be used not only as the visual organizer of the city but also as a prime source of information.

Many new highways and transit lines will be built by public agencies in our metropolitan areas in the next 20 years. The alignments and details of these routes could easily be planned to make traveling a delight as well as a necessity. The sequence of activities, open spaces, motions and details experienced along the route could be managed for the aesthetic pleasure of the moving observer. Each road could be given a coherent form and the intersections with other paths made clear. Names and visible character might be used to differentiate various roads and to explain their directions and destinations. This



ALTERNATIVE PLANS for an "inner ring" expressway to encircle central Boston are presented in this map. Gray line is the official route for the expressway, parts of which have already been constructed. Black line is an imaginary route devised by the author and his colleagues at M.I.T., their only criterion being the visual, aesthetic experience of people driving on the road and their only constraint being general reasonableness as to cost and travel function. The design was advanced not as something better than the official proposal but to illustrate how roads might be designed if visual form were dominant criterion. Broken line denotes tunnel.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

If you're planning a new shopping center, apartment or office building—chances are you can save money by installing a Garrett Total Energy System. Two of America's newest apartments did.

Salt Lake City, Utah

The elegant 12-story, 200-unit David-William apartment/hotel in Coral Gables is a new concept in South Florida living comfort. The Total Energy System, furnished by the City Gas Company of Florida, is designed around two Garrett-AiResearch gas turbines.

In Salt Lake City, 2,545 miles away, the distinctive Canyon Crest condominium also will take advantage of the efficiency and economy of a Garrett Total Energy System. This system, fueled with natural gas supplied by Mountain Fuel Supply Company, will utilize three Garrett-AiResearch gas turbines.

Both of these systems provide all of the electrical power, lighting, air conditioning, heating, and hot water for the buildings.

The heating, cooling and electrical requirements of Salt Lake City and Coral Gables are vastly different yet the versatile gas-turbine Total Energy System is inherently well suited to handle any environmental extreme, efficiently and economically.

Why choose Garrett-AiResearch for a total energy system?

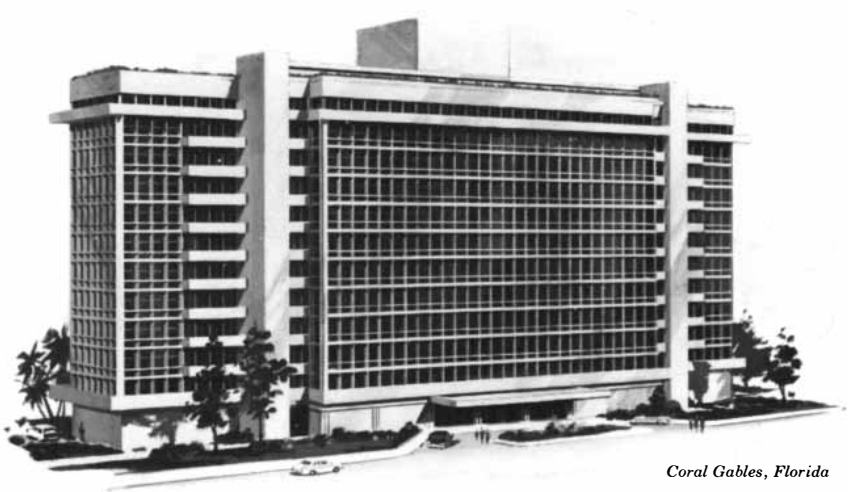
One of the main reasons is total system capability at Garrett. This not only includes combining reliable gas turbines with other system elements, it also assures complete design of an optimum system, single installation responsibility and dependable support service.

The main reason for using a Garrett Total Energy System is *to save money*.

We can make an economic study for your building to show how savings can be achieved. We can also provide information on either leasing or buying of this equipment.

So, if you are planning a building of 50,000 square feet or more—let Garrett-AiResearch show you how a Total Energy System will pay off.

Write to: J. A. Connell, AiResearch Manufacturing Division, 180 North Aviation Boulevard, El Segundo, California.



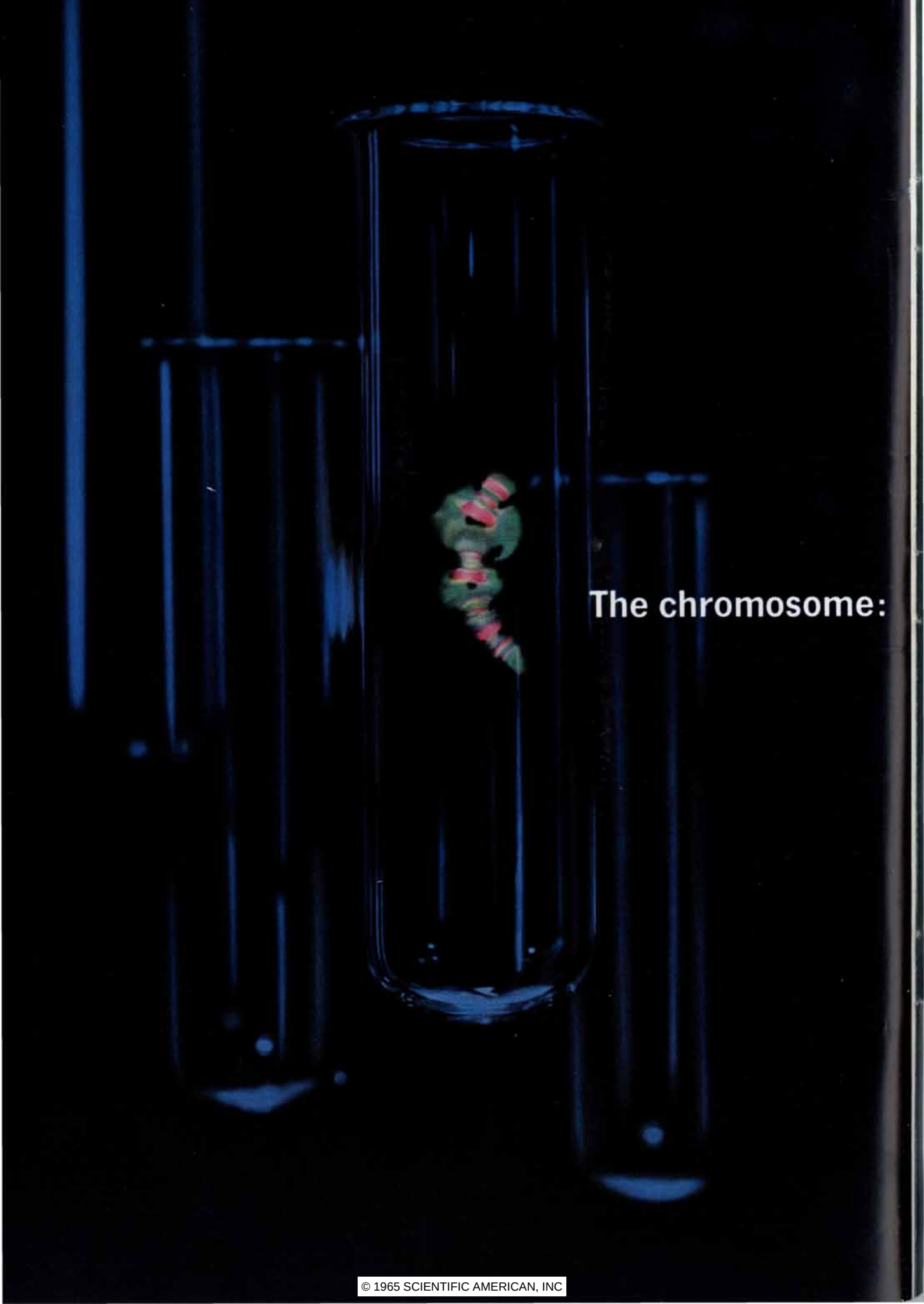
Coral Gables, Florida

Garrett *is* experience

GARRETT

AiResearch Manufacturing Divisions
Los Angeles • Phoenix

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Medical science's new frontier

Disease, the enemy of the city • Cities designed by early man for protection from enemies and natural hazards have always favored the spread of disease. This has sometimes decimated them; London's population dropped from about 450,000 to 350,000 in the plague years of 1664-65. Stepwise, medical science has learned to control the "plagues" by sanitation, immunization and the development of curative medicine such as antibiotics, and sulfa drugs. In the not too distant future some infectious diseases may be completely eliminated.

The increase in noninfectious disease • With the control of infectious diseases the incidence of chronic diseases such as heart disease, arteriosclerosis, hypertension, cancer, diabetes, multiple sclerosis, has increased. Now, the individuals saved from death by infectious disease are living long enough to have the chronic diseases. Diabetes is an interesting example of such a disease. Not only has there been an apparent increase in this disease as a result of better diagnostic methods and greater efforts to uncover early cases but also a real increase. This has been partially for the reason mentioned above and partially for another reason. Now through greatly improved methods of treatment, diabetics are living long enough and are healthy enough to have children and it has been shown that susceptibility to diabetes is hereditary. Consequently, we are faced with the paradox: The better our treatment methods become, the more children there will be carrying the defective gene. The importance of keeping these patients healthy and economically productive in the crowded world of tomorrow is obvious. We cannot cure diabetes but recent research indicates that if it is discovered early, there is hope of keeping it in check or even preventing it from becoming manifest.

The subtle enemy • Like diabetes, many of the other chronic diseases are to some degree inheritable so that the more successful we are in treating them the more of them there will be. Here our enemy is not an external agent like a microorganism or a virus that we can fight and destroy but an inherent part of the individual buried deep in every cell of his body.

But still, cure and prevention are not entirely out of the question. We are now learning considerable about the chemistry of desoxyribonucleic acid (DNA), the complex chemical which carries the genetic code. Furthermore, we now know that some substances such as certain steroid hormones act in the nucleus to influence the production of messenger ribonucleic acid (RNA) which directly governs metabolic processes in the cell.

It is, therefore, now possible for the biochemist to enter the nucleus and study the production of the metabolic regulators of the cytoplasmic reactions he is already familiar with. The illustration shows a chromosome placed in a test tube symbolically. In the swollen region messenger RNA is actively being produced.

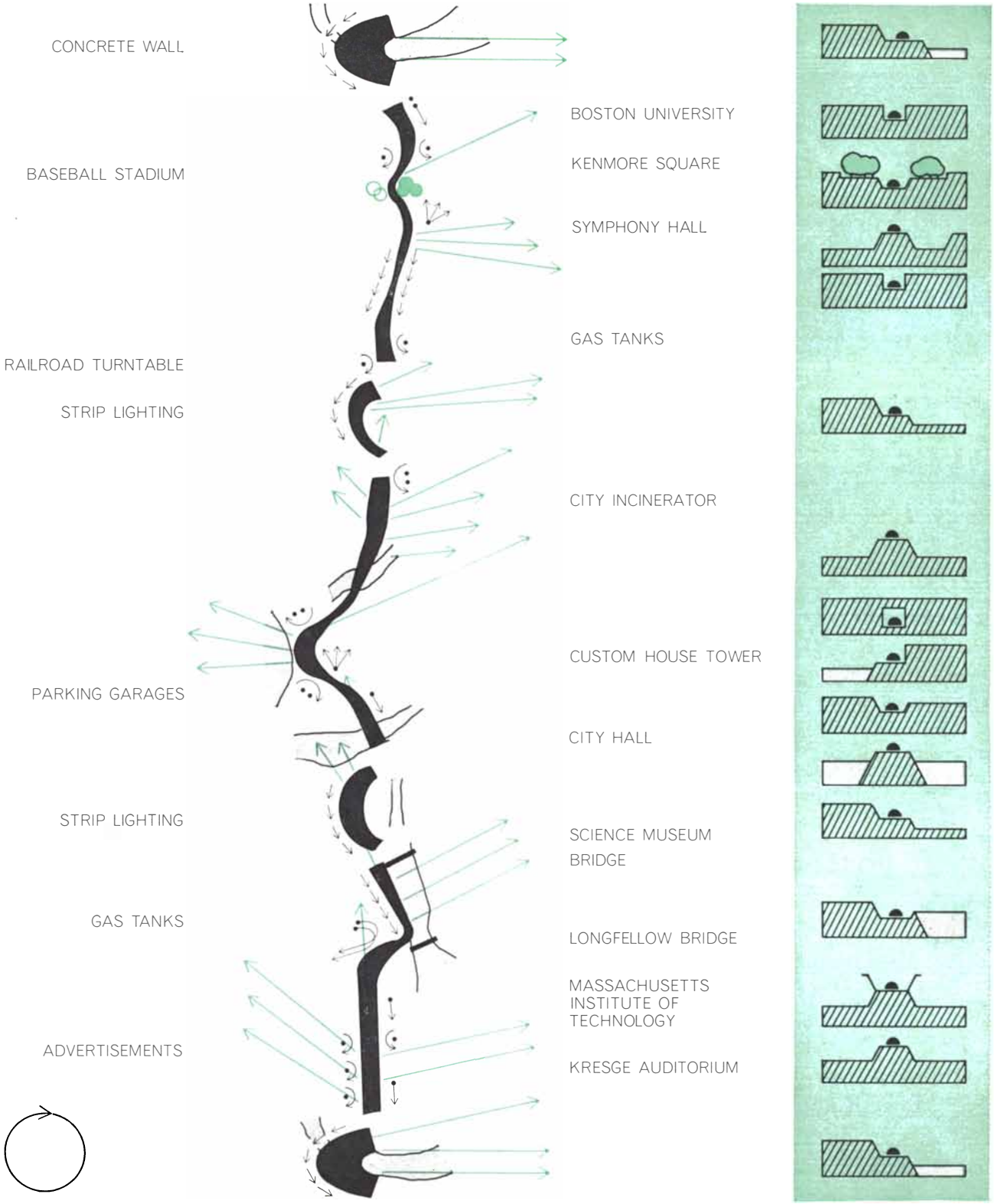
A few years ago the advanced biologist talked about reactions at the "cellular level". In the near future the talk will be of reactions at the chromosomal level. Chromosomal biochemistry and pharmacology have come into being.

Upjohn

Medicine...
Designed for health...
Produced with care

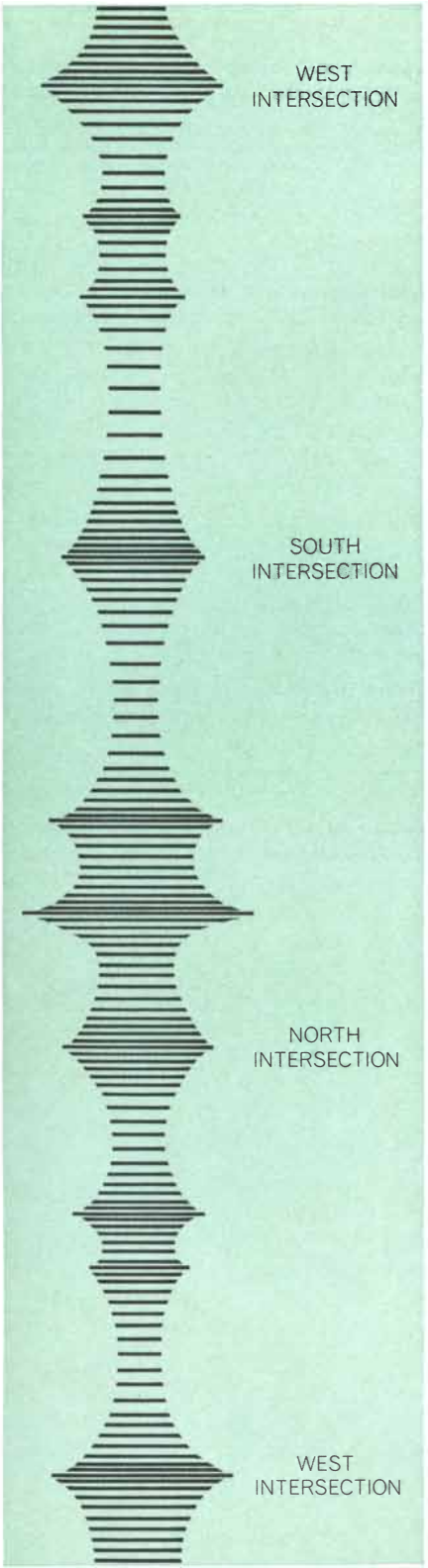
Copyright 1965, The Upjohn Company, Kalamazoo, Mich.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



INTERPRETATIVE DRAWINGS of the proposed expressway route indicated by the black line in the map on page 214 are intended to represent the complete, sequential experience of motion, space, light, texture and orientation in an abstract, shorthand way. The roughly triangular route has been straightened out by breaking it at the corner intersections, so that it can be read as a continuous linear sequence. The drawings at left represent the sensations of space, motion and view for a clockwise trip around the route. Widening of roadway signifies ascent; narrowing, descent. The small black arrows beside the route indicate the apparent motion of the visual field at various points; where a single important object is being referred to a dot is appended to the arrow. The large colored arrows point toward particularly interesting landmarks, several of which are named. The drawings at center are cross sections that show some of the characteristics of the space being traversed (enclosing surfaces and so on); here a half-dot indi-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



cates the elevation of the traveler. At right is an even more abstract notation, which merely shows the location and timing of major visual events, or the level of general visual intensity, without further specification. Basic visual rhythm of this particular route is set by recurrent intersections, each followed by a double climax of visual intensity.

is a new art form that could add immeasurable richness to city life.

I would press hard for a diversity of routes, vehicles and styles of movement. The network would offer a variety of sequences that might be played in many combinations. Some routes would be designed as pleasureways, planned more for the motion along them to be enjoyed than for the simple function of circulation. There would be direct lines for people in a hurry and slow, leisurely journeys for people on tour; challenging roads that tested a driver's skill and safe, easy means of transport for the infirm. Independent networks would be built not only for rail and automobile traffic but also for walking, bicycling, riding and movement by water. New modes of travel could be developed, for example an economical transit system for the low-density suburbs (where a person without a car is now immobilized), or a safe, easily controlled vehicle (locatable on call by radio) in which children might roam with the freedom they once had in rural areas or small towns. Innovations in the means of travel might well be a public planning function.

The kind of action I am urging is not confined to developing new methods for new roads. It applies also to our present streets and highways, which—unpleasant, illegible and dangerous as they are—will be with us for at least another generation. Much could be done to improve these roads, by opening attractive views and closing ugly ones, by changing lighting and pavement textures, by adding interesting roadside detail, by planting, and by designing more informative and meaningful signs.

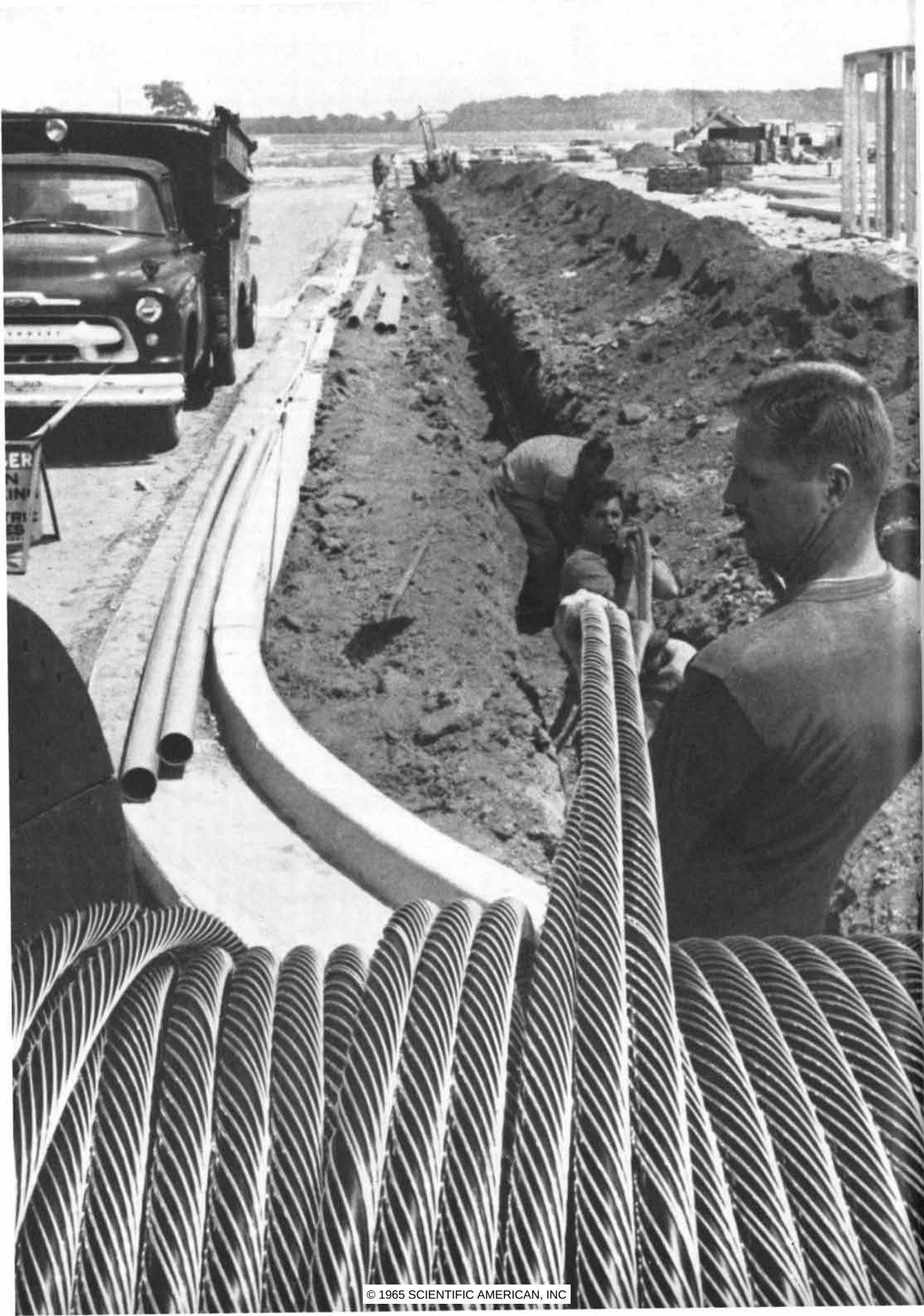
We need not look forward with gloom to the future of the city. None of these proposals depend on freezing the city as it is or turning it back to some imaginary golden past. Metropolitan growth and "scatteration" at low densities, which is an expression of overriding preference on the part of a great majority of our people, could be welcomed, not bemoaned. There is no inherent reason why life in a metropolis, however large the city, should be unpleasant or restrictive, why it cannot be a satisfactory ground for human survival and development, why its people should be unable to look on it as a beloved landscape.

We cling to the notion of a world with an urban inside and a rural outside, divided between the exciting but dirty and disagreeable city and the placid countryside where people live in dull good health. The contrast is ceasing to have any validity. There have been artificial environments in the past that were cherished by their inhabitants with passionate attachment; most farm landscapes were of this kind. The sense of being at home does not depend on tidiness or tininess but on an active relation between men and their landscape, a pervasive meaningfulness in what they see. This meaningfulness is as possible in the city as in any other place, and probably more so.

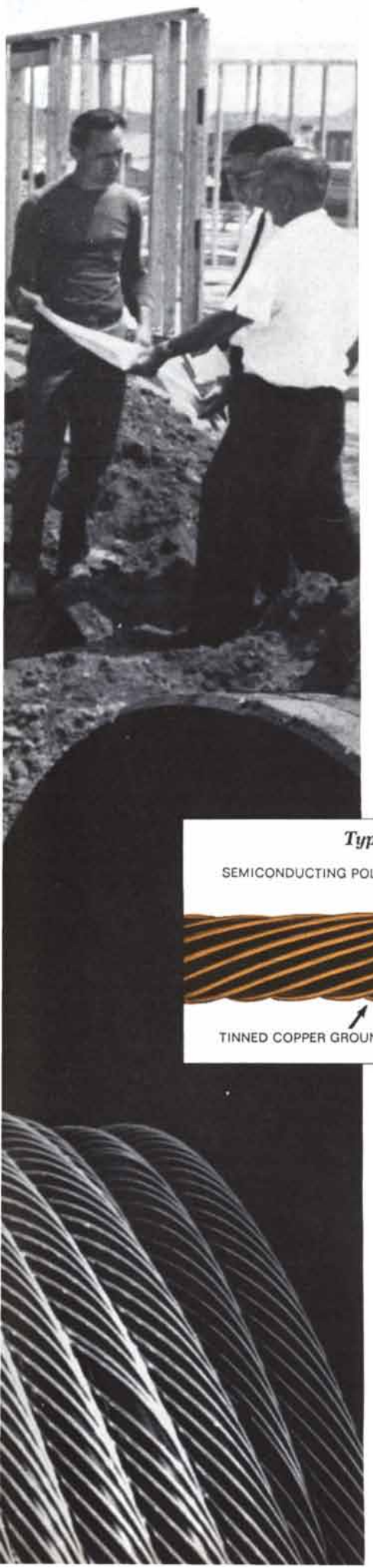
For perhaps the first time in history we have the means of producing an enjoyable environment for everyone. It need not be saved for vacations but can be achieved in the world into which we wake every day. At the same moment we are becoming highly aware of the ugliness and discomfort the urban colossus now imposes on most of its inhabitants. Means and conscience should go together. Vast, drab and chaotic, the colossus looks permanent but is in fact changing rapidly. Its enormity, its complexity and changefulness, the diversity of function and life style, our scale of control in relation to the whole—all cause us to doubt our ability to manage the quality of our surroundings. Strategic action at the metropolitan scale is desperately needed. It is easy to criticize the city. What is not so obvious are its potentialities for satisfaction and delight, potentialities arising not just from the quality of the intimate setting—the house and its neighbors—but from the form of the city on the large scale. Although the quality of the local environment is also important, I have emphasized the large-scale possibilities since they are new and not so well known.

Our speculations on the problems of a world city have picked out at least three points of leverage for improving large-scale environmental quality: the movement system, the array of centers and the pattern of open spaces. We can imagine new possibilities for each of these, attractive directions for innovation in public policy. To this must be added the more traditional concerns for the adequacy and equity of housing and local services, the quality of site design, the control of noise, climate and the pollution of water and air. We could now begin to convert the real, existing metropolis into an environment in which men would take pride and pleasure. It could be made into something artificial in the old-fashioned sense of the word: a work of art, fitted to human purpose.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

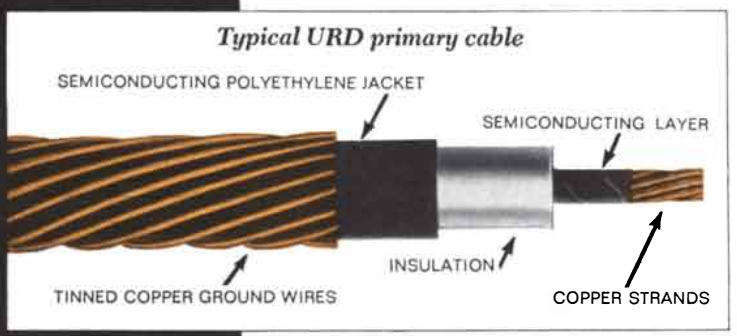


When power goes underground, copper carries it best

RELIABILITY AND LONGER LIFE for a modern community's Underground Residential Distribution system are two distinct advantages of non-corrosive copper.

America thrilled to the sight of poles and wires 100 years ago, for as they were raised, so were our standards of living. But in the new cities of today and the planned cities of tomorrow, a change is in the making. Underground Residential Distribution (URD) is becoming part of the modern scene. As distribution lines are needed, more are going underground...and reliable, non-corrosive copper is first choice to deliver the power best.

Typical URD primary cable



Copper is the best underground conductor—here's why.

Since electricity first became available commercially, experience has proven copper to be the best conductor for transmission and distribution systems. Copper is, today, the main artery for power distribution in cities.

In evaluating conductors, electric utility engineers are faced with a serious responsibility. They must be certain they are not committing their company to any unnecessary future maintenance expense or their customers to an outage-prone installation. Because of its unique non-corrosive properties, copper is known to offer greater reliability than any other metal for URD. For example, a copper conductor would not be affected in the event of moisture penetration.

Another advantage is copper's greater tensile strength, which reduces the problem of breakage at termination. Also, mating copper conductors with copper connectors (and most modern transformers come with copper lugs) eliminates the possibility of galvanic reaction which could cause power failure.

What progress is URD making?

Today, URD is being installed in new residential areas from coast-to-coast. Adding impetus to these modernization efforts are cooperating municipal authorities, architects and home builders. And in numerous sections of the country, research is making definite and important strides toward lowering costs, thereby bringing the benefits of URD to modestly-priced home developments.

The copper industry can help you with your URD planning.

Through the industry's new Copper Development Association, an information program on URD has been designed to furnish technical data and case histories to all those interested in Underground Residential Distribution. Inquiries should be directed to *URD Information Office, 405 Lexington Avenue, New York, New York 10017.* 602/5

COPPER DEVELOPMENT ASSOCIATION INC.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

MATHEMATICAL GAMES

The "superellipse": a curve that lies between the ellipse and the rectangle

by Martin Gardner

Civilized man is surrounded on all sides, indoors and out, by a subtle, seldom-noticed conflict between two ancient ways of shaping things: the orthogonal and the round. Cars on circular wheels, guided by hands on circular steering wheels, move along streets that intersect like the lines of a rectangular lattice. Buildings and houses are made up mostly of right angles, relieved occasionally by circular domes and windows. At rectangular or circular tables, with rectangular napkins on our laps, we eat from circular plates and drink from glasses with circular cross sections. We light cylindrical cigarettes with matches torn from rectangular packs, and we pay the rectangular bill with rectangular bank notes and circular coins.

Even our games combine the orthogonal and the round. Most outdoor sports are played with spherical balls on rectangular fields. Indoor games, from pool to checkers, are similar combinations of the round and the rectangular. Rectangular playing cards are held in a fanlike circular array. The very letters on this rectangular page are patchworks of right angles and circular arcs. Wherever one looks the scene swarms with squares and circles and their affinely stretched forms: rectangles and ellipses. (In a sense the ellipse is more common than the circle, because every circle appears elliptical when seen from an angle.) In the new Op paintings and textile designs, discussed here in July, squares, circles, rectangles and ellipses jangle against one another as violently as they do in daily life.

The Danish writer and inventor Piet Hein recently asked himself a fascinating question: What is the simplest and most pleasing closed curve that mediates fairly between these two clashing tendencies? Originally a scientist, Piet Hein (he is always spoken of by both names) is well known throughout Scandinavia for his 24 enormously popular volumes of gracefully aphoristic poems (which critics have likened to the epigrams of Martial) and for his writings on scientific and humanistic topics. To readers of this department he is best known as the inventor of the game Hex (July, 1957), of a new game similar to nim (February, 1958), of the Soma cube (September, 1958), of a braiding game (December, 1959) and of other remarkable recreations. He was a friend of the late Norbert Wiener, whose last book, *God and Golem, Inc.*, is dedicated to him.

The question Piet Hein asked himself had been suggested by a knotty city-planning problem that first arose in 1959 in Sweden. Many years earlier Stockholm had decided to raze and rebuild a congested section of old houses and narrow streets in the heart of the city, and after World War II this enormous and costly program got under way [see "Stockholm: A Planned City," by Göran Sidenbladh, page 106]. Two broad new traffic arteries running north-south and east-west have been cut through the center of the city. At the intersection of these avenues a large rectangular space about 200 yards long is being laid out. At its center will be an oval basin with a fountain surrounded by a large oval pool containing several hundred smaller fountains. Daylight will filter through the pool's translucent bottom into an oval self-service restaurant, below street level, surrounded by oval rings of pillars and shops. Below that there will be two more oval floors for dining and dancing, cloakrooms and kitchen.

In planning the exact shape of this center the Swedish architects ran into unexpected snags. The ellipse had to be rejected because its pointed ends would interfere with smooth traffic flow around it; moreover, it did not fit harmoniously into the rectangular space. The city planners next tried a curve made up of eight circular arcs, but it had a patched-together look with ugly

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Who's on first? Mr. Bruning, that's who!

Recently, in these three major-league towns, a total of 280 of our competitor's office copiers were turned in for Bruning dry copiers.

During the same period (to tell the whole story) 30 Bruning dry copiers were turned in for other makes.

280 to 30. How about that?

Mr. Bruning keeps hitting for a good reason: his wonderful electrostatic copying machine produces copies twice as fast as his main competitor's, often at half the cost.

Copies cost as little as 2½ cents apiece, including materials and depreciation for volume purchasers. That gives us (and you) the lowest cost per copy in the dry copying field.

You can copy documents from check size up to 11 inches wide by any length. Our main competitor can only handle documents up to 9 x 14. And, depending on your needs, you can buy, rent or lease a Bruning copier.

Your Bruning man is warming up now. He can prove everything we've said in a dramatic side-by-side demonstration with whatever copier you're now using. You'll find him in the Yellow Pages under Bruning or Addressograph Multigraph in 130 major cities. Or write Dept. A, Mt. Prospect, Ill.

Bruning
DIVISION OF
ADDRESSOGRAPH MULTIGRAPH CORP

Bruning is a U.S. Reg. Trademark of A.M. Corp.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

"jumps" of curvature in eight places. In addition, plans called for nesting different sizes of the oval shape, and the eight-arc curve refused to nest in a pleasing way.

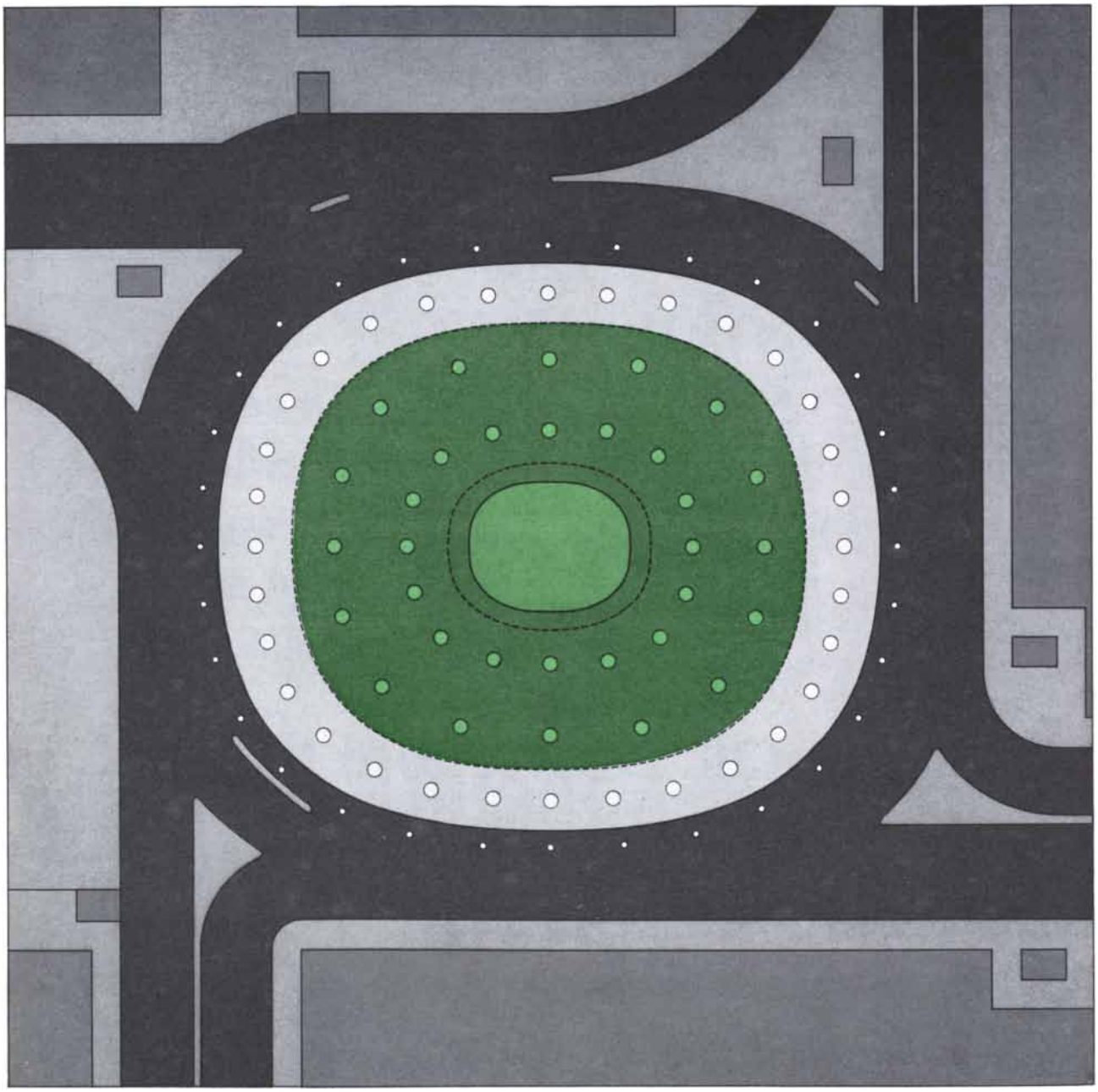
At this stage the architectural team in charge of the project consulted Piet Hein. It was just the kind of problem that appealed to his combined mathematical and artistic imagination, his sense of humor and his knack of thinking creatively in unexpected directions. What kind of curve, less pointed than the ellipse, could he discover that would nest pleasingly and fit harmoniously into the rectangular open space at the heart of Stockholm?

To understand Piet Hein's novel answer we must first consider the ellipse, as he did, as a special case of a more general family of curves with the following formula in Cartesian coordinates,

$$\frac{x^n}{a^n} + \frac{y^n}{b^n} = 1,$$

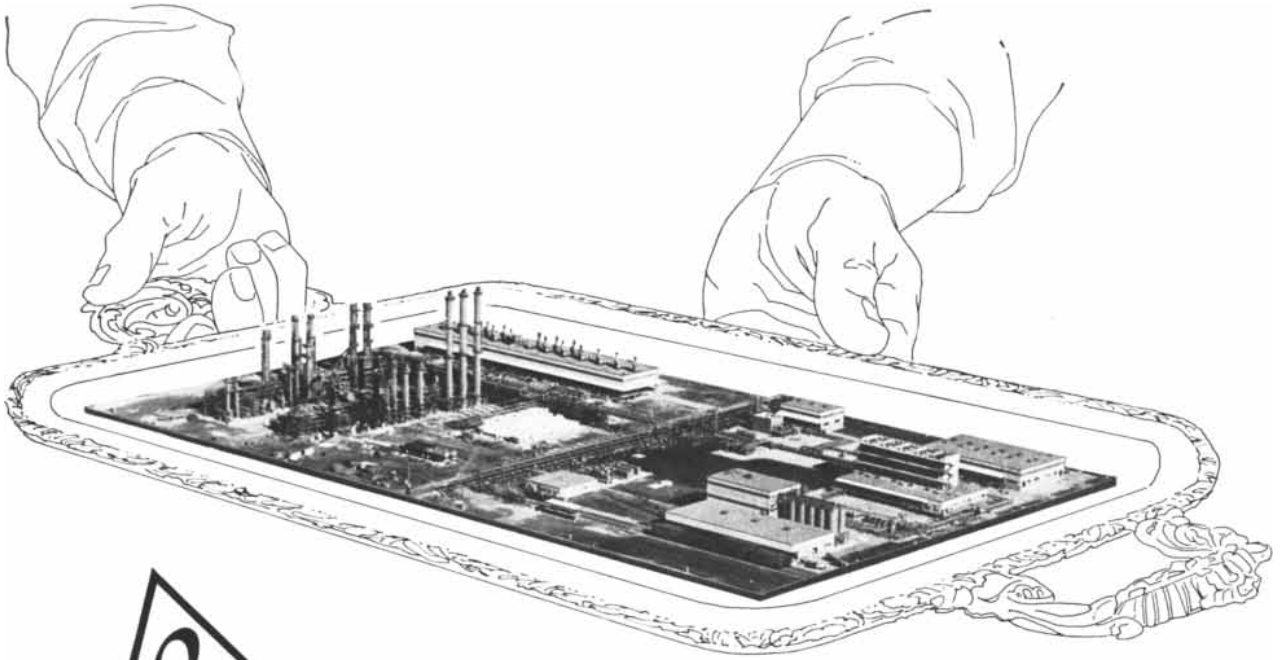
where a and b are unequal parameters (arbitrary constants) that represent the two semiaxes of the curve, and n is any positive real number. When $n = 2$, the real values of x and y that satisfy the equation (in modern jargon, its "solution set") determine the points on the graph that lie on an ellipse with its center at the origin of the two coordinates. As n decreases from 2 to 1, the oval becomes more pointed at its ends ("subellipses," Piet Hein calls them). When $n = 1$, the figure is a parallelogram. When n is less than 1, the four sides are concave curves that become increasingly concave as n approaches 0. At $n = 0$ they degenerate into two crossed straight lines.

If n is allowed to increase above 2,



Plan of Stockholm's underground restaurants (broken-line superellipses) *and the pools above them* (solid-line superellipses)

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



BROWNBILT

...have it your way

We'll design, engineer, construct. One contract. Or maybe you'd prefer designing and purchasing on your own. We'll be happy to do the balance. We're flexible. Whatever your plant design/construction requirements, large or small, we're ready . . . whenever you are.

One more item. We must insist on a couple of things. Like finishing the job on time and in the budget ballpark. It's gotten to be quite a thing with us. Have to protect our reputation.

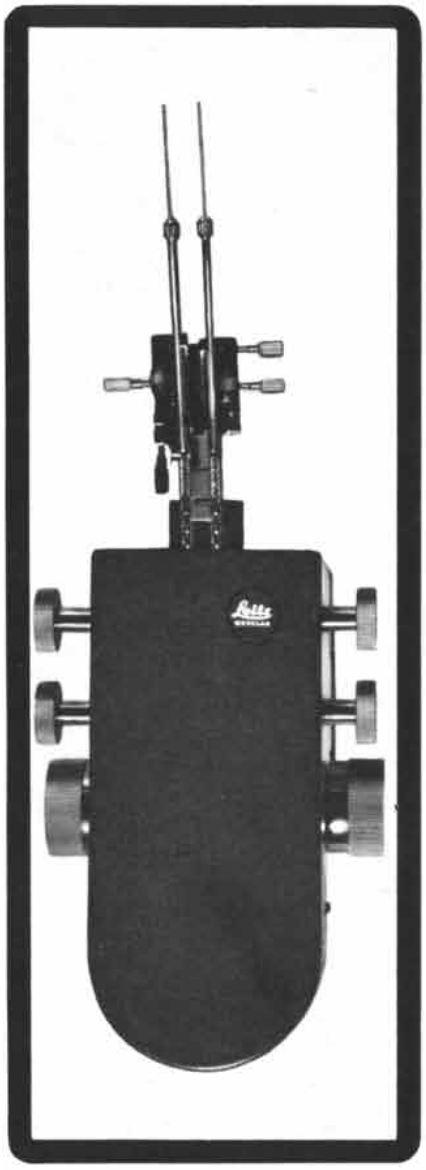
BROWN & ROOT INC.

ENGINEERS • CONSTRUCTORS

P. O. BOX 3, HOUSTON, TEXAS 77001 • CABLE ADDRESS: BROWN BILT

NEW YORK • THE HAGUE • LONDON • EDMONTON • CARACAS • MONTREAL • SAO PAULO • WASHINGTON • MEXICO D. F. • SAN JUAN

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

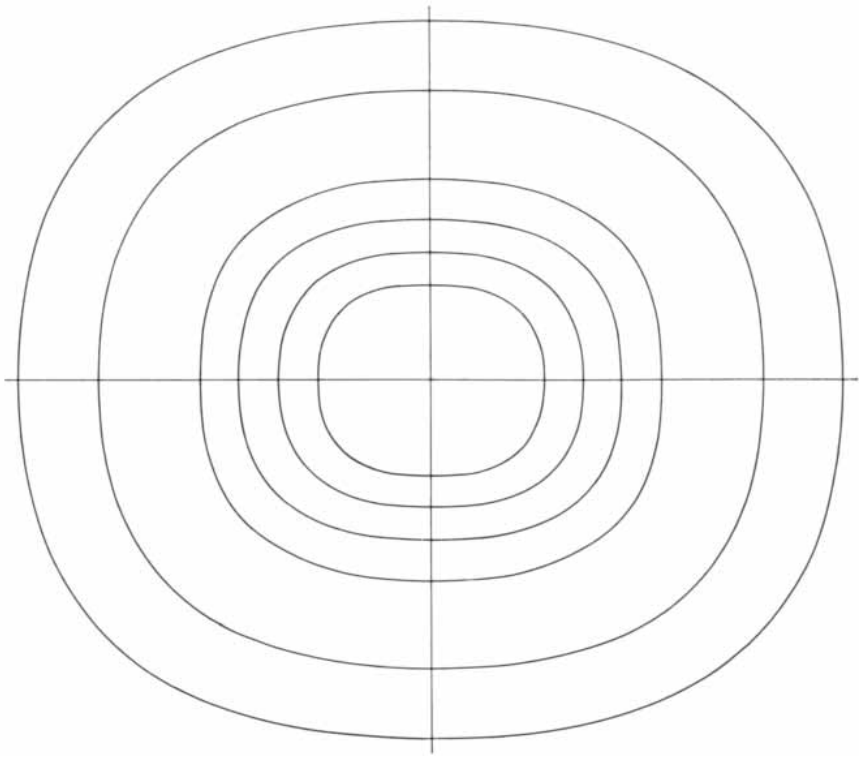


LEITZ
MICROMANIPULATOR

Micromanipulation with the light touch

Deft manipulation can now be achieved in microsurgery and other similar applications with unexcelled accuracy. The motion reduction system is entirely mechanical and free from backlash or play. It permits continuous direct control of microsubjects in two coordinates by straight-line movements of a single control lever...plus independent vertical movement—all with one-hand operation. Biologists can manipulate cells, introduce chemicals by microinjection. Engineers can handle the most delicate parts. Write for full information on the Leitz Micromanipulator, or ask for a free demonstration. 50264

E. LEITZ, INC., 468 PARK AVE. SO., NEW YORK, N.Y.
Distributors of the world-famous products of Ernst Leitz G.m.b.H., Wetzlar, Germany—Ernst Leitz Canada, Ltd.



Concentric superellipses

the oval develops flatter and flatter sides, becoming more and more like a rectangle; indeed, the rectangle is its limit as n approaches infinity. At what point is such a curve most pleasing to the eye? Piet Hein settled on $n = 2\frac{1}{2}$. With the help of a computer, 400 coordinate pairs were calculated to 15 decimal places, and larger, precise curves were drawn in many different sizes, all with the same height-width ratios (to conform with the proportions of the open space at the center of Stockholm) The curves proved to be strangely satisfying, neither too rounded nor too orthogonal, a happy blend of elliptical and rectangular beauty. Moreover, such curves could be nested, as shown in the illustrations on page 224 and above, to give a strong feeling of harmony and parallelism between the concentric ovals. Piet Hein calls all such curves with exponents above 2 "superellipses." Stockholm immediately accepted the 2½-exponent superellipse as the basic motif of its new center. The huge, partly subterranean structure is now under construction. When the entire center is finally completed—perhaps in 1967—it is expected to be one of the great tourist attractions (certainly for mathematicians!) of Sweden.

Meanwhile Piet Hein's superellipse has been enthusiastically adopted by Bruno Mathsson, a well-known Swedish furniture designer. He first produced a variety of superelliptical desks, now in the offices of many Swedish executives, and has since followed with superelliptical tables, chairs and beds. (Who needs the corners?) Industries in Denmark, Sweden, Norway and Finland have turned to Piet Hein for solutions to various orthogonal-v.-circular problems, and in recent months he has been working on superelliptical furniture, dishes, coasters, lamps, silverware, textile patterns and so on. The tables, chairs and beds embody another Piet Hein invention: unusual self-clamping legs that can be removed and attached with great ease.

"The superellipse has the same convincing unity as the circle and ellipse, but it is less obvious and less banal," Piet Hein wrote recently in the leading Danish magazine devoted to applied arts and industrial design. (The magazine's white cover for that issue bore only the stark black line of a superellipse, captioned with the formula of the curve.)

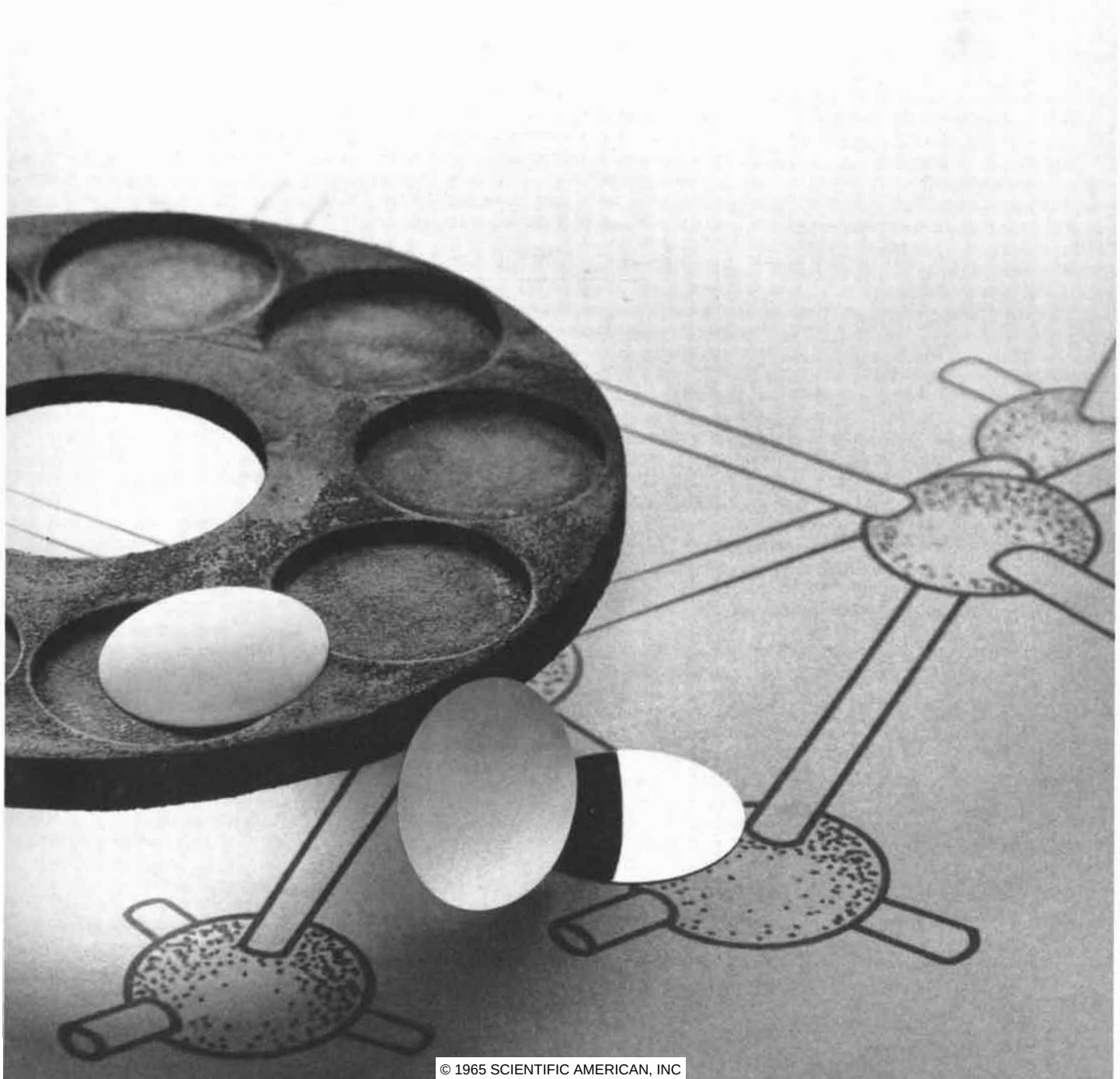
"The superellipse is more than just a new fad," Piet Hein continued; "it is a relief from the straitjacket of the simpler curves of first and second powers, the straight line and the conic sections." Incidentally, one must not confuse the

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

CIRCUIT DESIGNER'S DREAM

A transistor that would exhibit only the desirable parameters of both high and low resistivity starting materials used to be a circuit designer's dream. No more. Now he has the benefit of a discovery originally made by Bell Telephone Laboratories and engineered for production by Western Electric. ☐ The discovery: epitaxial growth. Bell Labs found that silicon tetrachloride vapors decompose and deposit pure crystalline silicon when they touch any surface with a temperature on the order of 1200° C; that if the surface happens to be pure crystalline silicon to start with, the deposit assumes all of its crystal lattice properties except its resistivity. That can be controlled by adding the proper impurity elements to the $SiCl_4$. ☐ Following this discovery, Western Electric engineers designed equipment that would deposit a high resistivity epitaxial layer on a number of low resistivity substrates at once. Each substrate could thereafter be cut up into several thousand individual transistor chips. It is this equipment, or equipment very much like it, which has now become the industry-wide standard. Such developments are to be expected from the close working relationship between Bell Laboratories and Western Electric. It is progress dedicated to the continuing improvement of the world's finest communications system—the Bell System.

Western Electric
MANUFACTURING & SUPPLY UNIT OF THE BELL SYSTEM



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Senior Boeing Openings in Flight Technology

Boeing's Aero-Space Division has immediate openings in Seattle for Flight Technology engineers and scientists to participate in current missile and space programs, and future aerospace system studies.

Challenging assignments, as listed below, exist on strategic, tactical and defensive missile systems, and on lunar and planetary exploration programs. Current Boeing programs include the Minuteman ICBM, Lunar Orbiter, Hibex Booster, high energy upper stages, and related research projects. Boeing is also a contender for advanced space programs of the future, including Voyager.

Flight Mechanics, Guidance & Flight Control–Responsibilities include analyses and simulation of flight and attitude control systems, reaction controls, thrust vectoring, advanced control systems and logic for missiles, boosters and space vehicles. Also, studies in space flight and orbital mechanics including mission anaylses, trajectory design, orbit determination, guidance law definition, optimization of coasting and thrusting trajectories, and flight operations soft-ware.

Propulsion – Areas of involvement include propellants and combustion, cryogenics, liquid, solid and airbreather chemical propulsion systems, advanced research in electrical and nuclear propulsion.

Environmental Control, Power and Equipment – Assignments involve research and development in environmental control, thermophysics, secondary power, life support systems for space flight vehicles, docking mechanisms, and ground support equipment.

Aerothermodynamics – Investigations in terrestrial and extra-terrestrial atmospheric flight and re-entry problems.

These activities are supported by the most up-to-date laboratory and test facilities. Requirements are a B.S., M.S. or Ph.D. in engineering, physics, chemistry or mathematics.

Salaries are competitively commensurate with professional qualifications. Travel and moving allowances are paid to newly hired personnel. Boeing is an equal opportunity employer and complies with the provisions of the Civil Rights Act of 1964.

Send your resume, today,
to Mr. Lawrence W. Blakeley,
The Boeing Company,
P.O. Box 3822-STE,
Seattle, Washington 98124.

BOEING
AERO-SPACE DIVISION

Piet Hein superellipse with the superficially similar potato-shaped curves one often sees, particularly on the face of television sets. These are seldom more than oval patchworks of different kinds of arc, and they lack any simple formula that gives aesthetic unity to the curve.

When the axes of an ellipse are equal, it is of course a circle. If in the circle's formula, $x^2 + y^2 = 1$, the exponent 2 is replaced by a higher number, the graphed curve becomes what Piet Hein calls the "supercircle." At 2½ it is a genuine "squared circle" in the sense that it is artistically midway between the two extremes. The changing shapes of curves with the general formula $x^n + y^n = 1$, as n varies from 0 to infinity, are graphed below. If the graph could be stretched uniformly along one axis (one of the affine transformations), it would depict the family of curves of which the ellipse, subellipses and superellipses are members.

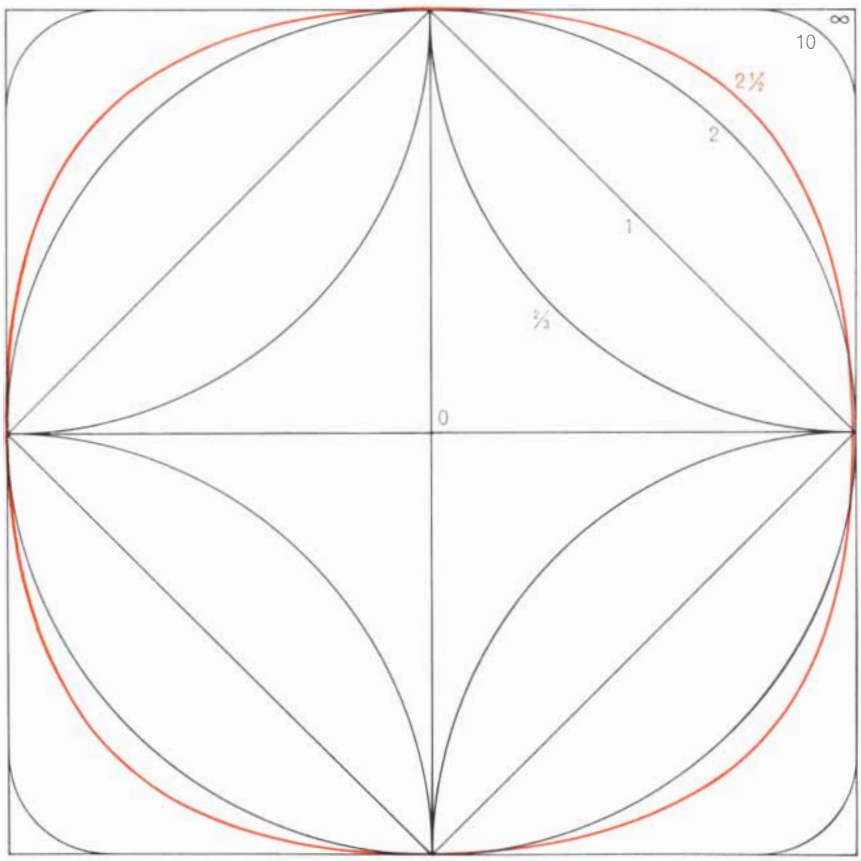
In the same way one can raise the exponent in the corresponding Cartesian formulas for spheres and ellipsoids to obtain what Piet Hein calls "superspheres" and "superellipsoids." If the exponent is 2½, such solids can be regarded as spheres and ellipsoids that are halfway along the road to being cubes and bricks.

The true ellipsoid, with three unequal axes, has the formula

$$\frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} + \frac{z^2}{c^2} = 1,$$

where a, b and c are unequal parameters representing half the length of each axis. When the three parameters are equal, the figure is a sphere. When only two are equal, the surface is called an "ellipsoid of rotation" or a spheroid. It is produced by rotating an ellipse on either of its axes. If the rotation is on the longer axis, the result is a prolate spheroid—a kind of egg shape with circular cross sections perpendicular to the axis.

It turns out that a solid model of a prolate spheroid, with homogeneous density, will no more balance upright on either end than a chicken egg will, unless one applies to the egg a stratagem usually credited to Columbus. Columbus returned to Spain in 1493 after having discovered America, thinking that the new land was India and that he had proved the earth to be round. At



Supercircle (color) *and related curves*

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Thomas Robert Malthus (1766-1834)

Woodcarving by William Ransom photographed by Max Yavno

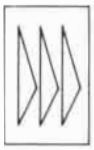
DARWIN'S CLUE—"In October 1838 . . . I happened to read for amusement 'Malthus on Population,'[1] and being well prepared to appreciate the struggle for existence . . . it at once struck me that under these circumstances favourable variations would tend to be preserved, and unfavourable ones to be destroyed . . . Here, then, I had at last got a theory by which to work . . .'"[2]

[1] *An Essay on the Principles of Population,* 1798.
[2] *Life and Letters of Darwin,* 1887.

INTERACTIONS OF DIVERSE DISCIPLINES - 1

A single discipline, the 18th century political science of Malthus, influenced Darwin. For more than a decade Planning Research Corporation has successfully employed *multi*disciplined teams, wherein classical disciplines interact with the new management and behavioral sciences to solve the most complex of problems. Several such teams are now at work on urban and area planning projects whose critical aspects have been clearly recognized by far-seeing professional planners in the civil service and industry.

The world was unaware of the significance of the population crisis which Malthus foresaw; but today a growing number of State and local governments, and industries, are becoming aware of the significance to them of future city configurations, probable living environments, modes of transportation, and the implications of social forces and new technologies. Write for particulars of the Planning Research approach to these problems. Address: Dr. Philip Neff, Vice President.



PLANNING RESEARCH CORPORATION

Home office: 1100 Glendon Avenue, Los Angeles, California 90024

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

IDEAS on Metropolitan Problems

for you from CED

The Committee for Economic Development is made up of 200 business and university leaders. Working in subcommittees with academic advisors, they have been deeply concerned with metropolitan growth problems for almost a decade. Now CED reports are helping business, professional, and government leaders to find solutions to the urgent problems of metropolitan areas.

CED is a nonprofit, nonpartisan, educational and research organization whose objective publications deal with problems affecting the country's economic health.

Either one of these publications **FREE**

CED, 711 Fifth Ave., New York, N.Y. 10022
Please send me FREE copy of

Ⓐ ☐ Guiding Metropolitan Growth

OR

Ⓑ ☐ Developing Metropolitan Transportation Policies

Name_____

Address_____

☐ Business ☐ Education ☐ Professional

Barcelona a banquet was given in his honor. This is how Girolamo Benzoni, in his *History of the New World* (Venice, 1565), tells the story (I quote from an early English translation):

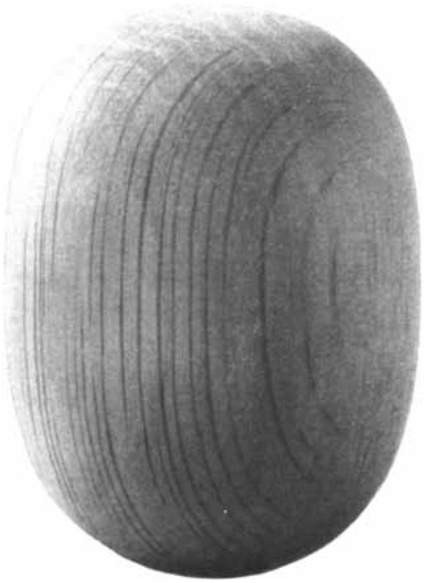
"Columbus, being at a party with many noble Spaniards... one of them undertook to say: 'Mr. Christopher, even if you had not found the Indies, we should not have been devoid of a man who would have attempted the same thing that you did, here in our own country of Spain, as it is full of great men clever in cosmography and literature.' Columbus said nothing in answer to these words, but having desired an egg to be brought to him, he placed it on the table saying: 'Gentlemen, I will lay a wager with any of you, that you will not make this egg stand up as I will, naked and without anything at all.' They all tried, and no one succeeded in making it stand up. When the egg came round to the hands of Columbus, by beating it down on the table he fixed it, having thus crushed a little of one end; wherefore all remained confused, understanding what he would have said: That after the deed is done, everybody knows how to do it."

The story may be true, but a suspiciously similar story had been told 15 years earlier by Giorgio Vasari in his celebrated *Lives of the Most Eminent Painters, Sculptors and Architects* (Florence, 1550). Young Filippo Brunelleschi, the Italian architect, had designed an unusually large and heavy dome for Santa Maria del Fiore, a cathedral in Florence. City officials had asked to see his model, but he refused, "proposing instead... that whosoever could make an egg stand upright on a flat piece of marble should build the cupola, since thus each man's intellect would be discerned. Taking an egg, therefore, all those Masters sought to make it stand upright, but not one could find a way. Whereupon Filippo, being told to make it stand, took it graciously, and, giving one end of it a blow on the flat piece of marble, made it stand upright. The craftsmen protested that they could have done the same; but Filippo answered, laughing, that they could also have raised the cupola, if they had seen the model or the design. And so it was resolved that he should be commissioned to carry out this work."

The story has a topper. When the great dome was finally completed (many years later, but decades before Columbus' first voyage), it had the shape of half an egg, flattened at the end.

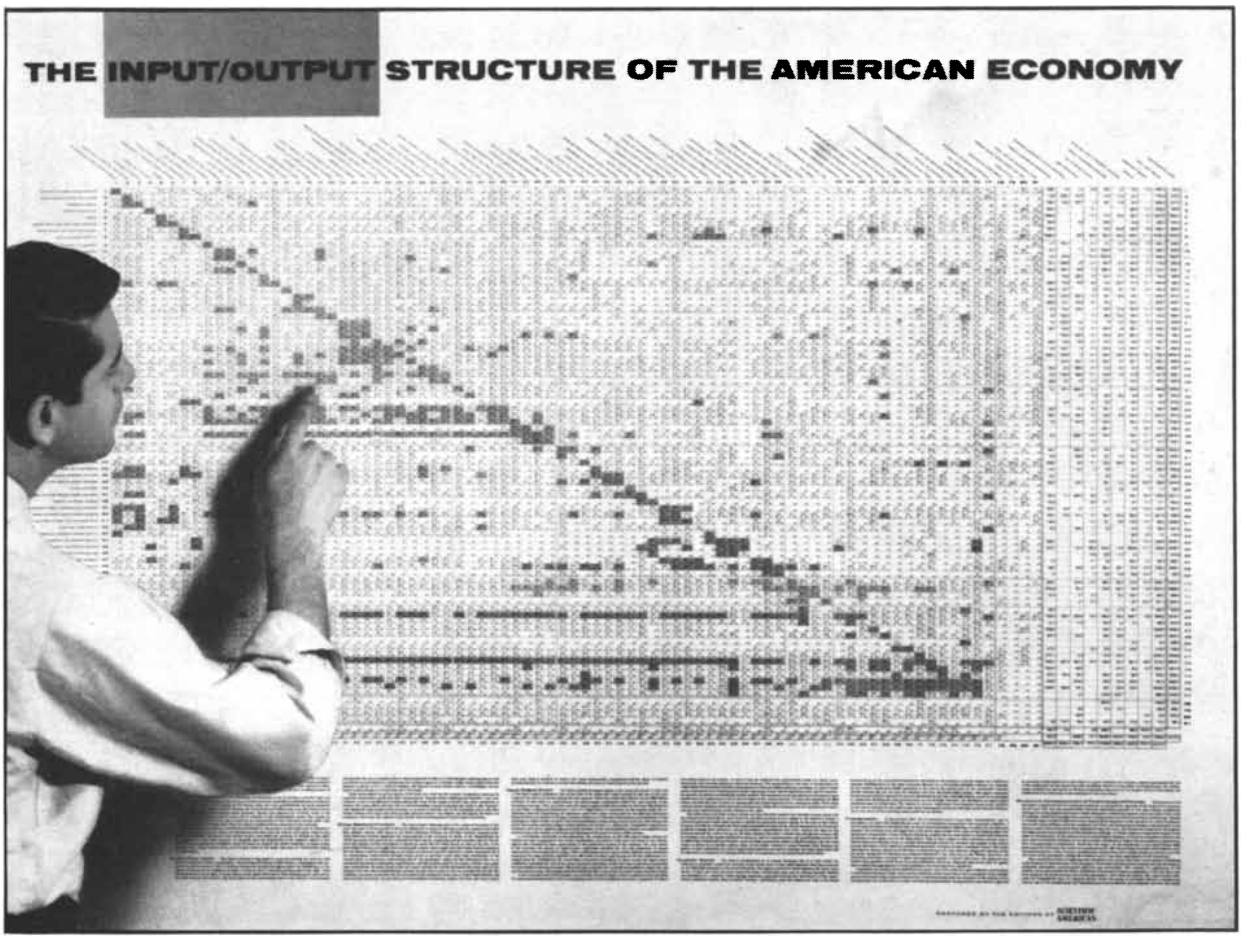
What does all this have to do with supereggs? Well, Piet Hein (my source, by the way, for the references on Columbus and Brunelleschi) discovered that a solid model of a 2½-exponent superegg—indeed, a superegg of *any* exponent—if not too tall for its width, balances immediately on either end without any sort of skulduggery! Indeed, dozens of chubby wooden and silver supereggs are now standing politely and permanently on their ends all over Scandinavia.

Consider the wooden superegg shown on this page, which has an exponent of 2½ and a height-width ratio of 4:3. It *looks* as if it should topple over, but it does not. This spooky stability of the superegg (on both ends) can be taken as symbolic of the superelliptical balance between the orthogonal and the round, which is in turn a pleasant symbol for the balanced mind of individuals such as Piet Hein who mediate so successfully between C. P. Snow's "two cultures." With Piet Hein's cooperation, the late Just Lunning, president of Georg Jensen Inc. in New York City, had a balancing silver superegg made with an exponent of 2½ and a height-width ratio of 6:5, 15 centimeters high and 12½ centimeters wide. (A similar egg is shown in the illustration on page 234.) He offered it as an animal prize at Herlufholm, Denmark's Eton, as an award to the student who has made the most outstanding contribution uniting widely different fields. Piet Hein, who has lectured and written extensively about balancing the scientific and humanistic outlooks, is himself planning an international prize,



Wooden superegg, stable on either end

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



Input/Output tables provide management, government administrators, economists and researchers with a powerful new tool for forecasting and measuring the indirect as well as the direct interindustry relationships that structure our industrial economy.

ANNOUNCING:

A 40″ x 54″ WALL CHART IN SEVEN COLORS PREPARED BY THE EDITORS OF SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN

This handsome and informative chart offers economists, statisticians, teachers and market analysts a unique entry into the rapidly developing discipline of interindustry (or input/output) analysis. Based upon input/output tables issued by the Office of Business Economics, U.S. Department of Commerce, the chart can be used as a teaching tool and for study of practical and theoretical questions about the American economy.

The chart presents an interindustry matrix of 81 rows and 81 columns; each of the 6,561 cells in the matrix shows 1) the direct input/output coefficient; 2) the "inverse" coefficient; and 3) the interindustry dollar flow for a $600 billion Gross National Product, a bench mark first surpassed by the economy in 1964. The input/output coefficients as published by O.B.E. have been recomputed by the Harvard Economic Research Project to reflect gross domestic output. Where the ratio of input to output exceeds 1/81, the cell is tinted in the color-code of the industrial bloc from which the input comes. This device, combined with triangulation of the matrix, brings the structure of interindustry transactions into graphic visibility. The familiar features of the economy external to the interindustry matrix appear in two rows (Noncompetitive Imports; Value Added) and 10 columns (nine Final Demand, plus Gross Domestic Output).

Offprints of four SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN articles by Wassily Leontief, Henry Lee Professor of Economics at Harvard University and originator of the technique of input/output analysis, accompany the chart. The articles are:

Input/Output Economics	No. 610
The Economic Effects of Disarmament	No. 611
The Structure of Development	No. 617
The Structure of the U.S. Economy	No. 624

W. H. FREEMAN AND COMPANY
660 Market St., San Francisco, Calif. 94104 / Warner House, 48 Upper Thames St., London, E.C. 4

W. H. Freeman and Company
660 Market Street
San Francisco, California 94104

I enclose $_____ (California residents add 4% sales tax). Send me, postpaid, ____ Input/Output wall charts at $9 each, plus the offprints listed.

Name_____

Company_____

Address_____

_____

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

LUNAR HOSTILITY • MANNED SPACE FLIGHT • ROCKETRY • UNMANNED FLIGHT • MICROMETEOROIDS • MAN-MACHINE SYSTEMS • GUIDANCE • TRAJECTORY • ALTERNATE EARTH RETURN • COMMUNICATIONS • NAVIGATION • CELESTIAL MECHANICS • COMPUTING • SIMULATION • RE-ENTRY • LUNAR LAUNCH • PROGRAMS • STATISTICS • SYSTEMS OPERATIONS • SPACE VEHICLES • PROPULSION • SOLAR RADIATION • APOLLO CHECKOUT • TELEMETRY • HEAT TRANSFER • EVALUATING • LOGIC • OPTIMUM ABORT PROCEDURES • RELIABILITY • PROBABILITY • VEHICLE DYNAMICS • SERVOMECHANISMS • DESIGN • BALLISTIC FLIGHT • AUTOMATIC DIGITAL CONTROL • PAYLOAD CAPABILITY • GEOPHYSICAL TECHNIQUES • AUTOMATIC TROUBLE DIAGNOSIS • DATA PROCESSING

WANTED: SPECIALISTS IN SPACE

Above are some of the divisional functions of Bellcomm, the systems engineering contractor of the National Aeronautics and Space Administration. Bellcomm is utilizing a wide range of disciplines in its extensive feasibility studies and operations analysis of manned space flight systems.

Bellcomm's work on Project Apollo offers rewarding employment opportunities for persons especially qualified in such fields as physics, mathematics, computing and programming, engineering, flight mechanics, chemistry, propulsion, guidance and trajectory analysis.

If you believe you are such a person, Bellcomm will welcome your inquiry. Send your résumé to Mr. N. W. Smusyn, Personnel Director, Bellcomm, Inc., Room 1309-M, 1100 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C. 20036. Bellcomm is an equal opportunity employer.

Bellcomm, Inc.
A Bell System Company

to be symbolized by a golden superegg, for achievements that promote such balance.

These 2½-exponent superellipsoids of rotation are not the only ones that form solid eggs that balance upright on either end; similar balancing eggs can be constructed by rotating superellipses with any exponent above 2. The higher the exponent, the taller and thinner such a superegg can be before it reaches the critical height-width ratio at which it topples over. At the limit, when the exponent is infinity, an "egg" only one centimeter wide can be made as tall as the Empire State Building and still, in theory, remain stable. Such an "egg," generated by the rotation of a rectangle, is simply a right-circular cylinder with a perfectly flat circular base. Clearly there is no limit to the height-width ratio at which such a cylinder is stable on either end.

Without getting into the complexities of calculus, can the reader prove that whenever the exponent in a superegg's formula is greater than 2, it is possible to construct stable eggs that are taller than they are wide? Piet Hein's simple proof will be given next month.

The key to the 24 symbols in Ivan Bell's interplanetary message, offered last month, is given on page 236. The message translates as follows:

1. [This simply states the 24 symbols.]

2. [This identifies the first 10 symbols (*A* through *J*) with the numbers 1 through 10.]

3. [Symbols for "plus" and "equals" are introduced.] $1 + 1 = 2$; $1 + 1 + 1 = 3$; $1 + 1 + 1 + 1 = 4$. $1 + 1 = 2$; $2 + 1 = 3$; $3 + 1 = 4$; $4 + 1 = 5$. $2 + 5 = 7$; $7 = 5 + 2$. $6 + 4 = 10$; $10 = 6 + 4$.

4. [The minus sign is introduced.] $3 - 1 = 2$; $4 - 1 = 3$; $9 - 7 = 2$.

5. [Zero is introduced.] $3 + 0 = 3$; $8 + 0 = 8$. $4 - 4 = 0$; $5 - 5 = 0$.

6. [Positional notation, based on 10, is introduced. $J = AN$ translates *J* into the decimal form 10.] $10 + 1 = 11$; $10 + 2 = 12$; $11 + 1 = 12$. $10 + 10 = 20$; $10 + 10 + 10 = 30$. $60 + 7 = 67$.

7. [The multiplication symbol is introduced.] $2 \times 3 = 6$; $5 \times 2 = 10$; $6 \times 10 = 60$.

8. [The division symbol is introduced.] $6 \div 2 = 3$; $10 \div 2 = 5$; $60 \div 6 = 10$.

9. [Exponents are introduced.] $3^2 = 9$; $2^5 = 32$.

10. [Symbols for 100 and 1,000 are introduced.] $10 \times 10 = 10^2 = S = 100$;

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

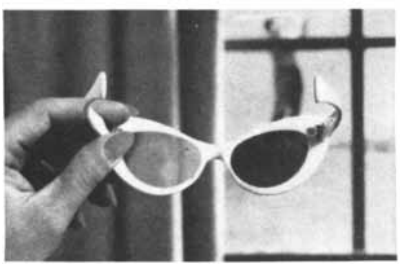
Where can you turn

For automatic eyes...A vote for youth...A fiber that fights back?

CYANAMID

Shades of a Bright New Future!

New York: Imagine a pair of sunglasses that automatically darken in the sun and lighten in the shade. They're here—Rayex Corporation Astro-Matic® glasses that use Cyanamid-developed "photochromic" dye that changes from smokey gray in sunlight to light amber in shade . . . and back . . . and forth as you move about. From this innovation, could come some fantastic future developments for the home and daily living—self-adjusting windows, skylights and decorative panels, for example, and auto windshields



that darken to reduce the sun's glare. More wonders from Cyanamid science.

Girl with a Dream Come True

Mobile: Patrice Gaunder is fairest of all. She's this year's winner of the title "America's Junior Miss"—the ideal high school girl. This 17-year-old "A" student from St. Joseph, Michigan will receive a college scholarship and a summer tour of the U.S. One of the co-sponsors of the Annual Pageant is Cyanamid subsidiary John H. Breck, Inc. Patrice is a living symbol of Breck's interest in teenagers and the fine hair-care products Breck creates especially for them.

Smart New Fiber Throws Judo Team

Chicago: A top judo expert proved no match for Cyanamid science. Wearing slacks made of Cyanamid Creslan® acrylic fiber, naturally, he flipped — trying to throw wrinkles into the slacks. But after the demonstration, the slacks were still in good shape — a dramatic demonstration of the fiber's wrinkle-resistance and shape retention qualities. What's more, Creslan is light, cool, colorful, and can be

used for everything from blouses to carpets. Creslan—newest of the modern fibers from Cyanamid.

IN HOME, HEALTH, FARM AND INDUSTRY CYANAMID AMERICAN CYANAMID COMPANY, WAYNE, N.J. SCIENCE IN ACTION FOR YOU

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Science and Civilisation in China

Vol. 4. PHYSICS and PHYSICAL TECHNOLOGY

Part 2. Mechanical Engineering

JOSEPH NEEDHAM

with the collaboration of WANG LING

In the six centuries before the appearance of clockwork in Renaissance Europe, the escapement mechanism was perfected in China by a people whom the West considered to take no account of time.

The early achievements of the Chinese in mechanical clockwork, in the uses of animal traction and water as power sources, the development of vehicles for land transport, and what Dr Needham calls "the pre-history of aeronautical engineering" (the kite, the helicopter top, the parachute and the balloon) are some of the subjects discussed in this latest addition to his remarkable multivolume work.

Over 800 pages, 360 illustrations
$35.00

Previously published

Vol. 1. Introductory Orientations *$15.00*

Vol. 2. History of Scientific Thought *$17.50*

Vol. 3. Mathematics and the Sciences of the Heavens and the Earth *$30.00*

Vol. 4. Part 1 Physics *$16.50*

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS

32 East 57th Street, New York, N. Y. 10022

Silver superegg

$10 \times 10 \times 10 = 10^3 = T = 1{,}000$. $10 \times 100 = 1{,}000$; $10 \times 1{,}000 = 10^4$.

11. [Symbols for 1/10 and 1/100 are introduced.] $1 \div 10 = 1/10$; $1/10 \div 10 = 1 \div 100 = 1/100$.

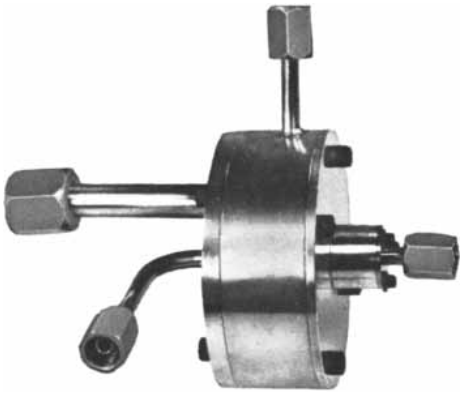
12. [The decimal sign is introduced.] $1/10 = .1$; $1/10 \times 2 = .2$; $1.4 - 1 = .4 = 4 \times 1/10$. $1/100 = .01$; $1/100 \times 3 = .03$. $1/100 \div 10 = .001$; $1/100 \div 100 = .0001$. $10 \times 5.678 = 56.78$; $100 \times 5.678 = 567.8$.

13. [The sign for "approximately equal to" is introduced.] $79.98 \cong 80$; $1{,}000 + 3 \cong 1{,}000$. [The sign for pi is introduced.] $\pi \cong 3.1416$.

14. $\dfrac{4 \times \pi \times .0092^3}{3}$.

The final statement is the formula for the volume of a sphere with a radius of .0092. As Bell recognized when he gave the answer to his message (*Japan Times*, January 29, 1960), there is an ambiguity here that could have been avoided only if information about the use of

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

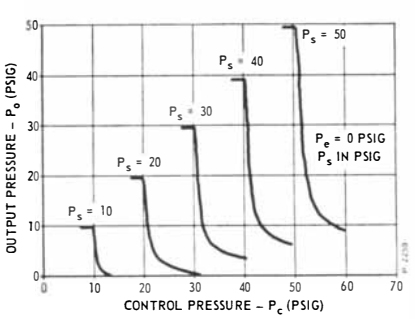


A versatile addition to fluid state technology: vortex pressure amplifiers

Pioneering efforts by Bendix in the new field of fluid state technology have led to the development of many new types of amplifiers. One of the most versatile and unique is the vortex amplifier which utilizes the peculiar properties of a contained vortex flow field.

As developed by Bendix, the vortex amplifier consists of a pancake-shaped chamber into which the supply flow is introduced uniformly at the cylindrical wall and directed radially toward the sink or exit hole in the center of one flat wall. The control flow is introduced tangentially at the cylindrical wall, and mixing of the control and supply flow causes a vortex or swirling motion in the fluid as it flows toward and out the exit hole. This swirling action impedes the supply flow through the amplifier.

The vortex amplifier is unique among fluid state amplifiers because: it throttles supply flow as much as 10 to 1; it has a higher pressure recovery—98%; it has higher pressure gains—thousands are possible; it has low output impedance—output pressure gain is independent of loading; and it can readily accept multiple control inputs either adding or subtracting — 16 separate and simultaneous inputs have been demonstrated.



Control characteristics of a typical vortex pressure amplifier.

At Bendix, vortex amplifiers have been cascaded and cascoded. They have been used in circuit combination with jet-on-jet type devices in both digital and analog applications. Pairs of vortex amplifiers have been operated in true push-pull circuits to reduce null shift distortion and noise caused by either power supply variations or temperature changes.

The vortex pressure amplifier promises to be a highly versatile member of the fluid state family. In addition to efficient, wide linear range amplification of negative feedback pressure, typical applications include uses as oscillators, function generators, analog to digital and digital to analog converters, inertial rate sensors, and neutron flux sensors. To design circuits with predictable performance characteristics, Bendix has established a normalized analysis of the vortex amplifier.

Besides fluid state technology, Bendix Research embraces a broad range of technology including space and extreme environment technology, solid state and thin film research, mass spectrometry, photoelectronics and electro-optical systems, electron beam and tube technology, measurement science, applied mechanics, energy conversion systems, dynamic controls, systems analysis and computation, navigation and guidance, microwave technology and communications, photogrammetric instruments and techniques, data-processing and control systems. Motivation: to develop new techniques and hardware for The Bendix Corporation to produce new and better products and complete, integrated, advanced systems for aerospace, defense, industrial, aviation, and automotive applications. Inquiries are invited. We also invite engineers and scientists to discuss career position opportunities with us. An equal opportunity employer. Write Director, Bendix Research Laboratories Division, Southfield, Michigan.

Research Laboratories Division

THE Bendix CORPORATION

WHERE IDEAS UNLOCK THE FUTURE

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

An Unusual Opportunity to Re-Discover the

BACH

BRANDENBURG CONCERTOS

Never before have you heard the six BACH BRANDENBURG CONCERTOS as they have just been brilliantly recorded by the New York Sinfonietta and outstanding soloists, conducted by Max Goberman, on a remarkable 3-record set. For the first time in recording history you can have—

- **Authentic music**—recorded from the original presentation copy of the concertos written by Bach himself. The music is completely authentic to both the spirit and the letter of Bach's original. You will receive with this set a complete copy of the original scores in Bach's handwriting.
- **Original instrumentation**—All the instruments called for by Bach, including harpsichord, violino piccolo, high trumpet in F, recorders, viole da gamba—a completely new and revealing listening experience.
- **Unrecorded Bach**—Extra on the records is an exciting and previously unrecorded alternate cadenza for Concerto No. 5, as well as Bach's alternate versions of other movements.
- **Astonishing performances**—by the New York Sinfonietta and conductor Max Goberman, who are making LRM's famous Vivaldi recordings (called by Leonard Bernstein, "Sheer listening joy!"). Available in both mono and stereo.

All this at little more than the scores alone would cost! This new 3-record album is truly a memorable achievement. You are invited to send for full details.

Write Today for Free Brochure "BACH"

Library of Recorded Masterpieces, Dept. SB-2, 150 W. 82nd St., N.Y. 24, N.Y.

A Highly Specialized Group of electronic, mechanical, and optical engineers and technicians—

Offers research, development, design, fabrication, installation and maintenance services in the application of electronics to: automation; data processing; training and simulation; measurement and control; testing and inspection; and similar areas —

In the form of: feasibility studies and reports; development of special purpose equipment; design of complete systems.

AUSTIN ELECTRONICS

Research • Development • Production
450 W. First Avenue • Roselle, N. J.
A DIVISION OF THE AUSTIN COMPANY

• CHEMISTS • CHEMICAL ENGINEERS

Argonne National Laboratory, located in southwestern suburban Chicago area, has openings for chemists (Ph. D) and chemical engineers with advanced training. Needs are in program areas of materials and separations, process development, and reactor safety investigations. Chemistry interests are for physical and inorganic programs. Positions also available for analytical chemists. Programs include both basic and applied investigations. Send resume to:

Professional Placements,
Argonne National Laboratory,
9700 South Cass Avenue,
Argonne, Illinois 60440.

Argonne
NATIONAL LABORATORY
Operated by the University of Chicago under contract with the United States Atomic Energy Commission.
AN EQUAL OPPORTUNITY EMPLOYER

brackets or the order in which arithmetical operations are to be performed had been given previously. The formula suggests that an actual sphere is being described. If the receivers of the message are on a planet in our solar system, they should be clever enough to deduce that the sun's radius is providing the unit of length, and that the radius of the third planet from the sun is .0092 of the sun's radius. The expression therefore gives the volume of the earth and is a sign-off statement indicating the source of the message.

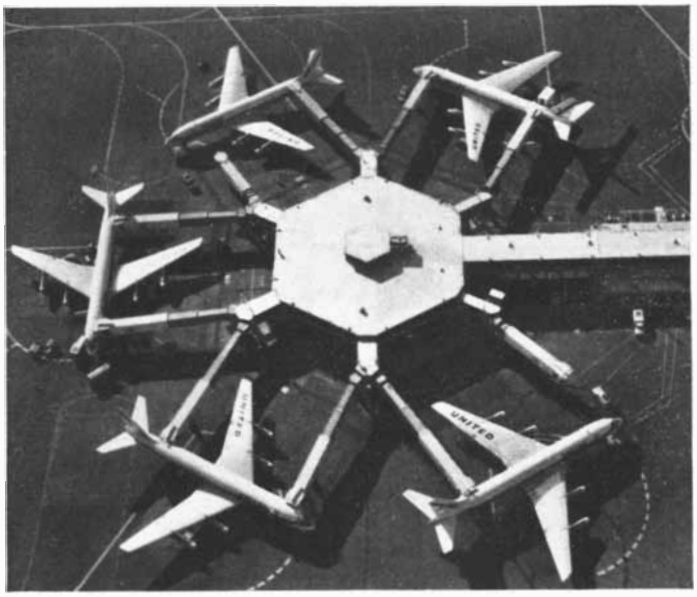
In giving solutions in the June issue for the eight-piece sliding-block puzzle, I incorrectly said that a computer program devised by Peter Schofield of Edinburgh had shown that no problem beginning and ending with the hole in the center called for more than 26 moves. The figure should have been 30. In examining the 20,160 possible problems, Schofield's program found 60 that required at least 30 moves. This leaves open the question of whether or not 30 is also the largest minimum-move figure for problems that begin and end with the hole in the same corner rather than in the center.

A	1
B	2
C	3
D	4
E	5
F	6
G	7
H	8
I	9
J	10
K	+
L	=
M	−
N	0
P	×
Q	÷
R	to the power of
S	100
T	1,000
U	1/10
V	1/100
W	. [decimal point]
Y	≒ [is approximately equal to]
Z	π [pi]

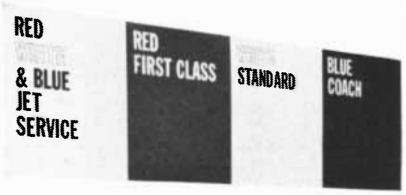
Key to interplanetary message

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

WHO HAS...



the most jets
to the most U.S. cities...



an extra choice of
service and fare...

and, some say, the prettiest girls
in the sky...

Who but

UNITED AIR LINES

Welcome aboard the Extra Care Airline

Copyright 1965 United Air Lines, Inc.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

How does a driver handle an automobile?

What combination of directional control characteristics is best used by the driver?

At least 27 interacting design parameters . . . inertias, masses, mass distributions, wheelbase, tire design, steering ratio, roll centers . . . affect the directional control of a car.

Fortunately, our researchers have developed equations to approximate these in a simplified mathematical model and have successfully described responses of many distinctly different vehicle configurations by this technique.

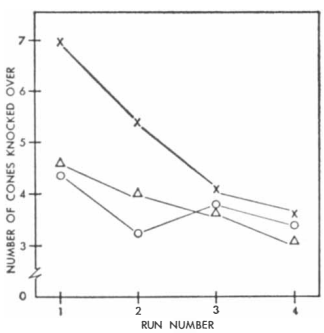
Using this information, GM Research engineers and psychologists are studying driver responses with the aid of a car having variable stability and control. Directional control characteristics can be varied quickly. Easily. Through a maze of potentiometers, vehicle motion sensors, and servos in the steering system, this car can assume the driving characteristics of just about any standard vehicle, or act like no car ever built. It can seem like a compact car . . . or a heavily loaded station wagon.

In a pilot study, the variable car was adjusted to represent each of three vehicles to drivers who took it through a narrow winding course. One interesting result: For significantly different vehicle handling characteristics, driver performance was nearly the same after only a short learning period—excellent evidence of the human operator's great adaptability.

Learning to understand such complex interactions of man and his machines is one continuing objective of General Motors research in depth.

General Motors Research Laboratories

Warren, Michigan



Road data for three simulated vehicles. Averages for drivers traveling 30 mph through course marked by traffic cones.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

THE AMATEUR SCIENTIST

An apparatus for simulating high altitudes and testing their effects on small animals

Conducted by C. L. Stong

Tourists who ignore posted warnings to walk slowly when visiting high places such as the Jungfrau in Switzerland quickly experience the symptoms of oxygen deficiency. After a few brisk steps their ears ring. Within seconds breathing becomes labored, arms and legs feel heavy and the senses grow dim. Some individuals faint. Those who take it easy and remain at altitudes of up to about 14,000 feet for a few weeks, however, adapt to the thin air and lead normal lives without apparent discomfort or inconvenience.

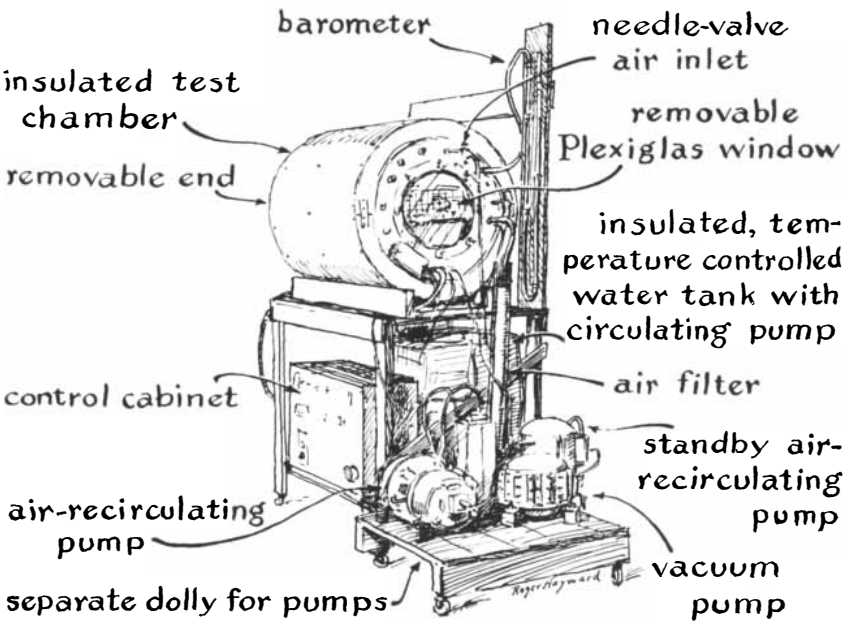
What physiological changes accompany this adaptation and how long do they persist after the individual returns to sea level? To investigate these questions David E. Smucker of Wheaton, Ill., recently undertook for a high school science project to convert a 30-gallon steel drum into a chamber for simulating environments between sea level and 30,000 feet. At simulated altitudes of up to 15,000 feet automatic controls maintain the chamber at any desired air pressure, temperature, relative humidity and concentration of oxygen and carbon dioxide. At higher simulated altitudes the apparatus is controlled manually. A removable disk of clear plastic provides an opening at one end of the chamber for admitting experimental animals.

Although the chamber is suitable for the investigation of a broad range of questions related to the effects of high altitude on small animals, Smucker's experiments were confined to the measurement of changes in the weight and blood of albino rats maintained for a few weeks at a simulated altitude of 10,000 feet. Smucker writes: "There appear to be two schools of thought about the effect of exposing an organism to high altitude. One group holds that organisms exposed to high altitude are strengthened by the experience. They argue, for example, that airplane pilots or astronauts who have become acclimatized to extreme altitudes have a better chance of survival if they later find themselves in thin air. The other group believes that exposure to high altitude is damaging, both physically and mentally. My experiment was not designed to assess an issue of this sophistication, but the results appear to support the latter opinion. I shall describe first the apparatus and then the experiment.

"The drum that serves as my chamber is made of 19-gauge galvanized steel [*see illustration below*]. One end was removed and fitted with an airtight sealing ring. A hole nine inches in diameter was cut in the other end and fitted with a 13-inch cover of clear plastic 1/4 inch thick. This window and its gasket are held in place by a circle of eight equally spaced bolts soldered to the end of the drum. Electrically insulated lead-ins are installed in the surrounding steel on the end of the drum for connecting various accessories. The outer surface of the chamber is insulated by a two-inch layer of fiber glass or rock wool held in place by forms made of plywood. The insulation helps to maintain uniform temperature in the chamber and to prevent condensation.

"Air pressure in the chamber is measured by a homemade barometer consisting of a U-shaped glass tube closed at one end and partly filled with mercury. The general controls include lights inside the chamber, switches, an automatic time switch and motors that operate the compressors. The compressors, controls and a reservoir that is part of the heating system are mounted on a separate base to isolate the chamber from vibration.

"The temperature of the chamber is controlled by circulating water of the appropriate temperature from a five-gallon reservoir through a radiator equipped with a small fan. For maintaining temperatures above that of the room a thermostat inside the chamber



General view of the apparatus

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

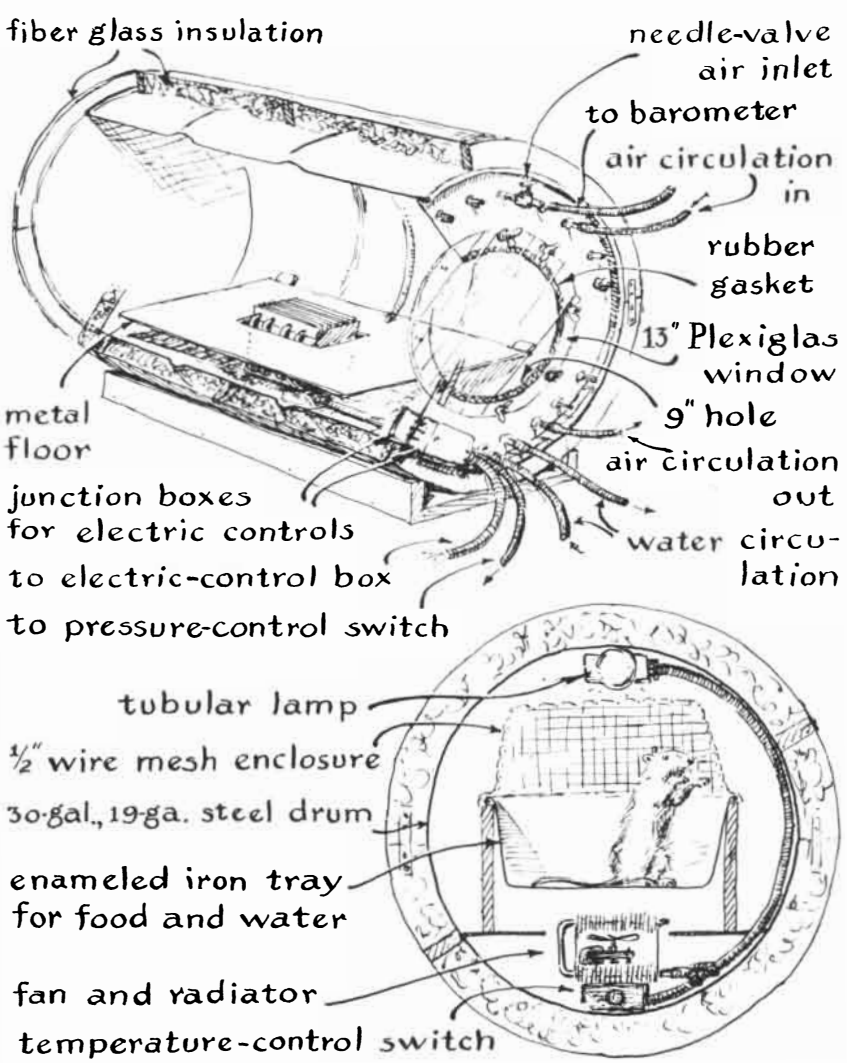
controls a 660-watt electrical heating unit in the reservoir. Both the radiator fan and the circulating pump can also be controlled manually. For cooling the chamber below room temperature the heating unit is replaced by a container of ice; the extent to which the temperature falls is controlled by switching the circulating pump on and off.

"The radiator was improvised from a refrigerator condenser by cutting the unit into two sections and fitting the openings with copper tubing that serves for hose connections. The fan was placed between the two sections, and the assembly was enclosed in an open-end jacket of sheet metal [*see illustration on page 246*]. The reservoir was made from a five-gallon drum of 24-gauge steel, the centrifugal pump from 1/16-inch sheet brass. The pump is driven by a motor removed from a record player.

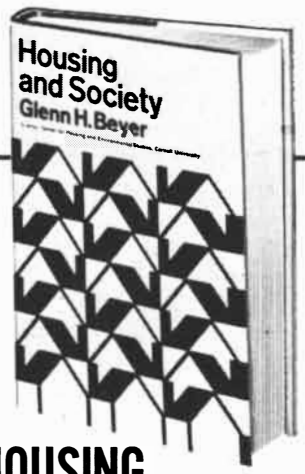
"Air pressure in the chamber is reduced by a refrigerator compressor modified to operate as a vacuum pump [see "The Amateur Scientist," March, 1960]. For manual control the pump is switched on and off when necessary. A valve between the pump and the chamber controls the pumping rate.

"At simulated altitudes of up to 15,000 feet the pressure can be controlled automatically by a sensitive pressure switch that operates the vacuum pump through a relay salvaged from an automatic record player. The pressure switch is a modified General Electric Type J-1 that employs a bellows for sensing pressure differences. Low pressure is applied to the inside of the bellows, high pressure to the outside. The switch closes when the pressure inside the bellows differs from that on the outside by an amount equivalent to a column of mercury eight millimeters high.

"The pressure inside the chamber at an altitude equivalent to that of the atmosphere at 10,000 feet differs from the pressure at sea level by approxi-



Details of the environmental chamber



HOUSING AND SOCIETY

by Glenn H. Beyer

- A *framework* of historical, social, economic, and political considerations
- A wealth of *information* on housing — its history, markets, production, acquisition, consumption, and special problems — based on the most recent technical and statistical reports
- A tight *organization* that makes each of its five parts a compact primary reference source

combine to make HOUSING AND SOCIETY easily the *most comprehensive volume on housing in print.*

Drawing from his earlier (1958) *Housing: A Factual Analysis,* the author here provides a broadened, interpretive examination that features discussions of: the *evolution* of the American home; social and political implications of the *growing suburbs;* economic, social, and emotional considerations in *housing for the aged;* and comparison of American housing with *housing in Europe, the United Kingdom, and newly developed countries.*

Professor Beyer gives special attention to: urban slum problems, mortgage financing, cooperative housing, condominiums, mobile homes, the role of government, pressure groups, and housing research. He takes into full account social variables such as: cross-cultural and ethnic considerations, socio-economic stratifications, class structures, living standards, urban-suburban-rural differences, ecology, and population factors. Lucidly written, his book provides an authoritative and enduring account of housing in America.

GLENN H. BEYER is Professor of Housing and Design and Director of the Housing Research Center at Cornell University. His career has included service with the Federal Housing Administration and the National Housing Agency. Currently, he is directing one of the nation's leading university housing research programs.

1965, 595 pages, $8.95

Clip and mail to

The Macmillan Company SA-13
Mail Service Dept.
Front and Brown Sts., Riverside, N. J. 08075

Please send me _____ copy(s) of Beyer/ **HOUSING AND SOCIETY** at **$8.95** each for ten days' no-obligation examination. After ten days I will remit the purchase price (plus postage and handling) or return the book(s) for full credit.

Name_____

Street_____

City_____ State_____ Zip Code_____

☐ Check here if you are enclosing payment with order. (Macmillan pays postage and handling for prepaid orders.) Full refund privilege applies.
(Note — books used in connection with your work are tax deductible.)

7191 30941

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Population & Evolution Birth Control

A Collage of Controversial Readings

"A first-rate contribution if only because it is such a delight. This is the only population book I can think of, aside from Piddington's *The Limits of Mankind,* that can be read for fun."

William Vogt, The Conservation Foundation, New York

"A fascinating collection of readings on perhaps the most pressing social problem of our time—the population problem. Among the selections are writings dating from Old Testament times to the present day. In a most dramatic essay, Dr. Frederick E. Flynn argues that progesterone oral contraceptive is theologically acceptable to the Catholic Church."

Science Review, November 30, 1964

"A book which is both entertaining and illuminating, and which is, to use Disraeli's phrase with its present rather than its intended meaning, 'on the side of the angels'."

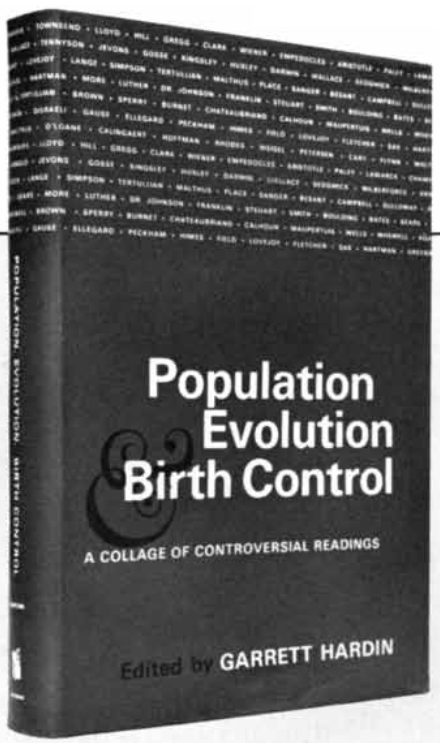
J. Maynard Smith, in *Annals of Human Genetics*

"...chosen with great skill and fairness."

Colin Clark, Director, Agricultural Economics Research Institute, Oxford University

"It would surprise me if anyone else in the world has made such a careful search of the literature and such a germane and intelligent selection of excerpts, especially in relation to population and birth control."

Douglas Whitaker, formerly Vice-President for Academic Administration, The Rockefeller Institute, New York



"Because of Professor Hardin's unique approach, this book offers new insights into a major problem of the day. In my opinion, it will serve to deepen a reader's understanding of the complexities involved in searching for solutions."

Mrs. Blanche Horowitz, Librarian, Planned Parenthood—World Population

W. H. FREEMAN AND COMPANY
660 Market Street, San Francisco, California 94104
Warner House, 48 Upper Thames Street, London, E.C. 4

POPULATION, EVOLUTION, AND BIRTH CONTROL,
A Collage of Controversial Readings

Edited by **Garrett Hardin,** University of California, Santa Barbara

1964, 341 pages, $4.50

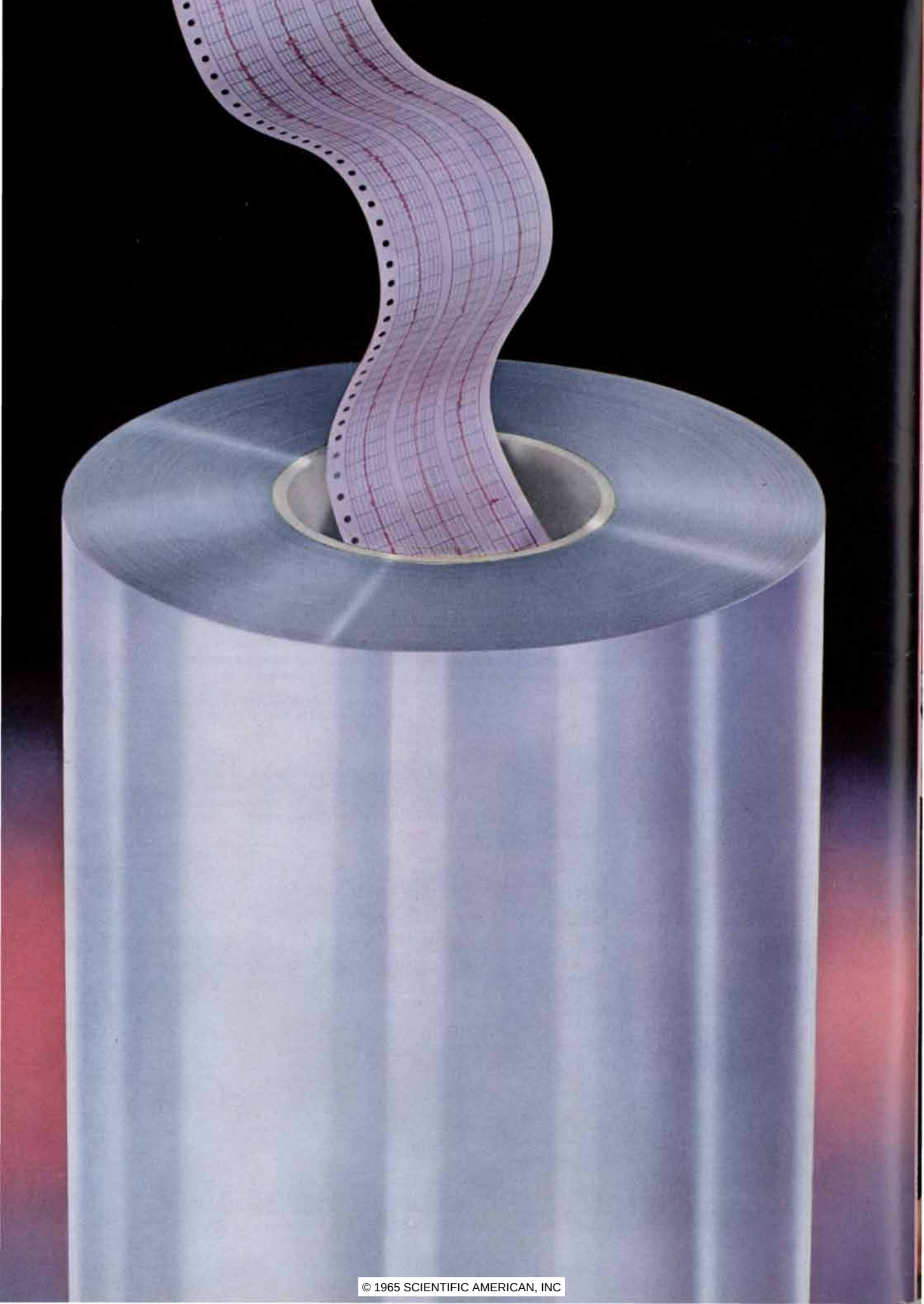
I enclose $_____ for _____ copies of the book listed above (California residents add 4% sales tax). I understand that if I am not satisfied the books may be returned for full refund within 10 days after they are received.

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

☐ Send me a complete catalogue of Freeman Books in Science.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Even impact recorders! We go to extremes to safeguard new Celanar Polyester Film

Extremes like arranging to ship new Celanar polyester film with *impact recorders* to warn you against the possibility of accepting rolls damaged during transit. Of course, after all our effort to make Celanar the best and cleanest polyester film available, it stands to reason we take extra care to get it to you in perfect condition.

That's just one of many meaningful service advantages causing manufacturers to switch to new Celanar polyester film. For magnetic tape. Packaging. Engineering reproduction. Metalizing. Stationery and office supplies. And electrical applications.

A major advantage, naturally, is *cleanliness*. Celanar film is produced in a sealed-off "White Room" clean enough for surgery—the most modern in the industry. For the cleaner the polyester film, the better it processes.

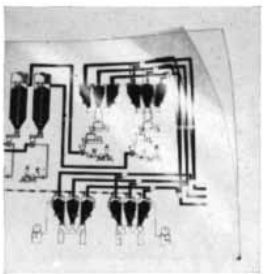
You'll appreciate these other advantages, too: Celanar film is *protected against dust contamination* by use of non-fibrous cores. It is shipped with *temperature recording flags* to guard against any undetected harmful environmental changes suffered in transit. And, unlike the other supplier, we tailor Celanar roll lengths to *your* specifications.

This is the kind of meaningful service you would expect from Celanese Plastics—whose operating philosophy is that the customer, not the supplier, is always right. Celanese Plastics Company, 744 Broad Street, Newark 2, N.J.

CELANESE PLASTICS COMPANY IS A DIVISION OF CELANESE CORPORATION OF AMERICA.

Celanese®
Celanar®

Celanar® Polyester Film



Impact recorders, to alert you to possible damage in shipment; just one of *six* meaningful service advantages you get when you switch to new Celanar polyester film.

Celanese

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Explore the problems and potentials of our cities—past and present—with these important Wiley Books.

THE CITY IN PERSPECTIVE

Rome of The Caesars
By THOMAS W. AFRICA
Approx. 256 pages $5.95
Paperback $2.95

Boss Tweed's New York
By SEYMOUR MANDELBAUM
196 pages $5.95
Paperback $2.65

Cities of Our Past and Present
By W. SMITH
Paperback 292 pages $2.45

EDUCATION IN THE CITY

Who Runs Our Schools?
By N. GROSS, N. S. MASON, and A. W. McEACHERN
195 pages $4.95

Stability and Change in Human Characteristics
By B. S. BLOOM
237 pages $7.00

THE PRESSURES OF THE CITY

Social Class and Mental Illness
By A. B. HOLLINGSHEAD and F. C. REDLICH
442 pages $6.95
Also in paperback*

On Shame and The Search For Identity*
By HELEN M. LYND
Paperback 318 pages $1.95

Family and Class Dynamics in Mental Illness
By J. K. MYERS and B. H. ROBERTS
295 pages $6.95
Also in paperback*

Mental Health of The Industrial Worker
By A. KORNHAUSER
354 pages $7.95

Five Families*
By OSCAR LEWIS
Paperback 351 pages $1.95

Crestwood Heights*
By J. R. SEELEY, R. A. SIM and E. W. LOOSLEY
Paperback 505 pages $2.45

Understanding Minority Groups*
By JOSEPH B. GITTLER
Paperback 148 pages $1.45

Trapped: Families and Schizophrenia
By L. H. ROGLER and A. B. HOLLINGSHEAD
436 pages $8.95

The Study of Urbanization
By PHILIP HAUSER and LEO SCHNORE
554 pages $9.75

Work and Mental Disorders
By O. G. SIMMONS
In press

YOUTH AND THE CITY

Delinquency and Drift
By D. MATZA
199 pages $4.50

The Measurement of Delinquency
By T. SELLIN and M. E. WOLFGANG
423 pages $8.95

Elmtown's Youth*
By AUGUST B. HOLLINGSHEAD
Paperback 490 pages $2.45

Growing Up in The City*
By J. B. MAYS
Paperback 225 pages $1.65

GOVERNING THE CITY

Governing The Metropolis
By S. GREER
153 pages $4.95
Paperback $2.45

Metropolitics: A Study of Political Culture
By S. GREER
207 pages $5.75

Urban Growth Dynamics
By F. S. CHAPIN and S. F. WEISS
484 pages $8.95

Comprehensive Planning: Aspects and Application
By MELVILLE C. BRANCH
Coming 1966

THE CITY'S WORKERS

The Business Establishment
By EARL F. CHEIT
248 pages $4.95

The Negro and Organized Labor
By F. R. MARSHALL
327 pages $6.95

THE PHYSICAL CITY

Air Pollution Control
By W. L. FAITH, D. B. KEYES and R. L. CLARK
259 pages $8.50

The Chemical Analysis of Air Pollutants
By M. B. JACOBS
444 pages $14.00

Planning The Modern City
By H. M. LEWIS
284 pages $11.95

JOHN WILEY & SONS, INC. • 605 THIRD AVENUE • NEW YORK, N. Y. • 10016

*Science Editions.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

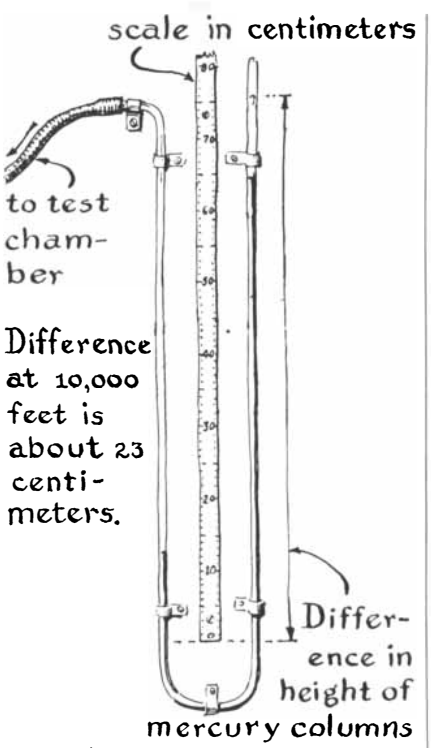
mately 23 centimeters of mercury. To adapt the switch to this higher pressure I added a helical compression spring that acts against one side of the bellows to oppose the pressure exerted by the atmosphere [*see illustration on page 248*]. The opposite end of the spring is seated against a screw for adjusting the pressure exerted by the spring against the bellows. By altering the setting of the screw the switch can be regulated to operate at any chamber pressure through the range from 400 to 760 millimeters of mercury, equivalent to altitudes ranging from sea level to 15,000 feet.

"The concentration of carbon dioxide in the chamber is controlled by circulating a portion of the air inside the chamber through sodium hydroxide. Similarly, the concentration of water vapor is controlled by circulating the same portion of air through calcium chloride. The filtering unit that contains these chemicals consists of a 24-inch length of 1½-inch, thin-walled electrical conduit plugged at the ends by rubber stoppers perforated for hose connections. Air entering the top of the filter passes through the chemicals and returns from the bottom to the environmental chamber.

"The inner wall of the tube is lined along its upper seven inches with plastic screening made by rolling a strip of screening seven inches wide and 20 inches long into a cylinder. This arrangement permits air not only to flow into the end of the column of sodium hydroxide but also to pass down the inner wall of the pipe and through the side of the chemical. When the screening is not used, water vapor causes a crust to form over the top of the chemical; within 14 hours the crust blocks the flow of air. A short plug of fiber glass at the bottom of the tube prevents chemical dust from entering the environmental chamber.

"A separate compressor is used for circulating air through the filter. The motor that powers this compressor is controlled by a timer salvaged from an old stoker. The timing unit can be set for operating the filter once or twice an hour for intervals of up to 15 minutes.

"Relative humidity can be increased any desired amount by bubbling a portion of the air through a flask of water. The plumbing connected to this flask is fitted with a bypass valve for regulating the flow of air and hence the relative humidity. A standby compressor-and-valve system allows any of the three compressors to be substituted quickly

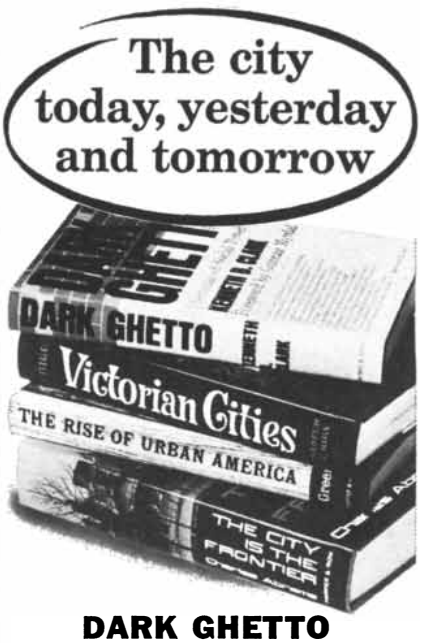


Barometer assembly

for either of the other two. In addition all three compressors can be operated in unison as vacuum pumps for lowering the pressure quickly. When they are thus connected, an altitude equivalent to 30,000 feet can be simulated in 2½ minutes.

"Electric power is wired into the chamber through airtight, insulated fittings of two types. One consists of a conductor sealed into glass tubing that in turn is sealed inside copper tubing. The copper tubing is soldered into holes in the chamber. Fittings of the second type were made from 1/2- and 3/4-inch pipe couplings. These were machined at one end, fitted into holes in the end of the chamber and soldered in place. Holes that make a close fit with rubber-insulated wire were then drilled axially through a pair of pipe plugs that fit the couplings. One plug of each pair is screwed into the inner end of its coupling. The wire is then threaded through the other plug, placed through the coupling and threaded through the first plug. The space between the plugs is packed with modeling clay and the second plug is screwed in place. When tightened, the assembly makes a good seal.

"The experiment, which took 96



DARK GHETTO
Dilemmas of Social Power

By KENNETH B. CLARK. Foreword by Gunnar Myrdal. This study of the American urban Negro today is "a classic . . . as important for our day as Jacob Riis's *How the Other Half Lives* and Jane Addams's *The Spirit of Youth and the City Streets* were for another."— *Saturday Review.* "Most perceptive . . . a must." — *N. Y. Times.* $4.95

VICTORIAN CITIES

By ASA BRIGGS. "It will be fascinating to anyone interested in the development of cities themselves, and the effect of cities on societies and nations."— JANE JACOBS, author of *Death and Life of Great American Cities.* Illustrated. $6.50

THE RISE OF URBAN AMERICA

By CONSTANCE MCLAUGHLIN GREEN. "Excellent . . . a joy to read. The time covered — from Pilgrim landings through many wars and peaceful outbreaks to now — is vast." — *N. Y. Times.* $4.95

THE CITY IS THE FRONTIER

By CHARLES ABRAMS. A noted authority on housing and urban renewal presents the most comprehensive survey available of the staggering problems and brilliant opportunities facing the American city. *October.* $6.50

At all bookstores

Harper & Row

New York, N. Y. 10016

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

"An important contribution to knowledge as well as a most attractive and fascinating book."
—SIR JULIAN HUXLEY

The civilization of the Mochica and the Chimú, which flourished between the third century B.C. and the fourteenth century A.D., left a vivid record of their lives and customs.

Many expressive pottery figures have survived to illustrate the appearance and habits of the people. No ancient culture in the Americas has left a more graphic picture of styles of dress, family life, domestic economy, eroticism, and arts and crafts as well.

From these artifacts and from the half-buried ruins of vast cities, Victor von Hagen has reconstructed the life of these exotic pre-Incan peoples in an extraordinary book, copiously illustrated to document his findings.

19 color plates, 120 black-and-white illustrations, photographs, 20 line drawings and maps.

THE DESERT KINGDOMS OF PERU

by Victor W. von Hagen

$10.00 at all bookstores

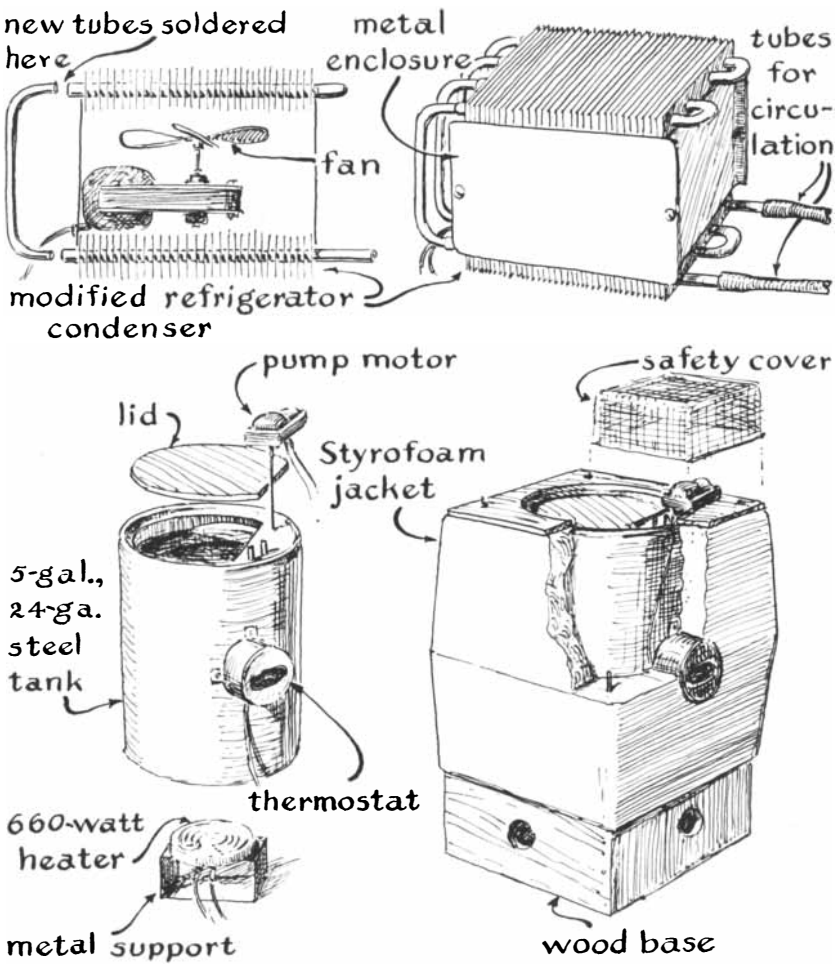
NEW YORK GRAPHIC SOCIETY
Greenwich, Connecticut

days, was made in order to learn the effect an exposure to an altitude of 10,000 feet would have on albino rats in the absence of all other variables. Throughout that period the chamber operated automatically with no mechanical difficulty for 850 hours and consumed 81 kilowatt-hours of power. During the first 32 days the rats were studied under normal conditions. Then they were exposed to high altitude for 32 days; finally they were kept under observation for an additional 32 days to study any aftereffects that might result from the exposure.

"Six rats from the same litter—Sprague-Dawley male albinos 28 days old—were selected for the experiment. The animals were fed a balanced diet and given tap water. They were weighed each day at 5:30 A.M. (This was the only time at which I would have access to the rats every day of the three-month period.) At the end of the first 32-day period the two rats of lowest weight were eliminated from the experiment.

"Two of the remaining animals were used as controls, the other two as experimental animals. In the first phase of exposure the heaviest rat was placed in the chamber and the next in weight was reserved as a control. The third-heaviest was also placed in the chamber and the lightest was reserved as a control. After 16 days of exposure the roles of the rats of intermediate weight, as recorded at the beginning of the exposure period, were reversed: the second-heaviest rat was placed in the chamber and the third-heaviest was removed from the chamber and used as a control. The heaviest animal was exposed to simulated high altitude for the full 32-day period and the lightest was never exposed.

"All rats were weighed daily and a count of the red blood cells was made every other day; cell counts were made on one pair of rats one day and on the other pair the next day. During the final postexposure period I continued to weigh the rats daily, but I took the red-cell count only once a week. The experimental and control animals were kept in identical cages. The location of



Details of temperature-control system

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

The only way to grasp the impact of General Electric's role on the Apollo Program is to work here.

The Apollo Support Department is working on the frontiers of reliability, integration and checkout for the NASA Apollo mission. Reliability and quality engineers use mission models to pinpoint critical equipments and sequences in the lunar mission, and simulate entire equipments before they're built to make sure they'll work. Extensions in the reliability art are the order of the day.

The acceptance checkout equipment for the Apollo spacecraft is one of the most advanced ever developed in the United States. It will assure our astronauts' spacecraft is in working order before the mission begins. Other challenging checkout tasks include the electrical support equipment for the Saturn launch vehicle, and special equipment to check out the systems, facilities and personnel in the launch area.

Professional openings immediately available with G.E. on the Apollo Program:

POSITION TITLES	DEGREE REQUIREMENTS	LOCATIONS
Specialists — Systems Management Documentation	BSEE/ME	Huntsville, Ala.
Stage Engineers — Design Review	BSEE	Huntsville, Ala.
Engineers — Checkout Systems	BSEE	Huntsville, Ala.
Engineers — Parts, Materials & Processes or Engineers/Programmers-Systems Reliability Analysis	BSEE/ME/Math	Houston, Texas
Engineers — Test & Checkout; or GSE Requirements	BSEE/ME/Physics	Houston, Texas
Engineers — Systems & Environmental	BSME/AE/EE/Physics	Houston, Texas
Engineers — Dynamics Analysis	BSME/AE	Cocoa Beach, Fla.
Engineers — Electrical Systems	BSEE	Cocoa Beach, Fla.
PERT Analysts	BSIE/Ind Mgmt/Bus Admin	Cocoa Beach, Fla.
Computer Programmers	BS/Math/Engineering	Daytona Beach, Fla. / Houston, Texas Bethpage, L. I., N. Y. / Downey, Calif.
Documentation Specialists	College degree	Daytona Beach, Fla. / Cocoa Beach, Fla. Huntsville, Ala.
Engineers — Operational Analysis	BSME/AE/CE/IE/EE	Daytona Beach, Fla. / Cocoa Beach, Fla. Huntsville, Ala.

Please write, in full confidence, including salary requirements, to: Mr. D. D. Smith, Professional Placement, General Electric Co., Apollo Support Dept., Room 1059-1, Box 2500, Daytona Beach, Fla. 32015.

APOLLO SUPPORT DEPARTMENT
MISSILE & SPACE DIVISION

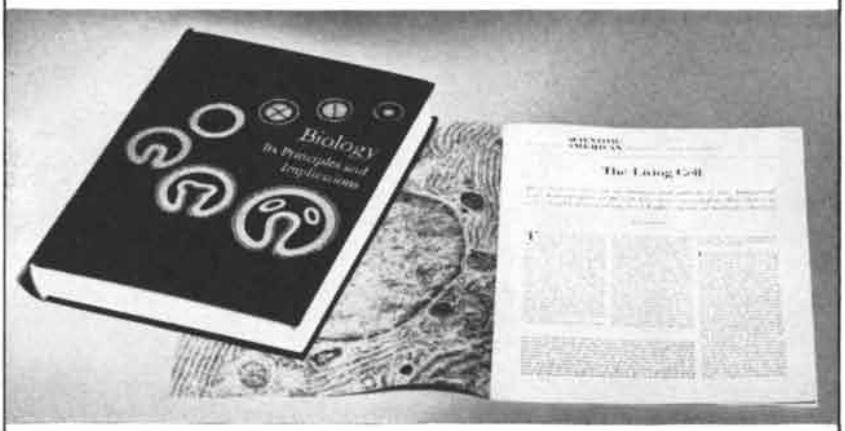
GENERAL ELECTRIC

An Equal Opportunity Employer

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

In more and more schools...

PARTNERS IN THE CLASSROOM



A GOOD TEXTBOOK AND SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN **OFFPRINTS**

In more and more classrooms SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN Offprints are being adopted side by side with the textbook. (Presently in use in more than 900 college and university courses — 80% increase over the number at this time last year!)

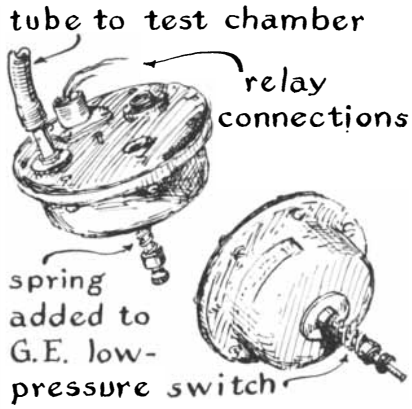
The textbook supplies the foundation of the course. The Offprints provide the latest bulletins from the frontiers of research, complementing and reinforcing the basic material contained in the textbook.

Teachers who have used them find that their students respond with a better grasp of the whole subject and with more enthusiasm for the assigned readings.

The more than 500 articles that are presently available cover a broad spectrum of current thought and research in the life sciences, the physical sciences, and the social sciences. Each Offprint, still only 20c.

Send for a free descriptive brochure to:

W. H. Freeman and Company
660 Market Street, San Francisco 4, California
Warner House, 48, Upper Thames Street, London, E.C.4



Pressure switch

food and water was the same for all animals and the cages were cleaned daily.

"The temperature of the air for both experimental and control animals was maintained within 1½ degrees of 73 degrees Fahrenheit; the relative humidity was kept below 20 percent. Carbon dioxide in the chamber was carefully maintained at the same concentration as that of the room air because this gas controls respiration and hence the functioning of the entire body. To replace the oxygen consumed by the animals fresh air was continuously added to the chamber by means of a needle valve. This controlled leak did not alter the simulated altitude because the automatic switch maintained the chamber at constant pressure. All cages received identical amounts of artificial light.

"The experimental animals were exposed for 23 hours daily and were returned to the normal pressure of Wheaton, Ill. (altitude 705 feet), during the remaining hour when the cages were cleaned and supplied with fresh food and water. The filtering chemicals were also renewed during this hour, the rats were weighed and the blood-cell counts were made. The controls were serviced identically during the following hour.

"When a red-cell count was made, the animal was wrapped in a bath towel with its tail protruding. The tail was placed in warm water for five minutes, after which the tip was nicked slightly. The animals ignored the nick and evidently experienced little, if any, pain. A small specimen of blood was then removed with a pipette and promptly diluted to one part in 200 with Ringer's solution: a mixture of 8.6 grams of sodium chloride, .3 gram of potassium chloride and .33 gram of calcium chloride in one liter of purified water. After the blood was removed the tail was dipped momentarily in alcohol to dis-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Can you imagine what we're going to do with this...

after we outgrow this?

You're looking at 1,200 acres of unusually fertile real estate in Webster, New York, a short drive from downtown Rochester. We're using it to grow buildings. And people.

If you visit our $56,000,000 Webster complex, you'll have a chance to see more of what's on our horizon (apart from additional buildings). You'll gain sharp insights into what we mean when we say that the real business of Xerox is graphic communications. One example, LDX, will mean more to you than Long Distance Xerography when you recognize its potential in integrated computer/communications networks. We're working on it. You're not likely to miss the point of our work in synthetic displays, video storage, microfilm and microfiche systems.

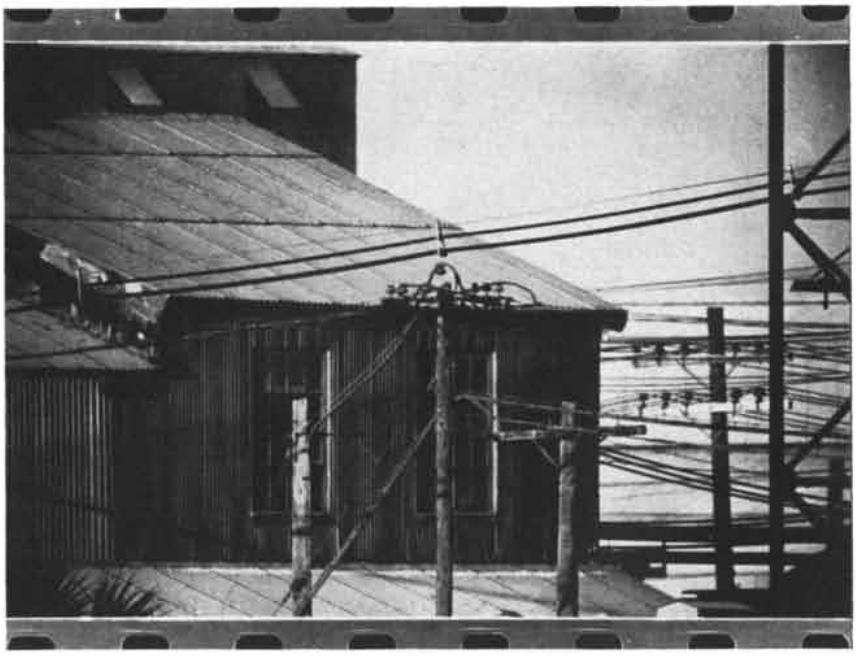
Current openings call for BS in ME, EE or Physics plus a record of achievement in electromechanical/optical development and design, high speed facsimile system analysis, manufacturability design engineering or information systems engineering.

Please forward your resume, including salary history, in confidence to Mr. R. E. Conboy, Department SA—9, Xerox Corporation, P.O. Box 1540, Rochester, N.Y. 14603. An Equal Opportunity Employer.

XEROX

XEROX AND LDX ARE TRADEMARKS OF XEROX CORPORATION

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



We print the sprocket holes here to show exactly what the Questar Field Model below impressed on the Tri-X negative. Time, 1/500 second. Camera, Questar-modified Nikon F. The sharp tips of the palmetto leaves at lower left on this 8x10 enlargement proves resolution is truly astonishing.

This photograph was taken with a Questar telescope. We think no other instrument could show such sharp detail.

The problem here is one that always limits telescopes and telephoto lenses — how to get sharp images through moving heated air. This air path measures some 4000 feet, and the line of sight is so murderously low that it contains most of the heat waves rising from these intervening sun-drenched fields.

Astronomers tell us that the average atmospheric heat wave is about 4 inches long. Any telescope whose aperture exceeds this size will quickly suffer from the deadly confusion of overlapping multiple images these air waves cause. Perfect focus becomes impossible.

The 3-pound Questar Field Model at right, has only 3.5 inches aperture. We make each one so fine the hand of man cannot improve it. To meet our extravagant demands, each Questar must perform twice as well as theory predicts, no matter how many sets of conventionally perfect optics we must reject to achieve this extraordinary result.

Thus Questar's superfine small aperture can pierce single heat waves like a slender rapier, and deliver the same wealth of detail that could not reach us from larger instruments of just commercial quality.

Questar is the finest and most versatile small telescope in the world. At left is a Standard Questar, which requires no tripod for most purposes. Prices begin at $795. Send for your copy of the new 40-page booklet with 8 pages of color and much general information, with essays on optics, seeing and telescopic photography. One dollar postpaid in U.S., Mexico and Canada. By air to West Indies and Central America, $2.30. By air to Europe, N. Africa and S. America, $2.50. By air to Australia and elsewhere, $3.50.

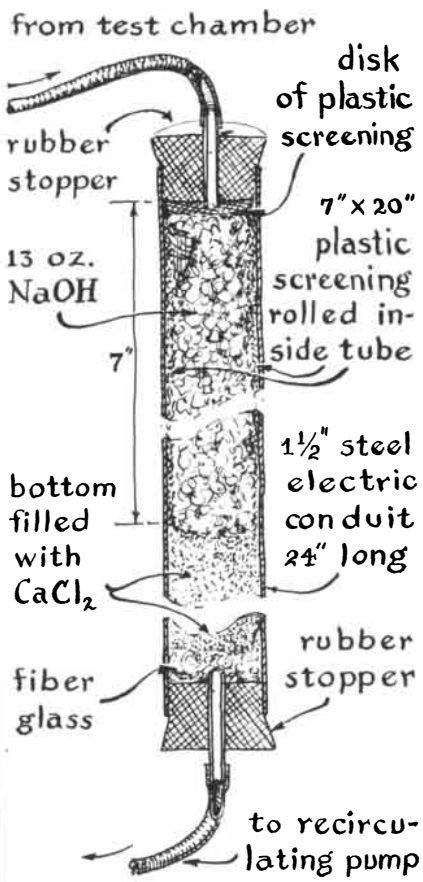
QUESTAR

BOX 20, NEW HOPE, PENNSYLVANIA

infect it and then in cold water to arrest the bleeding. Warming the tail before taking the specimen may have increased the red-cell count but it should not have affected the relative results because the procedure was carried out routinely on both controls and experimental animals.

"The diluted blood was placed on a hemacytometer and the count was then made with the aid of a microscope. The number of cells per cubic millimeter was computed by taking into account the area on the hemacytometer occupied by red cells and the dilution of the blood. To ensure that the counts would be accurate I practiced the technique under the supervision of an experienced technician before I did the experiment. Incidentally, no cell counts were made during the 32-day interval prior to the exposure of the animals to high altitude because they were young and the loss of blood, however slight, might have influenced the results.

"In general, the experiment proceeded without incident, but one event is worth mentioning because it taught me the importance of maintaining sterile conditions. On the second day of the exposure interval I found mixed among the blood cells protozoa that could not



Filtering device

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

There's more to Atlanta than mint juleps and magnolia trees

f you want to find the charm and gentility the outh is famous for, come to Atlanta. If you like soft oices, serene and spacious residences, look to tlanta, too. Some things haven't changed in this rst lady of the South, but be prepared for a host f pleasant surprises if you don't know the city. Did you realize that Atlanta is one of our country's ost progressive cities culturally? That it's a major enter of education, sports, transportation, manuacturing and civic enterprise? Atlanta's warm and ourtly ways conceal a bustle that would do justice o the most active of our Northern cities. Atlanta, oday, is on the move. And so is the Lockheed-Georgia Company, located only eight miles from tlanta. One of the major projects at Lockheed-Georgia today is providing employment and economic viability far beyond the city itself—through the more than 6,000 suppliers and associated manufacturers across the United States contributing to the C-141 StarLifter. □ Operating the largest aircraft plant in the world under one roof, Lockheed-Georgia is a center for the design and manufacture of giant cargo aircraft, engineering and scientific research in space vehicles, nuclear products, avionics, mathematics, cryogenics, systems, operations and materials science. □ Consider living in Atlanta for the best reason of all: the opportunities at Lockheed-Georgia right now. Engineers and scientists are invited to write: Charles Munro, Professional Employment Mgr., Dept. JJ-80, Lockheed-Georgia Company, 834 W. Peachtree St., Atlanta, Georgia 30308. An equal opportunity employer.

LOCKHEED-GEORGIA COMPANY
A DIVISION OF LOCKHEED AIRCRAFT CORPORATION

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

WILL ALL EARTH BE PAVED?

A PREFACE TO URBAN ECONOMICS

by
WILBUR R. THOMPSON

. . . views the growth, structure, and performance of the urban area in relation to a national system of cities; develops urban economics as a special field of scholarship; gives prescriptive treatment for such problems as welfare, traffic congestion, and political fragmentation; discusses factors bearing on economic growth, market demand, employment, and income; and helps bridge the gap between economists and urban dwellers.
$7.50 at all bookstores

CITIES AND SPACE

Edited by LOWDON WINGO, JR.

A psychiatrist, a lawyer, regional planners, and economists appraise the patterns and problems of urban settlement. Their answers are refreshingly varied and informative. These papers are ". . . of a high standard, frequently provocative, and written in a style that is easily accessible to the non-specialist."—*Bulletin of The Atomic Scientist*
$5.50 at all bookstores

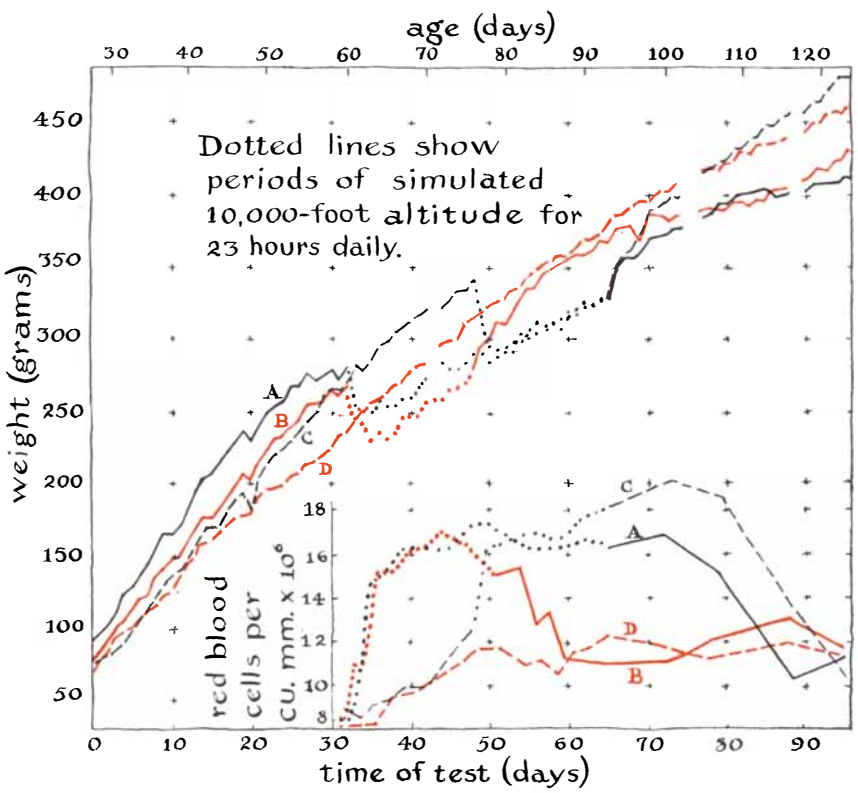
THE JOHNS HOPKINS PRESS
Baltimore, Maryland 21218

be identified with any organism known to infect rats. After wasting a lot of time examining the animals I checked the Ringer's solution and found that it was swarming with the intruders! Somehow the solution had been contaminated. Data were taken and tabulated every day of the experiment except Christmas Day and three days of the post-exposure period when I was sick. These days are indicated by gaps in the graphs of the results [*see illustration below*].

"The four animals are identified in the graphs by the letters *A*, *B*, *C* and *D*. The dotted portion of a curve indicates the interval during which the animal was exposed to high altitude. The larger graph depicts changes in weight; the smaller graph, the results of the red-cell count. During the base, or preexposure, interval six animals were housed three to a cage: *A*, *B* and *C* in one cage and, in another, *D* plus the two lightest rats that were subsequently eliminated. During the 14th day of this period varnish remover was used for refinishing some woodwork in the room where the cages were kept. Evidently the fumes were toxic because all the animals lost weight. During the 19th day the water was removed from the cage of *A*, *B* and *C* to learn if these animals would react alike. All lost weight. During the 30th day *A*, *B* and *C* again lost weight for some reason I could not ascertain. Something may have contaminated the water.

"The first red-cell count was taken on the 31st day, just before *A* and *B* were exposed to high altitude. Both exposed rats lost weight during the next four days. They became inactive and ate and drank very little. After a week in the chamber they began to adapt to the thin air. Their appetite and vigor returned and they almost regained their normal rate of growth. Their red-cell count increased from less than nine million cells per cubic millimeter to more than 16 million cells in the first seven days. The red-cell count of the controls also increased as expected because red-cell concentration increases as rats age. *C*'s count, however, appeared to increase at a rate somewhat above normal for its age.

"On the 50th day *B* and *C* were switched: *B* was returned to normal pressure and *C* was exposed to high altitude. The result is dramatically apparent on the graph. *C*'s reaction to exposure paralleled that of *A* and *B*. After being returned to low altitude *B* gained weight rapidly and its red-cell count dropped to normal and then below

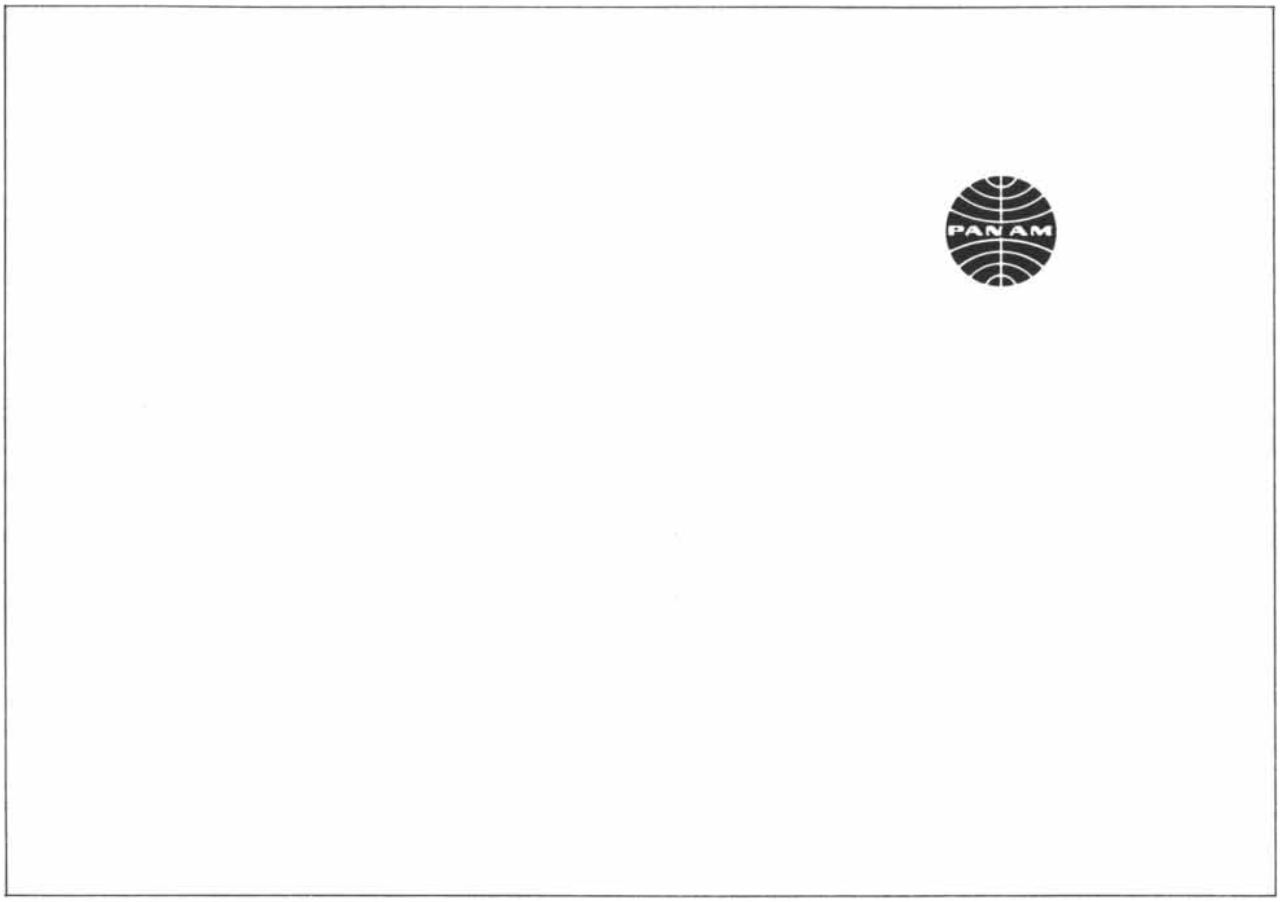


Weight and blood-count readings

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Who Provides Range Support

FOR DISCOVERER, MARINER, TIROS, PEGASUS, OAO, OGO, OSO, PIONEER, SERT, SURVEYOR, SMS, VOYAGER, ATS, SATURN 1-B & V, TITAN III, APOLLO, IMP, MOL/GEMINI B, MINUTEMAN, ANNA, BIOS, GEMINI, TRANSIT, ETC., ETC.?



For the space-minded engineer and scientist, Pan Am is the place to gain broad exposure to the entire space technology. Here at the Cape, "Range Professionals" of every discipline plan, engineer, and direct operation of the complex instrumentation systems and facilities to support our nation's space and missile programs.

The future holds greater challenges in range support than ever before as new vehicles are launched on increasingly sophisticated missions... synchronous orbits, rendezvous, docking, manned lunar flights, interplanetary voyages.

In every technical area... from long-term planning of global range requirements to systems engineering and operation of this vast electronic network... important contributions are waiting to be made by graduate engineers and scientists in these many areas: pulse & CW radar; telemetry; IR/optics; communications; data handling, reduction and display; frequency control and analysis; bioastronautics; command/control; timing and firing; underwater sound; launch complexes; marine facilities; tracking ships and island bases; propellant handling and storage; plant engineering.

For further information, write to Manager, Professional Employment, Dept. 68J

PAN AM **GUIDED MISSILES RANGE DIVISION**

PAN AMERICAN WORLD AIRWAYS, INC.
750 S. ORLANDO AVENUE, COCOA BEACH, FLORIDA
An Equal Opportunity Employer

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

BOOK 1
BOOK 2
BOOK 3

AMATEUR TELESCOPE MAKING

Edited by ALBERT G. INGALLS

This set of books is the authoritative reference library of the enthralling hobby of amateur telescope making.

BOOK ONE begins at the beginning, teaches the basics of glass grinding and how to complete the first telescope. (497 pages, 300 illustrations.)

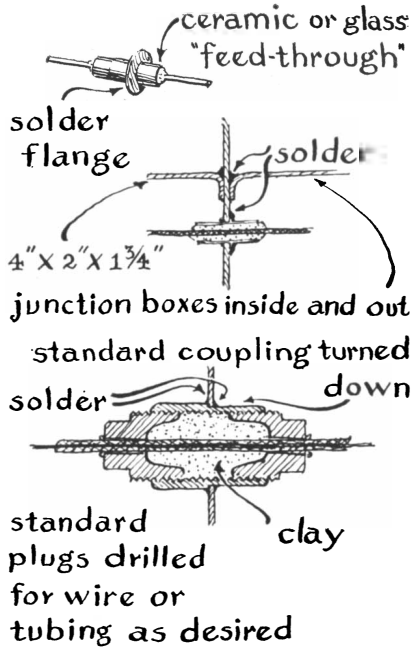
BOOK TWO leads on into advanced methods of amateur optical work and describes new projects for the telescope maker. (650 pages, 361 illustrations.)

BOOK THREE opens up further fields of enterprise; e.g. binoculars, camera lenses, spectrographs, Schmidt optics, eyepiece design, ray tracing (made easy). (644 pages, 320 illustrations.)

BOOK 1 Postpaid: $5.00 domestic, $5.35 foreign
BOOK 2 Postpaid: $6.00 domestic, $6.35 foreign
BOOK 3 Postpaid: $7.00 domestic, $7.35 foreign

Send postcard for descriptive circular

SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC., 415 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, N.Y. 10017
Residents of New York City please add 5% sales tax
Other NYS residents please add 2% state sales tax plus local tax



Airtight electrical connections

normal. Later it rose to normal. After the 64th day *A* and *C* were returned to normal pressure. Their weight increased rapidly. *A*'s red count paralleled that of *B*, except that it required more time to return to normal, whereas that of *C* increased instead of decreasing after the animal was returned to normal pressure. It then returned to normal and dipped below. The cell count taken on the 63rd day was just under 18 million cells per cubic millimeter. The experiment was terminated at the end of the 96th day, but the animals were kept for observation of any possible aftereffects of the experience. None has been evident.

"Only 65 percent of the oxygen at sea level is available to animals at an altitude of 10,000 feet. This condition appears to induce lethargy for a time and leads to loss of weight until the rats adjust to the thin air in about a week. This adjustment is accompanied by an impressive increase in the concentration of red cells that transport oxygen to the tissues. The subsequent growth of *A* and *B*, which were exposed to the chamber when they were much younger than *C*, has been more retarded than *C*'s. This difference is most evident in *A*, the animal that was exposed longest. One unavoidable experimental condition—the daily interruption of one hour when the animals were returned to normal pressure while measurements were made and the cages were serviced—may have influenced the results. The effect of this daily interruption is not known."

Latest Scientific Information From USSR

Subscribe Now for 1966

Russian Scientific Magazines and Journals in Russian in many fields

- Acoustics
- Aeronautics
- Atomic Energy
- Automation
- Biology
- Analytical Chemistry
- Biochemistry
- Biophysics
- Cybernetics
- Colloids
- Engineering
- Geography
- Geology
- Mathematics
- Optics & Spectroscopy
- Thermodynamics

Write for complete 1966 catalog listing many more Russian scientific periodicals and books in your field.

FOUR CONTINENT BOOK CORP.
Dept. 611, 156 FIFTH AVE., N.Y. 10, N.Y.

Academic Press

□ ***Industrial Wastewater Control:***
A TEXTBOOK AND REFERENCE WORK
edited by C. FRED GURNHAM
Volume 2 of Chemical Technology:
A Series of Monographs
Presents an up-to-date picture of the relationship of modern industry to water contamination. Classifies the process industries into a logical sequence based on the nature of their wastes . . . describes the industry itself, characteristics of the industry wastewaters, methods of treatment and disposal, and significant trends.
(G890) 1965, 476 pp., $16.00

□ ***Air Pollution:***
A COMPREHENSIVE TREATISE
Complete in Two Volumes
edited by A. C. STERN
(S630) Volume 1, 1962, 656 pp., $20.00
(S632) Volume 2, 1962, 586 pp., $18.50

□ ***Photochemistry of Air Pollution:***
by P. A. LEIGHTON
(L300) 1961, 300 pp., $11.00

□ ***Mathematical Theories of Traffic Flow***
by F. A. HAIGHT
(H063) 1963, 242 pp., $9.00

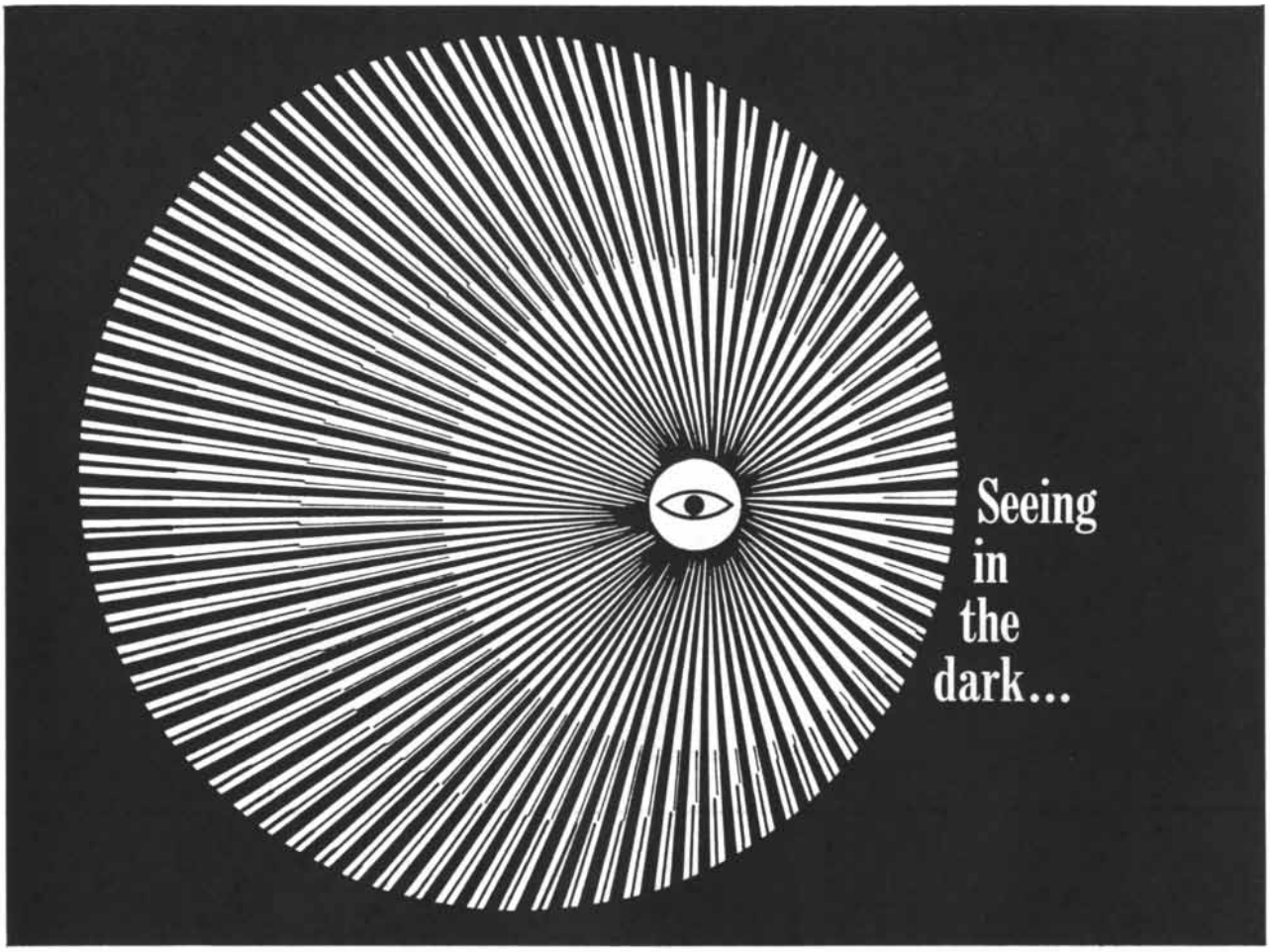
57-65
ACADEMIC PRESS, INC.
111 FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK 10003

Name.....
Address.....
City..... State..... Zip.....

Remittance enclosed □ **Bill me** □

No charge for postage and handling on orders accompanied by payment. New York City deliveries please add 5% sales tax; other N.Y. State deliveries add 2%.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



SOLVING TOMORROW'S PROBLEMS TODAY!

At one of the Naval Laboratories in California, scientists are presently developing a low-light level image tube which will literally make it possible to *see in the dark*. Not only does this imaginative concept illustrate man's constant search for ways to control his environment, but it also graphically symbolizes a mission common to *all* the Laboratories . . . to create light where now there is only darkness, to find answers where now there is lack of knowledge.

Problems of this magnitude can best be solved by dedicated personnel of the highest caliber, by thinking men of science and engineering, working individually, or in concert with others, in an atmosphere conducive to productive research and to the creative function.

This favorable atmosphere is evident throughout the Laboratories, along with a wide opportunity for inquiry, search and challenge. This is true wherever your basic interest lies within the broad limits of chemistry, metallurgy or mathematics . . . physics, electronics or mechanics, or any of the other specialized Laboratory science/engineering disciplines.

CURRENT PROBLEMS

- Laser application to underwater imagery
- Ultrasonic properties of metals
- Real-time data system development
- Transient-free, non-interruptable electric power
- Advanced communication system for naval ships
- Seeing in the dark
- Weapons radiation effects evaluation
- New electronics personnel-training techniques
- Shipboard weapons system analyses
- Supersonic water-entry shock environment
- Radar beam behavior in near/far fields of space
- Weapons performance/reliability analysis

LABORATORIES

U.S. NAVAL ORDNANCE TEST STATION (NOTS), *CHINA LAKE AND PASADENA*
U.S. NAVAL MISSILE CENTER (NMC) AND PACIFIC MISSILE RANGE (PMR), *POINT MUGU*
U.S. NAVAL CIVIL ENGINEERING LABORATORY (NCEL), *PORT HUENEME*
U.S. NAVY ELECTRONICS LABORATORY (NEL), *SAN DIEGO*
U.S. NAVAL ORDNANCE LABORATORY (NOLC), *CORONA*
U.S. NAVAL RADIOLOGICAL DEFENSE LABORATORY (NRDL), *SAN FRANCISCO*
U.S. NAVAL PERSONNEL RESEARCH ACTIVITY (NPRA), *SAN DIEGO*
U.S. NAVAL WEAPONS STATION, QUALITY EVALUATION LABORATORY (QEL), *CONCORD*
U.S. NAVAL WEAPONS STATION, QUALITY EVALUATION LABORATORY (QEL), *SEAL BEACH*
U.S. NAVAL SHIP MISSILE SYSTEMS ENGINEERING STATION (NSMSES), *PORT HUENEME*
U.S. NAVAL FLEET MISSILE SYSTEMS ANALYSIS AND EVALUATION GROUP (FMSAEG), *CORONA*

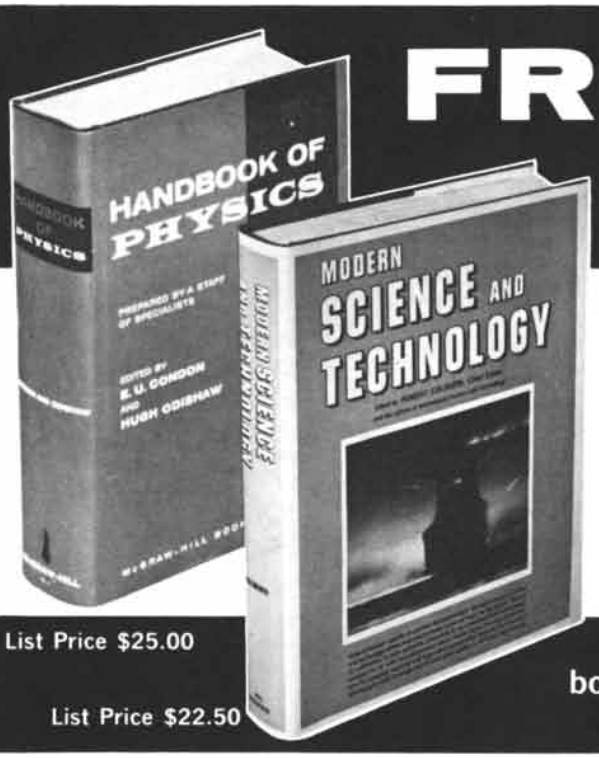
To take the first step toward becoming a Laboratories' staff member, send resume to Personnel Coordinator, Dept. A

U.S. NAVAL LABORATORIES IN CALIFORNIA

1030 East Green Street / Pasadena, California 91101 • *AN EQUAL OPPORTUNITY EMPLOYER*

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

FREE! Either of these fine reference works (value to $25.00) with membership in The Library of Science



HANDBOOK OF PHYSICS
The most authoritative and comprehensive single volume on basic physics. Sections by 89 outstanding specialists, 784 charts, diagrams, tables. 1520 pages. Covers all aspects: mechanics, nuclear physics, optics, etc. Edited by E. U. Condon and Hugh Odishaw. **List Price $25.00**

MODERN SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY
A vast spectrum of achievements in modern physics, mathematics, computers, electronics, chemistry, astronomy, and space sciences, by distinguished leaders in each field. 584 illustrations. 8½" x 11". Prepared by the Editors of *International Science and Technology*. **List Price $22.50**

List Price $25.00

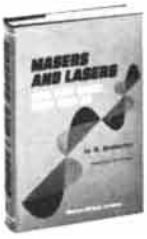
List Price $22.50

—and choose any one of the fine books below as your first Selection at reduced Member's Prices...

1. NATURE OF THE CHEMICAL BOND. *Linus Pauling.* The Nobel Prize-winner analyzes structural chemistry in this enlarged edition of a famous work. *List Price $8.85. Member's Price $6.50.*

2. ASTRONOMY. *Fred Hoyle.* Panoramic view of astronomical achievement over the centuries. With over 400 illustrations and diagrams. *List Price $12.95. Member's Price $8.95.*

3. MATHEMATICS FOR THE PHYSICAL SCIENCES. *Herbert S. Wilf.* Unique integration of seven major mathematical disciplines central to the physical sciences. *List Price $7.95. Member's Price $5.95.*



4. MASERS AND LASERS. *M. Brotherton.* Brilliant, non-technical overview of the principles and applications of masers and lasers. *List Price $8.50. Member's Price $5.95.*

5. THE AMBIDEXTROUS UNIVERSE / ELEMENTARY PARTICLES. *Dual Selection.* Martin Gardner's superb exploration of the "downfall" of parity *plus* an analysis of atomic structure by Nobel Prize winner, Chen Ning Yang. *List Price $9.45. Member's Price $6.95.*

6. CHAMBERS' TECHNICAL DICTIONARY. *Tweney & Hughes, editors.* Massive reference defining over 60,000 terms in 120 branches of science and technology. *List Price $7.95. Member's Price $5.95.*

7. LOGIC AND BOOLEAN ALGEBRA. *B. H. Arnold.* Cogent analysis of George Boole's extraordinary contributions to modern mathematical thought. *List Price $9.00. Member's Price $6.50.*

8. COMPUTERS AND THOUGHT. *Feigenbaum & Feldman, editors.* Comprehensive overview of machines that think and their vast potential for science and industry. *List Price $7.95. Member's Price $5.75.*

9. INTUITIVE CONCEPTS IN ELEMENTARY TOPOLOGY / EXPERIMENTS IN TOPOLOGY. *Dual Selection.* Two fascinating books on topology: concepts, proofs, models. *List Price $13.50. Member's Price $7.95.*

Membership Form

Library of Science 59 Fourth Ave., New York, N. Y. 10003

Enroll me as a member of the Library of Science and send the Introductory Gift and first Selection indicated below. I may return both books in 10 days and owe nothing. Otherwise, bill me only for my first Selection at reduced Members' Price plus postage. As a member I need take as few as 3 more Selections during the next 12 months from scores offered at Members' Prices. I will receive a **Bonus Book** of my choice after every fourth Selection.

☐ **Handbook of Physics** Value: $25.00

☐ **Modern Science and Technology** Value: $22.50

First Selection (circle one) 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9

NAME.....

ADDRESS.....

CITY.....STATE.....ZIP CODE.....

Please be sure to insert correct zip code. 9S

Library of Science Members Enjoy These Advantages

- largest selection of outstanding books covering new developments, achievements, and innovations in science and technology: books on mathematics, physics, chemistry, astronomy, computer technology, other major areas
- free monthly Announcements of selections, featuring reviews by such distinguished authorities as Warren Weaver, Harlow Shapley, Rene Dubos, and Martin Gardner
- reduced Member's Prices—*with savings up to 40% on all books*
- free Bonus Books after every fourth purchase
- no fees or dues. Members need accept as few as three more selections during the next twelve months, from over 200 significant works to be made available.

Library of Science 59 Fourth Avenue / New York, N. Y. 10003

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

BOOKS

The "atomic scientists'" movement of the 1940's

by Philip Morrison

A PERIL AND A HOPE: THE SCIENTISTS' MOVEMENT IN AMERICA, 1945–47, by Alice Kimball Smith. The University of Chicago Press ($10).

Bernal Diaz, an old soldier, once sat down to bequeath us with his pen what he recalled of those cunning, cruel and resolute years when he followed his general Cortes to conquer Mexico. The old man's narrative, spare and eloquent, remains a marvel. I too was a private soldier, in a quick and cruel campaign of 20 years ago. My recollection is faded and inchoate; I saw only a small sector of the battle, in Los Alamos, postwar Hiroshima and the Senate Office Building. Today we have a few memoirs by the great captains but no chronicles of the soldiers. Alice Kimball Smith, who knew wartime Los Alamos and postwar Chicago as a friend of the scientists and a trained historian, and who was a cool and yet concerned eyewitness of the battles, has here produced a professional's narrative. Beginning in December of 1943, when Niels Bohr and his son Aage came to the Manhattan project in their flight from that final solution intended for Danes of Jewish ancestry, she carries forward a clear story of the complex events that led first to the dropping of the bomb and then to the development of the political role of the laboratory scientist in the first two years after the close of the war. I shall summarize and comment on her fine account, writing as a participant and a partisan. No review, however, can replace this book itself—fully and critically documented, compassionately written, painstakingly detailed. It is both lively and exact, although the large and shifting cast, the narrowness of the issues joined month by month and the elision of the high matters that resulted from the events she has chosen to detail make it by no means smooth reading. Nonetheless, all who want seriously to study recent history will need to build on what Dr. Smith has written.

The first sixth or so of the book ends with Hiroshima. It tells the story of the decision to drop the bomb, a tale "written from the scientists' point of view." The official Atomic Energy Commission history (*The New World*), General Leslie R. Groves's candid memoirs and the excellent journalistic history of the decision by Fletcher Knebel and Charles Bailey (*No High Ground*) are of course major sources for Dr. Smith. But the keystone of her work is the famous Franck report, dated June 11, 1945, in which James Franck, Eugene Rabinowitch, Leo Szilard and a few Chicago colleagues presciently outlined the international issues the bomb would ignite. This document is printed here uncut for the first time.

It was Niels Bohr who first among the scientists undertook to predict and shape the postbomb world. He hoped to persuade the Anglo-American leaders to tell Stalin early about the bomb, and on this basis to organize a shared control of the weapon. Early in 1944 he began to write down his ideas, by then strengthened in talks with a few leaders (particularly, it is curious to relate, Justice Frankfurter, who was not "cleared"). Whatever hope lay in his scheme, in the light of the realities of Stalin's U.S.S.R. and its uneasy alliance with the West, was broken by Churchill's "unalterable opposition to talks with Russia." Bohr acquired the faint aura of a security risk, belied by his scrupulous discretion and by the delicacy of his actual proposals. These were published as an open letter only in 1950, during the blizzard of the cold war.

Other men had a similar vision, largely independent of Bohr's but in all likelihood not entirely so. They included the leaders of all American war research, Vannevar Bush and James Bryant Conant, who wrote in September of 1944 that international control, and not an illusory Anglo-American monopoly of knowledge and uranium, ought to hold the bomb's future. The Chicago laboratory of the Manhattan project, partly because its work had essentially been completed, partly out of the initiative of men such as Franck and Szilard, had by then developed both an official and an unofficial concern with postwar policy. The Franck memorandum argues, without knowing it, in the same vein as Bohr and the leaders argued behind the scenes: Secrecy and control of resources will not preserve a monopoly. An arms race will ensue. The U.S.—even with more, bigger and better bombs—will be unsafe. Five hundred square miles might be destroyed utterly! (It is worth observing that today an estimate of the area would be hundreds of times greater.) Franck, however, was still more concrete. An early attack on Japan would merely precipitate the arms race, whereas a solemn public demonstration might set the stage for an internationally controlled renunciation of the awful weapon. So the paper runs.

Two points stand out as limits to the accuracy of the Franck report's prophecies. One is a technical matter; the authors speak of an imminent second stage of the technology, conversion to the use of the more common isotopes uranium 238 and thorium 232 instead of depending on the rare uranium 235 as the sole direct or indirect basis for the nuclear chain reaction. This stage—"breeding"—has still not come anywhere. Second, they consider as an alternative to a demonstration the withholding of any weapon explosion until later, even until after the "five or six years" of the breeding stage. I personally recall Bohr's insistence that the bomb be exploded somehow in 1945, so that the postwar world would not be built on a poisonous fear among governments that the public would have no basis to understand. Surely, said Bohr, all the governments will know that nuclear bombs are at hand. Here he seems to me clearly to have been right.

A tangle of committees and discussions slides fatefully toward the use of the bomb against Japan. Inevitability and the momentum of the enterprise seem to carry everyone. The wise and well-informed conclude there is no

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

YOUR URBAN AFFAIRS CHECKLIST

NEGROES IN CITIES

☐ by Karl E. Taeuber and Alma F. Taeuber

Whether Negroes constitute 40% of a city's population or less than 1%; whether a city is in the North, South, East or West; whether it is a large metropolitan center or a suburb; in every case white and Negro residents are highly segregated from each other. What are the causes of residential segregation and how is it changing in urban America? This book is the first to bring systematic empirical data to bear on this pressing problem providing essential information about segregation for every American city. $9.75

REBUILDING CITIES

☐ by P.E.A. Johnson-Marshall with an Introduction by Lewis Mumford

An imaginative analysis – integrating text and illustration – of post-war city planning and urban redevelopment. The author provides a visual survey of the evolution of cities, explains how out-moded patterns influence replacement and redevelopment and explores the implications of modern industry and technology for problems of urban redevelopment. 500 illustrated pages, $15.00

POPULATION

☐ edited by Ronald Freedman

An intelligent, readable summary of contemporary population trends and problems, examining the population "explosion" and its significance now and for the future. $5.00

Check the books you need, write your name and address, clip off and mail to Aldine today.

NAME_____

ORGANIZATION_____

ADDRESS_____

CITY_____ STATE_____ ZIP____

ALDINE PUBLISHING CO.
64 E. Van Buren/Chicago, Ill.

other path, although patently there were many. The winning of the war without paying too large a price for Soviet arms is shown as a strong motive, yet the bombing dates were fixed far in advance of Yalta. Szilard, farseeing and quixotic at once, pulls wires to gain access to Truman, the new President. A young Manhattan-project mathematician had worked for Truman's friends the Pendergasts in Kansas City. The President gets the message that Chicagoans are waiting to see him, but he diverts them to James Byrnes. And Byrnes, as late as early March, had asked President Roosevelt for an impartial review of the Manhattan project to protect the Administration from the scandal of the $2-billion waste! Not much can happen now. The story unfolds until the whole world knows.

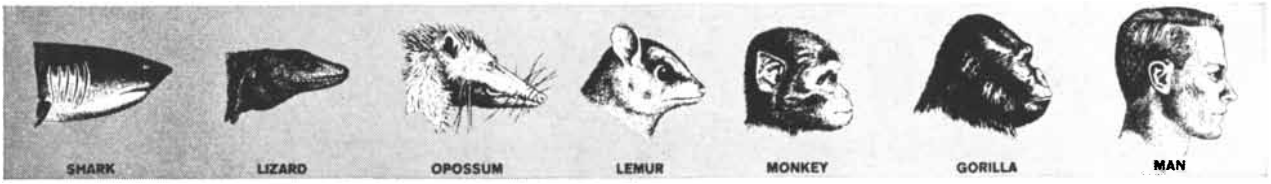
The major portion of Dr. Smith's book details the movement of the scientists from laboratories and guarded offices to hearing chambers and press conferences, from coded teletypes to rushed press statements, from disputing with colonels and reconnaissance experts to persuading congressmen and reporters. So the scientists moved, at least the majority of them. It seems to me that one finds in the story two distinct ways of meeting the sense of responsibility —indeed, of grave duty—that the Manhattan-project scientists as a whole felt then and feel still. One way I shall call the way of the insider. It is a way that was shared by such disparate figures as Szilard and Robert Oppenheimer. Oppenheimer—lucid, persuasive, wonderfully analytical—works in secret with generals and diplomats, trying in a thousand ways to demonstrate what the facts imply. Szilard brings along to talk to the congressmen the courageous, influential, witty and able Edward Condon, president-to-be of the American Physical Society, "because he looks like an honest farm boy." Szilard lived beside the phone, talking to Beardsley Ruml or officials of the CIO. In buttonholing lobbyists he became himself the lobbyist par excellence. But both Oppenheimer and Szilard acted as men of inside knowledge, personally bringing their schemes, their devices and their new formulations before the individuals of power who wrote and passed laws.

On the other side, but not really an opposing side, were the rest of us: younger, less famous and less able. Ours was the way of the dissenter. The telephone calls were briefer and the secret teletypes wholly closed off. In the way we acted there was a sense less of knowledge than of commitment. William Higinbotham and Joseph Rush and Louis Ridenour and John Simpson and scores of others in Washington spoke and wrote publicly for 3,000 scientists back home, still at the project laboratories or crowding back into the universities, and also for the physicists and chemists who had not been in the project at all but felt about as we did. On that base, from shabby rented offices always overcrowded and littered with mimeographed statements and pamphlets, the "atomic scientists" floated off in the eddying stream of American public opinion. The Federation of American Scientists—lobbyists like Szilard—rose to prominence within the year or two of Dr. Smith's tale. It is all here: the birth of the scientists' dissent, the petitions, the organizing of talks and the seeking of publishers, the telegram campaigns, the search for allies down the alphabetical rosters of unions and churches and fund raisers. The time was mostly stolen time; the executive secretary worked for a promise more than for a salary. When he left, the staff present was an empty wallet.

The issues are no longer clear, although they are scrupulously explained in this clear history. The early legislation to establish control over atomic energy was stillborn. Its Department of War drafters mistook the temper of the times and tried a broad and vague formula that excited fears of military control and of unreasonable emphasis on security. But the McMahon Act (a law written in large part by the same James Newman who conducts this department of *Scientific American*) cannot be said in hindsight to have prevented an obsession with secrecy, a capitulation to obscurantist fears and a military preoccupation in the postwar development of atomic energy. In the TVA David Lilienthal was a brilliantly constructive reformer; once in the AEC he was perforce an embattled and cautious bureaucrat. It was the struggle, and not the triumph, that we can still celebrate.

It is Dr. Smith's view that there *is* something to celebrate. On the first page of her introduction one reads: "The message... seemed at the time... to fall largely on deaf ears. And yet nearly two decades later their ideas and their phraseology had so far permeated the general thinking about international problems that in preparing this book it was often necessary to remind myself whether I was reading the first mimeographed declarations of worried Manhattan Project scientists or the columns of the daily paper in 1964." When there are atomic-bomb tests at Lop Nor and

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

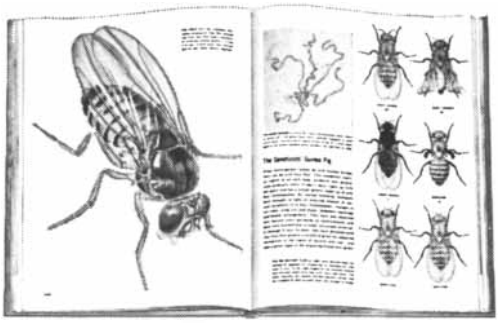


NOW YOU AND YOUR FAMILY ARE INVITED TO

Enjoy 10 Days Exploring Two Billion Years of Evolution

as guests of the LIFE Nature Library

THE MANY FACES OF MAN. Although Man is united in one species, it is racially divided into more than 30 subgroupings. Over the past 150,000 years, as men searched for new hunting grounds over the globe, they gradually developed traits that adapted them to each environment.



THE GENETICISTS' GUINEA PIG is the common fruit fly. This wonderful insect, 1/8 inch long, produces new generations profusely every 10 to 15 days, takes up little lab space, and has a simple genetic make-up of only 4 chromosomes. By bombarding its reproductive cells with X-rays, biologists have produced fantastic new mutants.

Why does man seem so similar to the ape? Why do ancient rocks contain imprints of creatures now extinct? What causes giants, dwarfs, albinos? A little over a century ago, no one really knew.

Then an English biologist, Charles Darwin, published one of the most important books in history. The first 1,250 copies of his *The Origin of Species* sold out in a day, and a storm of controversy broke which has never entirely died.

Now here at last—in the style that LIFE has made famous, so that it makes perfect sense even to school children—is the remarkable story of evolution in this beautiful introductory volume of the LIFE Nature Library.

You retrace the historic voyage that young Darwin made on H.M.S. Beagle, and see the very same phenomena that set his mind ablaze. You see the primitive Indians of Tierra del Fuego, at the bottom of the world, so tough they sleep naked on icy ground. You tour the Galápagos Islands, Nature's own laboratory of evolution, where complete isolation from the rest of the world has resulted in startling species never seen anywhere else.

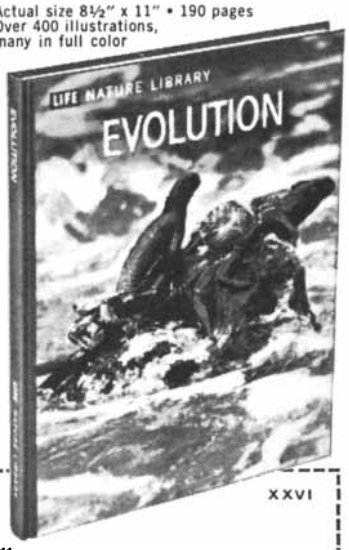
You see the clues to bygone life—shells, bones, tracks, eggs, imprints or entire mummies—preserved by Nature in tar, coal, ice, and stone. You see a frozen baby mammoth perfectly preserved in Arctic ice for 22,000 years. You share the thrill of the couple in Tanganyika as they uncover the bones of the world's *earliest known man*—over a million years old!

Genetic scientists take you into their laboratories to explain the mysteries of the microscopic genes and chromosomes that determine the inheritance of characteristics. You see a human egg magnified 2,000 times. How a living cell divides.

Obviously so vast and exciting a book cannot be adequately described here. So we invite you to *borrow* a copy from us for 10 days. Then if you wish you may return it and owe nothing. Or you may own it for much less than such an expensively printed and handsomely bound book would ordinarily cost. Thanks to LIFE'S vast facilities and large print orders, you pay only $3.95 (plus shipping and handling). Then you will be entitled to receive another volume of the LIFE Nature Library for free examination every 2 months.

But you make no commitments, promise to buy nothing. And you may cancel this arrangement any time you wish. However, the entire series makes an impressive encyclopedia of Nature that your family will increasingly treasure—a superb reference shelf and study aid used in thousands of classrooms from elementary school through college. To examine the first volume, mail coupon.

Actual size 8½" x 11" • 190 pages
Over 400 illustrations, many in full color



MALE FRIGATE BIRD displays bright red gular pouch to attract females. Attractive sex characteristics increase mating success, are more likely to be passed on.

OFF TO BED goes the gorilla with leaves and branches for bedding. Though constantly on the move, gorillas build new nests on ground or in low branches nightly.

SKELETONS OF HORSE AND MAN reveal similar bones in similar positions. In such relationships Darwin saw echoes of a primeval pattern, modified by evolution.

Some of the other volumes in the LIFE Nature Library

TO:
TIME-LIFE BOOKS,
Dept. 8513
TIME & LIFE BUILDING
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60611

Please enroll me as a subscriber to the LIFE NATURE LIBRARY and send me Volume I (EVOLUTION) for a 10-day Trial Examination. If, at the end of that time, I decide not to continue the series, I will return the book, canceling my subscription. If I keep the book, I will pay $3.95 (plus shipping and handling). I understand that future volumes will be issued on approval at two-month intervals, at the same price of $3.95. The 10-day Free Examination privilege applies to all volumes in the LIBRARY, and I may cancel my subscription at any time.

Name_____

Address_____

City_____ State_____

(Please include Zone or Zip code number if known)

Schools and Libraries:
Address orders to Silver Burdett Co., Morristown, N. J.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

GREAT MOMENTS AT CHICAGO

Frederick M. Thrasher died a year ago with no descendants. But the solitary scholar who left the masterpiece, THE GANG, had, in another sense, thousands of descendants. His work charted a new direction for sociology, focusing the study of man in society into a study of man in cities—in the great metropolises which have come to dominate, shape and menace our culture.

Thirty-eight years ago, Thrasher roamed the side streets of Chicago making friends with street corner gangs. He spent seven years questioning, observing, recording, synthesizing his findings. His study of no less than 1,313 gangs has become a sociological classic that is still read and studied today.*

Frederick Thrasher was one of the pioneer group of sociologists at the University of Chicago, the institution that gave the world its first department of sociology in 1892. His professional descendants—at Chicago and elsewhere—are today following his example, recording and interpreting every aspect of the big city's life. The wide-ranging results are reflected in these new books:

GROUP PROCESS AND GANG DELINQUENCY
By JAMES F. SHORT, JR. and FRED L. STRODTBECK. Highly original insights into gang delinquency among juveniles from different backgrounds. 320 pp. $7.50

CONTRIBUTIONS TO URBAN SOCIOLOGY • By ERNEST W. BURGESS and DONALD J. BOGUE. Readings from 44 Chicago sociologists, documenting the main findings in urban research over a period of fifty years. 690 pp. $12.00

RACKETVILLE, SLUMTOWN, HAULBURG • *An Exploratory Study of Delinquent Subcultures.* By IRVING SPERGEL. A first-hand study of juvenile delinquency in three different areas of a large eastern city. 232 pp. $5.00

MENTAL DISORDERS IN URBAN AREAS • *An Ecological Study of Schizophrenia and Other Psychoses.* ROBERT E. L. FARIS and H. WARREN DUNHAM. "This superlatively brilliant book bids fair to set a new standard for research—and the presentation of results in the field of sociological-psychiatric correlations."—*Psychoanalytic Review.* Paper, $1.95

STREET CORNER SOCIETY • By WILLIAM FOOTE WHYTE. This study of life in an Italian-American slum has become one of the most celebrated classics of American sociology. 2nd edition, 7th printing. Cloth, $6.00; paper, $2.95

*THE GANG, *A Study of 1,313 Gangs in Chicago.* Abridged with a new introduction by James F. Short, Jr. Cloth, $7.50; Paper, $2.95.

UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Other views of the city

Architecture

THE CHICAGO SCHOOL OF ARCHITECTURE
Carl W. Condit. A survey of the revolution that produced skeletal construction and transformed building practices around the world. 196 illustrations. 449 pp. $8.50

CHICAGO'S FAMOUS BUILDINGS
Edited by Arthur S. Siegel. A pocket-size photographic and descriptive guide to official landmarks of Chicago and 50 other buildings. 151 photographs.
224 pp. Cloth, $2.95; paper, $1.00

Urban History

THE GHETTO
Louis Wirth. The famous study that traces the disappearing Jewish immigrant colony back to medieval times. "It is remarkable that Mr. Wirth's study of 1928, now republished... should have retained its value and validity to the present day."—*Jewish Academy of Arts and Sciences.* Paper, $1.95

LOUIS WIRTH ON CITIES AND SOCIAL LIFE
Selected Papers, edited with an introduction by Albert J. Reiss, Jr. Wirth's other writings on the development of cities and urban culture, with particular emphasis on the relationship between sociology and social politics.
349 pp. Cloth, $7.50; paper, $2.95

THE URBAN FRONTIER
Pioneer Life in Early Pittsburgh, Cincinnati, Lexington, Louisville, and St. Louis. Richard C. Wade. A thesis which challenges conventional views at almost every point—that cities were important in the growth of the American West from the very beginning. "...an interpretation of great strength."—*Ohio Historical Quarterly.* 360 pp. Paper, $2.45

Urban Renewal

MUNICIPAL AND INSTITUTIONAL RELATIONS WITHIN BOSTON
The Benefits of the Federal Housing Act of 1961. Julian H. Levi. The consultant to the Boston Redevelopment Authority makes crucial recommendations concerning urban renewal programs. 157 pp. Paper, $4.00

Urban Geography

READINGS IN URBAN GEOGRAPHY
Harold M. Mayer and Clyde F. Kohn. The best articles from widely scattered professional journals. Selected to represent kinds of approaches as well as to give a comprehensive view, the readings include the work of French, British, Scandinavian and American urban geographers. Illustrated. 625 pp. $8.50

UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
5750 Ellis Avenue
Chicago, Illinois 60637

hydrogen-bomb tests scheduled in the French atolls, no one can contend there is a mystical secret. The 20 years General Groves estimated it would take the Russians to get a bomb have just passed, and Soviet cosmonauts walk in space. Defense against atomic attack still seems hopeless, although dispersal and shelters remain possible unchosen options, just as was foreseen in the Franck report. Antimissile missiles, a topic not raised in the years covered by the book, still seem not worth their cost, according to Secretary McNamara's reckoning. So these cornerstones of the arguments we all made in so many speeches 18 or 20 years ago remain well set.

Less viable than the peril in Dr. Smith's title has been the hope: international control seems remote. It is quite true that the "Pugwash" meetings and the President's Science Advisory Committee, which put forward the test-ban treaty, are the offspring of two parents. These institutions, both of which have now acquired the trappings of the insiders—secrecy, official attention, smooth travel—owe their origins both to the inside way and to the way of dissent. If it was I. I. Rabi and his diplomacy and insight that gave rise to the Science Advisory Committee, it was the tone of the scientists' unofficial movement, and the very unofficial Cyrus Eaton, that set the stage for Pugwash. The test ban became the battlefield of the scientists long after the formative years. Edward Teller, who has practiced as both an insider and a dissenter, on terms of intimacy with the generals of the Strategic Air Command and also with brilliant public advocacy, is already by the end of 1947 shown wary of international agreements, speaking for strong controls and for vigorous weaponry. How far this attitude carried him and the nation I need not detail.

Mutual deterrence, that symmetry of kill which lies behind Soviet-American relations, was not the vision of 1946. The scientists sought stability then, not mere metastability, not the top-heavy balancing rock on which we all breathlessly sit. Ridenour, in a playlet he wrote for *Fortune,* had missiles in orbit, a state still less stable than our present condition. It is not for want of proposals that they are not whirling up there today; some steps logical enough in Dr. Strangelove's race for arms have not been taken, perhaps because the desire for survival keeps getting in the way. The earnestness and hope of those early years—in the inside lines coming from the bold proposals of control and in the lines of dissent coming from a thousand talks and meetings with men and women of any motley grouping who would listen—gave something to the present. They gave that chiseled mental picture, reworked by the crater and the fallout of the Eniwetok hydrogen-bomb test: the view of that terrible mushroom. The peaceful uses of atomic energy, even to the real electric power now flowing in a dozen city grids, have gained much less hold on us.

"The principal motive power behind the scientists' movement," writes Dr. Smith, "was the feeling of responsibility, and in some sense and in some people of regret, for the part played by science ... in the orgy of destruction." The Federation of American Scientists, whose early travail and triumph are the burden of the later chapters of the book, is, she says, a watchdog now. It can bark, but it is a bit old, like its members, and I hope it need never be asked to test its bite. The inside path has drained off from the dismaying haphazardness of dissent the best leaders, the most fluent spokesmen; the laboratory has eaten years off all of us. And still the years 1964 and 1965 see a dissenting professoriat, to be sure passing well beyond the laboratory men to the political specialists, more able and more widely heard by means of television and teach-in than we ever were when we argued as members of the Federation of American Scientists and the Federation of Atomic Scientists and breakfasted with senators. Today the technical professionals play their part in running the country—or, as it looks to me, in misrunning it—with their computers and Comsats and B-52 sorties. Professors are in the seats of power, and we laboratory men no longer can tell the Administration anything it doesn't know. Or can we?

The last word shall be Professor Rabi's. Acute, faintly acid, reflective, having had the deepest successes inside the Government of any scientist-in-policy I know of, he is the very symbol of the inside path. Yet he explained to Dr. Smith, in an interview in 1962, why the senior scientists, the project chiefs, were not leaders of the federation of the dissenting. "They didn't need us," he said. "They were doing just fine, and we older men would have spoiled the show. I was all for them, and I wish the young scientists would go to Washington and do it again." I expect I believe Rabi now, though it didn't seem that way to me back then.

Do it again? This time it is more difficult, but it is also more urgent. The

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Oxford University Press

The Biology of Viruses

By KENNETH M. SMITH, *University of Texas.* Selecting several viruses whose study has led to a discovery of some importance or to the development of new techniques, Dr. Smith describes their life history. It is his hope to preserve some of the romance of scientific research which is so often bogged down in technical detail.

12 halftones. $2.00

V. A. Dogiel's General Protozoology

Second Edition

Revised by E. M. CHEISSIN, *Institute of Cytology, Leningrad, and* G. POLYANSKY, *University of Leningrad.* This is an English translation (prepared by Madame Botcharsky with advice from Dr. C. A. Hoare) of the revised edition of the late Professor Dogiel's *General Protistology* which was published in 1951. It deals in considerable detail with the morphology, reproduction and evolution of protozoa. Attention is also devoted to physiology, biochemistry, and ecology including host-parasite relationships.

326 figures. $16.80

Coulomb Excitation

By LAWRENCE C. BIEDENHARN, *Duke University, and* PIETER J. BRUSSAARD, *University of Utrecht.* The development of coulomb excitation from its inception in 1953 is thoroughly documented in this comprehensive account. The relation of coulomb excitation to nuclear structure is emphasized, and its role in the development of the Bohr-Mottelson unified model of the nucleus is discussed. Symmetry principles are used extensively, and newer techniques of multiple coulomb excitation, triple correlation, gamma ray processes and polarization are explored in depth. The new field of coulomb excitation by high energy electrons is treated for the first time. *69 figures.* $6.40

Nuclear Interactions of the Hyperons

By RICHARD H. DALITZ, *University of Chicago.* The author reviews experimental data on hypernuclei and reveals how a simple phenomenological analysis of the data on binding energies can give valuable information about the lambda-N interaction. He discusses the spin dependence of the interaction and describes in detail the hyperon-nucleon potential arising from the exchange of pions and K-mesons. Decay modes of the light hypernuclei and other topics are also dealt with. (*Tata Institute*). $5.05

Oxford University Press
New York

new section of the press manual can be brief: in the next few years China and the U.S., like the U.S.S.R. and the U.S. in the past few years, can somehow learn to live without hot war.

Short Reviews

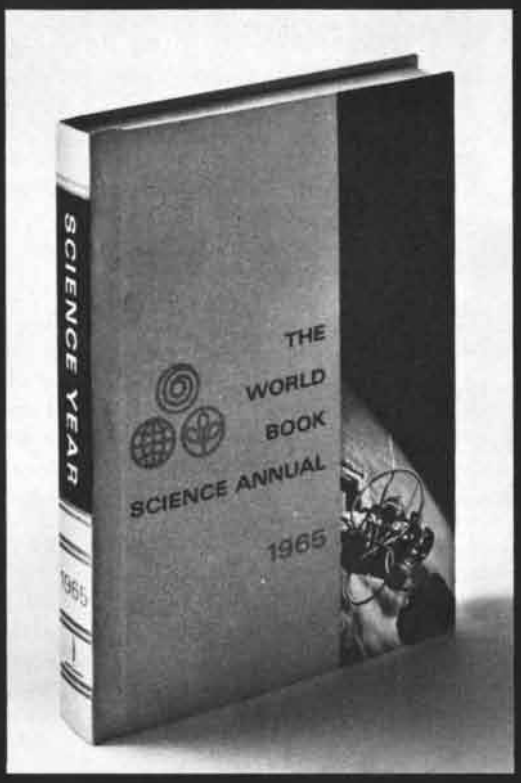
ROBERT BOYLE ON NATURAL PHILOSOPHY, by Marie Boas Hall. Indiana University Press ($6.75). Robert Boyle was born in 1627, the 14th child of the Earl of Cork. He was a younger son of a talented family (a contemporary wrote: "Believe me, ould Cork could not begett nothing foolish") and became a scientist worthy of an age that included Galileo, Descartes, Leibniz and Newton. The wealth and position of his family made it unnecessary for him to concern himself with material matters or public affairs; he grew up studious and "disinclined to anything that might distract him from intellectual pursuits." He attended Eton for a time and then continued his education under private tutors at home and on the Continent. With a few brief interruptions he spent the larger part of his life in England at his manor house in Stalbridge, at Oxford and in London. He was widely acquainted in various intellectual circles, and he was a founder of the Royal Society of London and throughout his life intimately connected with it. He followed a dozen different studies from ethics and theology to natural philosophy. He began in science as a gentleman amateur but his involvement in both experimental and theoretical inquiry soon deepened as he occupied himself with almost every branch of physics, chemistry, medicine and natural history. It is for his pioneering work in chemistry, of course, that he is best remembered. His achievements included the establishment of the concept of an element, the preparation of phosphorus and hydrogen, new and effective tests and techniques for determining acidity and alkalinity and for identifying and purifying many different compounds. He also made contributions in other fields, notably in pneumatics and in measuring the physical properties of air, which led to his enunciating the inverse pressure-volume law named after him. For a man who accomplished so much, and whose character and disposition were said to have been as admirable as his intellectual powers, Boyle is strangely neglected in the teaching of the history of science. In part this is because almost none of his writings, which were voluminous (they fill some 4,000 pages of the large quarto edition of his works published in 1772), are readily available today, and in part because he wrote too much and was "distressingly prolix." Mrs. Hall has undertaken to remedy the neglect of his works by publishing a carefully selected, palatable sample of the writings dealing with his views on mechanical philosophy and his researches in chemistry, pneumatics and light. She has prefaced these with a helpful biographical sketch and description of his scientific labors. An attractive and enlightening book.

THE NATURE AND ART OF MOTION, edited by Gyorgy Kepes; STRUCTURE IN ART AND IN SCIENCE, edited by Gyorgy Kepes; EDUCATION OF VISION, edited by Gyorgy Kepes. George Braziller, Inc. ($12.50 each). These three volumes —three more are in preparation—appear in a new series entitled "Vision + Value," the aim of which is "to find channels of communication that interconnect our disciplines." This vague and pretentious objective promises less than what is in fact offered. Each volume contains, in addition to an introduction by Kepes, a dozen or so essays, most of which attempt by one approach or another to link art and science. Among the more interesting items are discussions of kinetic art (George Rickey and Katharine Kuh), structure and movement (Karl Gerstner), movement in painting and in film (Hans Richter and Robert Gessner), how the quickening effects of motion and unexpectedness can be built into the design of cities (Donald Appleyard), the discovery of form (Jacob Bronowski), the conceptuality of fundamental structures (R. Buckminster Fuller), the trend of architecture toward unchangeable forms (Pier Luigi Nervi), structure and communication (I. A. Richards), visual thinking (Rudolf Arnheim), conveying science by visual presentation (Gerald Holton). Some of the essays are precious and empty, and it is not possible to derive from these volumes the satisfaction of having made headway in a particular direction, but there is a measure of good reading in all of them, and the many illustrations make for high entertainment.

STUDIES IN ANCIENT TECHNOLOGY: VOLUMES VIII AND IX, by R. J. Forbes. W. S. Heinman ($25.50). These volumes by an outstanding student of ancient technology, appearing in an extensive series of his monographs (all of which have been reviewed in these columns) are a revision of his book *Metallurgy in Antiquity,* which he wrote

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Have you wished for a wrap-up of the latest advances in science? Here it is.



Science Year, 1965.
By the editors of World Book Encyclopedia.
394 pages, 245 illustrations.

It costs $6.95, and you buy it by mail.

Understandable, authoritative, exciting. "Science Year" is a new kind of book detailing man's adventures into space, earth, and life sciences. Its 16 special articles include exclusive reports on Russian space science, new breakthroughs on surgical transplants. A three-dimensional Trans-Vision shows how cancer hits the human lung. Lavishly illustrated, fully indexed. A great book for the family and the science-struck youngster. Perfect for the man who wants to know what it is all about. *394 pages, 245 illustrations with more than half in color.*

Field Enterprises Educational Corporation
Merchandise Mart Plaza, Chicago 60654
London • Rome • Stockholm • Sydney • Toronto.

Field Enterprises Educational Corp. SA 9/65
Box 3737, Chicago, Ill. 60654

Send me "Science Year." My check or money order for $6.95 enclosed. If not fully satisfied, I may return the book in 10 days for full refund.

Name_____

Address_____

City_____

State_____ Zip_____

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

IMPORTANT

RANDOM HOUSE BOOKS

ON CITY, SOCIETY AND MAN

Communitas

By PAUL AND PERCIVAL GOODMAN. Here is a guide to a utopia within our grasp, that "stands in a class by itself: a fresh and original theoretic contribution to the art of building cities . . . it is entitled to no grudging praise . . . a witty, penetrating, provocative and, above all, on many essential matters, a wise book."—LEWIS MUMFORD. Second edition, revised. V-174. A Vintage Paperback. $1.45

The Death and Life of Great American Cities

By JANE JACOBS. "City planners have failed because they have overlooked the realities of urban life, and stripped our cities of the vitality and diversity which make them exciting places to live." Jane Jacobs offers concrete, practical alternatives that can save urban areas from the blunders of orthodox planners. "One of the most remarkable books ever written about the city."—WILLIAM H. WHYTE, author of *The Organization Man*. Cloth $7.95. V-241. A Vintage Paperback. $1.95

The American Landscape

A Critical View

By IAN NAIRN. With sensitive eye and camera, an English architectural authority surveys the look of our cities and towns from coast-to-coast — noting our achievements, our mistakes, and our opportunities. With more than 300 photos. $5.95 cloth; $2.95 paper.

People or Personnel

Decentralizing and the Mixed System

By PAUL GOODMAN. The author of *Growing Up Absurd* asks: How can we remain individuals, and human beings, in the face of growing centralization and bureaucracy on every level of American life? $4.95

The Next Generation

The Prospects Ahead for the Youth of Today and Tomorrow

By DONALD N. MICHAEL. "An extraordinary book. I have derived very great gains from it, and find it so exciting that I am sharing it with several of my colleagues."—Dr. Gardner Murphy, *Director of Research, Menninger Foundation.* Cloth $4.95. V-273. A Vintage Paperback $1.65

Face of the Metropolis

The Building Developments That Are Reshaping Our Cities and Suburbs

By MARTIN MEYERSON. With JAQUELINE TYRWHITT, BRIAN FALK, PATRICIA SEKLER. An assessment — complete with hundreds of plans, elevations, and before-and-after photographs — of the planned centers for working and living that are reshaping cities, here and abroad. Sponsored by ACTION, the National Council for Good Cities. Cloth $7.50; $2.95 paper.

COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY STUDIES IN ART HISTORY AND ARCHITECTURE

Edited by RUDOLF WITTKOWER

$4.95 each; Paperbound editions $2.95 each

A distinguished new series, illustrated in color and black-and-white, with drawings, diagrams, plans and photographs. Indexed, with bibliographies and notes. Other titles will be announced as ready.

ARCHITECTURAL PRINCIPLES IN THE AGE OF HUMANISM
by Rudolf Wittkower

CITY PLANNING
by Camillo Sitte translated by George R. Collins and Christiane Craseman Collins

CAMILLO SITTE AND THE BIRTH OF MODERN CITY PLANNING
by George R. Collins and Christiane Craseman Collins

THE RADIANCE OF CHARTRES
by James Rosser Johnson

THE CHICAGO SCHOOL OF ARCHITECTURE
by Mark L. Peisch

PLANNING OUR TOWN

An Introduction to City and Regional Planning

By MARTHA E. MUNZER

A valuable book for the young citizens of today who will some day soon be the planners and builders of the world of tomorrow. Illustrated, $3.95; Gibraltar Library Binding, $3.29

Now at your bookstore

RANDOM HOUSE

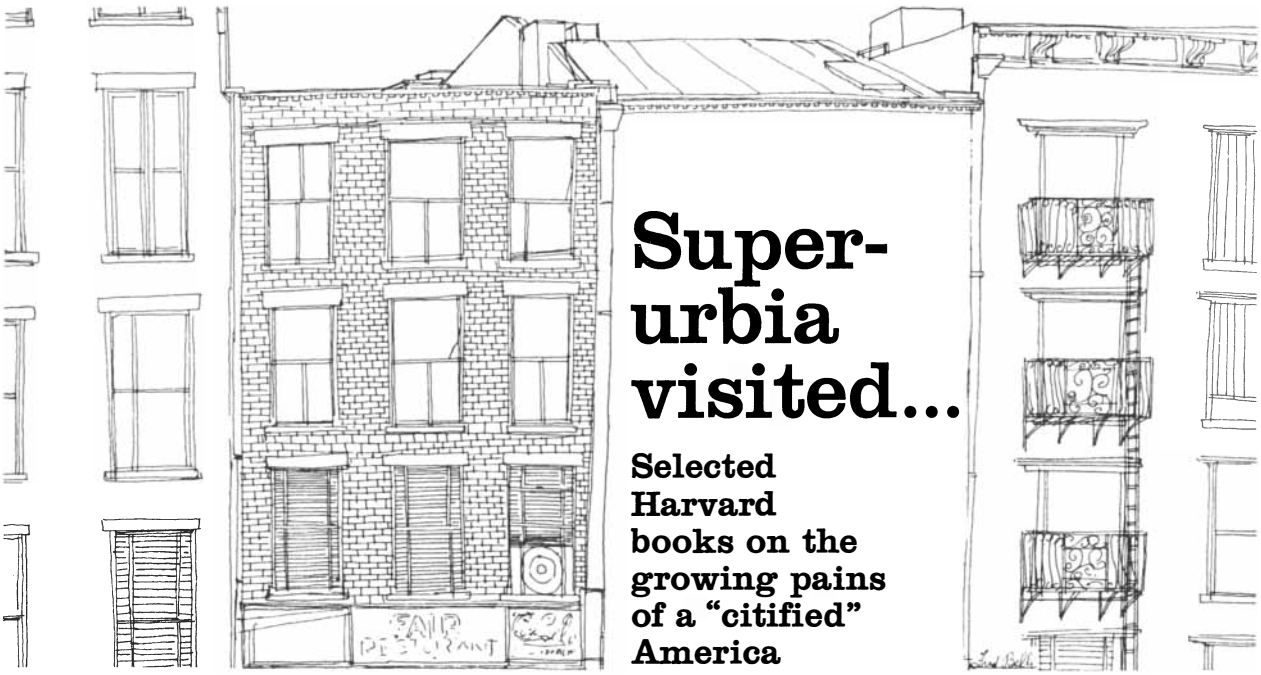
457 Madison Avenue, New York, New York 10022

during the German occupation of the Netherlands and which was first published in 1950. Among the topics considered are the lead and silver mines of antiquity, early copper, the origin and rise of iron metallurgy, the status of the smith in prehistoric times (which wavers curiously between extremes, so that he is either honored or despised but always held in awe), the tools and methods of early metallurgy (which were simple but nevertheless made possible the manufacture of many objects of great usefulness and beauty), the mining and refining of gold (which ever since it came into use in the ancient Near East was, as Pliny said, "accursed by reason of the hunger with which it is sought, censured and reviled by all really good men, and discovered only to be a scourge to life"). One learns, among other things, that the early Assyrian unit of weight called the kisal, which is the seed of the pod of the tree usually called St.-John's-bread, gave rise to the modern unit the carat.

A NEW DICTIONARY OF BIRDS, edited by Sir A. Landsborough Thomson. McGraw-Hill Book Company ($17.50). This superior reference compendium is a true service to ornithology. More than 200 specialists, including artists and photographers under Thomson's direction, have made a work that professionals and nonprofessionals alike will find uniquely useful. It contains information of two main types: (1) on general subjects relating to birds as a class, with articles on such topics as the animal kingdom, zoology, bird-watching and bird photography, form and function, systematics and evolution, distribution and ecology, bird behavior and birds and man; (2) on different kinds of birds, mainly treated by families. There are many full-length articles and hundreds of shorter entries, the arrangement being alphabetical. Included are references to books, monographs and the like, with "some bias" in favor of writings in the English language. Among the illustrations supporting the text are more than 300 line drawings, 32 pages of black-and-white photographs, 16 color plates, maps and charts. Altogether a thoroughly satisfying piece of work.

YOUR HEREDITY AND ENVIRONMENT, by Amram Scheinfeld. J. B. Lippincott Company ($12.50). The first edition of this well-regarded introduction to genetics appeared in 1939 with the title *You and Heredity;* the second, revised and enlarged, was published in 1950 and was also highly successful.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



Super-urbia visited...

Selected Harvard books on the growing pains of a "citified" America

THE URBAN TRANSPORTATION PROBLEM

John R. Meyer, J. F. Kain, and Martin Wohl. A new assessment of the role of automobile, bus, and rail in urban transport, this book redefines the key problems, analyzes the economy and efficiency of transport systems and policies now in operation, and studies available alternatives. *A RAND Corporation Research Study.* $11.95

DILEMMAS OF URBAN AMERICA

Robert C. Weaver. In his 1965 Godkin Lectures, the nation's top housing authority squarely faces up to the difficulties of urban renewal, the racial problems in urban planning, and the roles of government versus those of private enterprise. $3.95

HOSPITALS, DOCTORS, AND THE PUBLIC INTEREST

John H. Knowles, M.D., editor. Pre-eminent experts in medical and social welfare administration deal with the urgent and complex problems confronting hospitals if government interference is to be avoided and the public interest served. $8.50

From the Joint Center for Urban Studies, Harvard and M.I.T.:

CITY POLITICS

Edward C. Banfield and James Q. Wilson. "Two of the foremost writers in the field" *(Administration Science Quarterly)* collaborate on what "must unquestionably become an indispensable study of politics in the American city" *(New York Review of Books).* $6.95

LOCATION AND LAND USE

Toward a General Theory of Land Rent. ***William Alonso.*** "Stands out for its rigor and clarity" *(American Economic Review).* "An important contribution" *(Library Journal).* $5.50

STREETCAR SUBURBS

The Process of Growth in Boston (1870-1900). ***Sam B. Warner, Jr.*** "A fine book, a lovely book . . . stands out in full color and usefulness as a working hypothesis for the study of the development of suburban areas in other cities" *(Journal of the American Institute of Planners).* Illus. $6.50

POVERTY AND PROGRESS

Social Mobility in a Nineteenth Century City. ***Stephan Thernstrom.*** "Valuable . . . for all students of American history and American society" (Oscar Handlin). "Should be compulsory reading" (Seymour Lipset). $5.95

LAW AND LAND

Anglo-American Planning Practice. ***Charles M. Haar, editor.*** How the law can be made to serve our cities and fill the needs and aspirations of 20th century life is shown by lawyers specializing in legal control of property in England and America. $7.50

New York Metropolitan Region Study:

An outstanding study of the main forces shaping economic and population patterns in the New York area.

"Sets a new standard and is likely to have . . . far-reaching influence."—*Journal of the American Institute of Planners*

"Lays the groundwork for the future reshaping of the metropolis."—*Public Adminstration Review*

WRITE FOR INFORMATION ON THE EIGHT TITLES NOW AVAILABLE IN THE SERIES.

Ask your bookseller

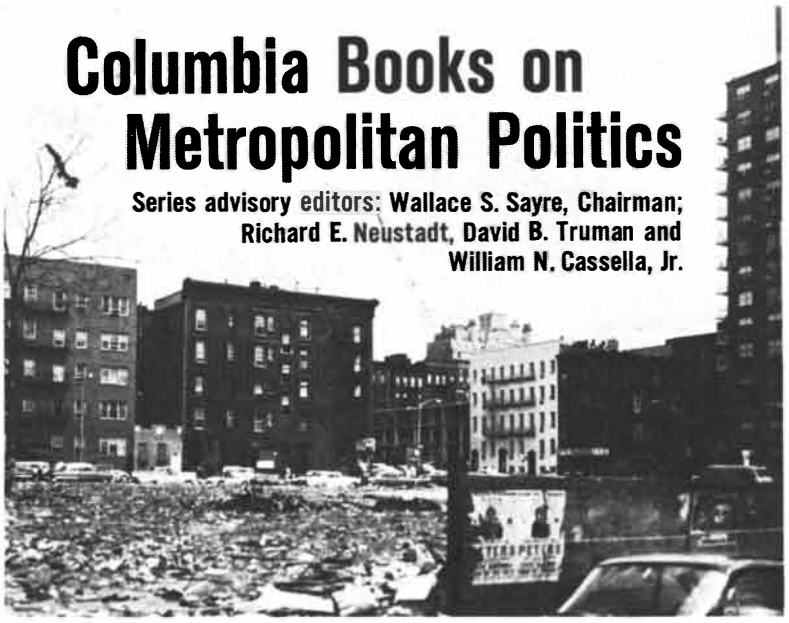
HARVARD UNIVERSITY PRESS

79 Garden Street
Cambridge, Massachusetts 02138

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Columbia Books on Metropolitan Politics

Series advisory editors: Wallace S. Sayre, Chairman; Richard E. Neustadt, David B. Truman and William N. Cassella, Jr.



FEDERAL-METROPOLITAN POLITICS AND THE COMMUTER CRISIS

By Michael N. Danielson. Commuter transportation in the N. Y. area presents a prime example of the kind of urban problem whose complexity, magnitude, and scope defeat the capabilities of local governments. In this study Dr. Danielson describes the roles of the central city, the suburbs and the states in the passage of federal legislation and concludes with predictions about the probable pattern of federal-metropolitan relations in the next decade. $6.00

COMMUNITY LEADERSHIP
The Regional Plan Association of New York

By Forbes B. Hays. A case history of a broadly representative non-governmental planning organization which has functioned for over thirty years in the New York metropolitan area, where three state governments, many counties and satellite cities, and countless suburbs and federal agencies operate. Mr. Hays illustrates the problems and possibilities of organizing civic leadership in a complex metropolitan area. $6.00

URBAN RENEWAL POLITICS
Slum Clearance in Newark

By Harold Kaplan. "A well-written and intriguing story of urban renewal."—*American Political Science Review*. "Kaplan's book is extremely useful, for it exposes the shabby thinking that has made many urban renewal programs so inadequate to the community's needs . . . This is an important book, and its lessons should be heeded."—*Architectural Forum*. Dr. Kaplan points out reasons for the success of Newark's slum clearance which are applicable to similar programs elsewhere. $6.75

Coming:

THE POLITICS OF ZONING: The New York Experience
By Stanislaw J. Makielski, Jr. Nov.

NEIGHBORHOOD GROUPS AND URBAN RENEWAL
By J. Clarence Davies, 3rd. Jan.

At all bookstores

COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY PRESS
2960 Broadway, New York, N. Y. 10027

Scheinfeld has now undertaken a drastic revision, the new book being almost three times the length of the original and retaining only 10 percent of its content. Most of the line illustrations are new or redrawn, most of the photographs are new, as are the appendix material and the bibliography. The price is high for a popularization—although it is not exorbitant by present standards for a volume of more than 800 pages—but this sound survey of a swiftly expanding science is likely to gain for itself the esteem enjoyed by its predecessors.

THE LEGACY OF CHINA, edited by Raymond Dawson. Oxford University Press ($7). This compact, elegant addition to the "Legacy Series" of the Oxford University Press consists of 12 articles on various aspects of Chinese civilization: philosophy and religion, literature, the heritage of Chinese thought, Chinese science and its influence on the world, the Chinese and the art of government. The serious study of this ancient society, as Dawson points out in his introduction, is of comparatively recent origin in the West; a generation ago it would not have been possible to produce a volume of this kind because of the lack of dependable information. On perusing this book a reviewer is almost forced to the cliché that it should be required reading, in this country at least.

THE ORIGINS AND GROWTH OF PHYSICAL SCIENCE, edited by D. L. Hurd and J. J. Kipling. Penguin Books Inc. ($2.90). Two volumes of excerpts from the writings of great physicists, astronomers and chemists, from Aristotle and Archimedes through Ernest Rutherford, Frederick Soddy and Max Planck. These two paperbacks are based on *Moments of Discovery*, edited by George Schwartz and Philip W. Bishop and published in the U.S. in 1958; the material is largely the same but the introductions have been extensively rewritten.

THE UNDECIDABLE: BASIC PAPERS ON UNDECIDABLE PROPOSITIONS, UNSOLVABLE PROBLEMS AND COMPUTABLE FUNCTIONS, edited by Martin Davis. Raven Press ($8.95). No problems of mathematics and logic are more intriguing than those considered as being undecidable and unsolvable—not merely with regard to what is now known but in terms of their being inherently unanswerable. The editor of this volume, who teaches mathematics at Yeshiva University, has gathered a number of basic papers in this field, including

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

PLANNING

METHODS OF REGIONAL ANALYSIS: AN INTRODUCTION TO REGIONAL SCIENCE *by Walter Isard et al.* xxix + 784 pages, $9.50

LOCATION AND SPACE-ECONOMY: A GENERAL THEORY RELATING TO INDUSTRIAL LOCATION, MARKET AREAS, LAND USE, TRADE, AND URBAN STRUCTURE *by Walter Isard*, xix + 350 pages, illustrated, $8.75

INDUSTRIAL COMPLEX ANALYSIS AND REGIONAL DEVELOPMENT: A CASE STUDY OF REFINERY-PETROCHEMICAL-SYNTHETIC-FIBER COMPLEXES AND PUERTO RICO *by Walter Isard, Eugene W. Schooler, and Thomas Vietorisz*, xvii + 294 pages, $8.75

THE LOCATION OF THE SYNTHETIC-FIBER INDUSTRY: A CASE STUDY IN REGIONAL ANALYSIS *by Joseph Airov*, xii + 203 pages, $11.50

SITE PLANNING *by Kevin Lynch*, 248 pages, 41 figures, 221 marginal drawings, $10.00 ①

THE PUBLIC LIBRARY AND THE CITY *edited by Ralph W. Conant*, 224 pages, November 17, $6.75 ①

HOUSING

THE PREFABRICATION OF HOUSES *by Burnham Kelly*, Detailed study of the industry in postwar America, xxii + 166 pages, illustrated, $12.50

THE FEDERAL BULLDOZER: A CRITICAL ANALYSIS OF URBAN RENEWAL, 1949-1962 *by Martin Anderson*, xiv + 272 pages, $5.95 ①

THE FUTURE OF OLD NEIGHBORHOODS: REBUILDING FOR A CHANGING POPULATION *by Bernard J. Frieden*, viii + 209 pages, $7.50 ①

HOUSING AND ECONOMIC PROGRESS: A STUDY OF THE HOUSING EXPERIENCES OF BOSTON'S MIDDLE-INCOME FAMILIES *by Lloyd Rodwin*, xii + 228 pages, illustrated, $10.00 ①

MAN'S STRUGGLE FOR SHELTER IN AN URBANIZING WORLD *by Charles Abrams*, xii + 308 pages, 41 photos, $7.95 ①

HOUSING IN LATIN AMERICA *by Albert G. H. Dietz, Marcia N. Koth, and Julio A. Silva*, 224 pages, $10.00

TRANSPORTATION

PRINCIPLES AND TECHNIQUES OF PREDICTING FUTURE DEMAND FOR URBAN AREA TRANSPORTATION *by Brian V. Martin, Frederick W. Memmott, III, and Alexander J. Bone*, xiii + 224 pages, October 20, $6.00

URBAN RAIL TRANSIT: ITS ECONOMICS AND TECHNOLOGY *by A. Scheffer Lang and Richard M. Soberman*, xii + 139 pages, $7.50 ①

THE VIEW FROM THE ROAD *by Donald Appleyard, Kevin Lynch, and John R. Myer;* deals with the esthetics of highways: how they look to the driver, and what this implies for highway design, 64 pages, 9⅜ by 15, 72 halftones, 60 drawings, $15.00 ①

MIT PAPERBACKS

MEGALOPOLIS: THE URBANIZED NORTHEASTERN SEABOARD OF THE UNITED STATES *by Jean Gottmann*, $3.95

THE CITY: ITS GROWTH, ITS DECAY, ITS FUTURE *by Eliel Saarinen*, $2.95

EXPERIENCING ARCHITECTURE *by Steen Rasmussen*, $2.95

THE IMAGE OF THE CITY *by Kevin Lynch*, $2.95 ①

BEYOND THE MELTING POT: THE NEGROES, PUERTO RICANS, JEWS, ITALIANS, AND IRISH OF NEW YORK CITY *by Nathan Glazer and Daniel Patrick Moynihan*, $1.95 ①

THE NEW ARCHITECTURE AND THE BAUHAUS *by Walter Gropius*, $1.95

GARDEN CITIES OF TOMORROW *by Ebenezer Howard*, $1.95

OTHER

REGIONAL DEVELOPMENT AND PLANNING: A READER *edited by John Friedmann and William Alonso*, 744 pages, $9.75

SCIENCE AND ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT: NEW PATTERNS OF LIVING *by Richard L. Meier*, xviii + 266 pages, $10.00

THE HISTORIAN AND THE CITY *edited by Oscar Handlin and John Burchard*, xii + 299 pages, $7.50 ①

THE VOICE OF THE PHOENIX: POSTWAR ARCHITECTURE IN GERMANY *by John E. Burchard*, 200 pages, illustrated, December, $12.50

INTENTIONS IN ARCHITECTURE *by Christian Norberg-Schulz*, 300 pages, 102 halftones, January '66, $10.00

NEW ARCHITECTURE IN BOSTON *by Joan E. Goody*, 128 pages, cloth $5.00, paper $2.95

BOOKS
FROM THE M.I.T. PRESS

Cambridge, Massachusetts 02142

Books marked ① are published by The M.I.T. Press for The Joint Center for Urban Studies of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology and Harvard University.

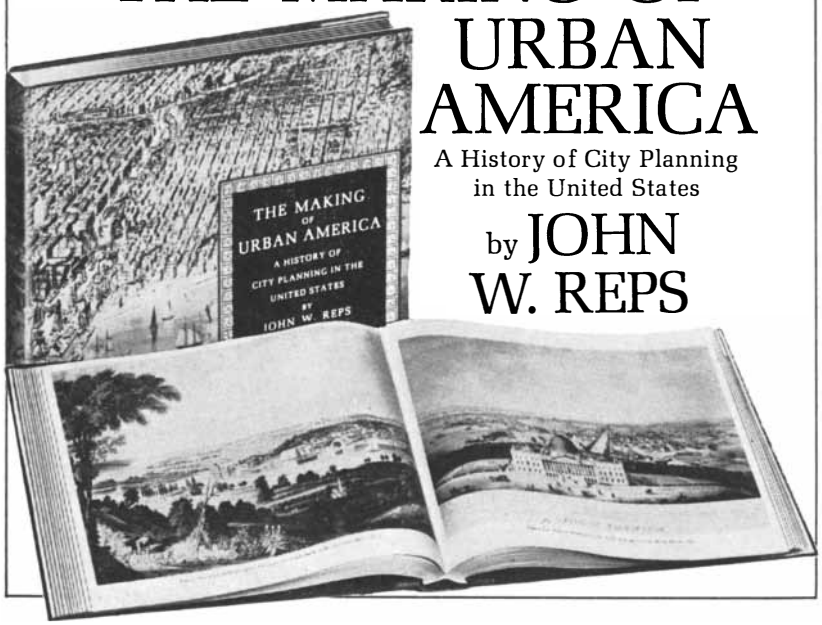
© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

A landmark book on urban planning

THE MAKING OF URBAN AMERICA

A History of City Planning in the United States

by JOHN W. REPS



"Certainly this is one of the major works produced in the planning field in recent decades."—*Florida Planning and Development*

"A massive history, and probably the most authoritative of its kind published in years. In meticulously detailed fashion it traces the rise of our towns and cities through four centuries of growth, illustrating every significant step with drawings, engravings, maps, plans and photographs."—JOHN BARKHAM, *Saturday Review Syndicate*

"We have felt the need for such a reference book for a long while... a 'must' in every public and private library that in any way attempts to cover city planning, urban development and urban history in the United States."—MARGOT DENNES, *New York AIP Newsletter*

"Handsomely planned...314 halftone illustrations, placed functionally at the moment of discussion, do honor to...the theme...it is no dispraise to say that it provokes far more questions than it aims to answer."—JOHN WILLIAM WARD, *Book Week*

"It will be treasured, preserved and referred to by all who feel significance in history and joy in a beautiful book. Not only is this the first comprehensive work on the subject....from the beginning of the European settlement to the beginning of urban planning just prior to the first World War — it contains page after page after page of reproductions of historic urban plans."—*ASPO Newsletter*

JOHN W. REPS is Professor of City and Regional Planning, College of Architecture, Cornell University.

574 oversize pages, 314 halftone illustrations. $25.00 Princeton University Press

At your bookstore or order on the coupon below.

PRINCETON UNIVERSITY PRESS Dept. SA
PRINCETON, NEW JERSEY

Please send me THE MAKING OF URBAN AMERICA, by John W. Reps, at $25.00.

NAME

ADDRESS

CITY STATE ZIP CODE

_____My check is enclosed. (Publisher pays postage.)

_____Bill me. (I pay postage.)

Kurt Gödel's famous "On Formally Undecidable Propositions of the Principia Mathematica and Related Systems" and monographs by Alonzo Church, Alan M. Turing, J. Barkley Rosser, Stephen C. Kleene and Emil Post.

A CONTINENT FOR SCIENCE: THE ANTARCTIC ADVENTURE, by Richard S. Lewis. The Viking Press ($7.95). A science writer for the Chicago *Sun-Times* who made two trips to the Antarctic reports on his own experiences there and his interviews with scientists of the International Geophysical Year and sketches the history of southern polar exploration, particularly the ill-fated, heroic journey of Robert Scott and his men. An interesting, well-illustrated book.

A TREATISE ON TRIGONOMETRIC SERIES, by N. K. Bary. Pergamon Press, Inc. ($30). A two-volume translation from the Russian of a comprehensive mathematical work by the late Nina Bary, who was professor of mathematics at Moscow University. It includes proofs, or references to proofs, of all the elementary theorems and much of Miss Bary's own researches on aspects of the classical theory of Fourier series.

LANGUAGE AND INFORMATION, by Yehoshua Bar-Hillel. Addison-Wesley Publishing Company, Inc. ($12.50). A collection of essays on linguistics and information theory, including applications, by an exceptionally keen student of these subjects. Bar-Hillel can handle the technical aspects as well as anyone, but he is distinguished from other workers in the field by his refusal to overestimate the importance of information theory or the practical uses to which it can be put in the near future.

THE LIVES OF DESERT ANIMALS IN JOSHUA TREE NATIONAL MONUMENT, by Alden H. Miller and Robert C. Stebbins. University of California Press ($10). An ample, engaging description by two zoologists of the University of California at Berkeley, based on 15 years of observation, of the diverse animal life, and the problems of desert existence, in the Joshua Tree National Monument in southern California. Photographs, drawings, maps, diagrams and color plates.

CLASSICAL SCIENTIFIC PAPERS—PHYSICS, selected by Stephen Wright. American Elsevier Publishing Company, Inc. ($7.50). A collection of facsimile reproductions of famous scientific

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

WILEY AND INTERSCIENCE BOOKS

Now, as traditionally...

Dependable scientific thought from Wiley

METHODS OF ORBIT DETERMINATION. By PEDRO RAMON ESCOBAL. This book introduces, compiles and extends in easy-to-understand terms the techniques of analytical and satellite mechanics, booster mechanics, orbit determination, and differential correction. The reader will find within the covers the greatest single collection of orbit determination methods in one common and well adopted notation. Throughout the book, new original material is introduced, and all topics are developed in a step-by-step manner, with meaningful examples given to aid the novice. 1965. 463 pages. $17.50

SUITS: SPEAKING OF RESEARCH. By Dr. C. GUY SUITS. As Vice-President and Director of Research for the General Electric Company during a period of unprecedented growth in R & D efforts, Dr. Suits is in an ideal position to observe, evaluate, and influence the impact of science on society. Through talks to scientific societies, business groups, governmental conferences, and other audiences, he has articulated his views with insight and candor. This book is a collection of his addresses, presented during the most exciting decade in the history of technology. 1965. Approx. 432 pages. In press.

DIFFERENTIAL GAMES: A Mathematical Theory With Applications to Warfare and Pursuit, Control and Optimization. By RUFUS ISAACS. Presents a pioneering mathematical theory of conflicts in which both opponents must make an enduring sequence, discreetly or continuously, of decisions. The methods employed solve problems of warfare, pursuit and evasion, maneuvering and firing, or, when applied to one player, control theory and optimization. A book in the SIAM Series in Applied Mathematics. 1965. 384 pages. $15.00

QUICK CALCULUS: A Short Manual of Self-Instruction. By DAVID KLEPPNER and NORMAN RAMSEY. Teaches elementary techniques of differential calculus with a minimum of wasted effort. Reviews algebra and trigonometry, and includes programmed material. 1965. 260 pages. $2.25.

THE STUDY OF URBANIZATION. By PHILIP M. HAUSER and LEO F. SCHNORE. This volume is an inventory and appraisal of the study of urbanization in the social sciences—in economics, geography, history, political science, sociology, and anthropology. It points up the gaps of knowledge about the antecedents and consequences of urbanization and of the limits of urbanization over time and space. 1965. 554 pages. $9.75

WIDENING HORIZONS IN CREATIVITY: The Proceedings of the Fifth Utah Creativity Research Conference. Edited by CALVIN W. TAYLOR. Dr. Taylor brings together an exciting collection of reports and live discussions on the many facets of creativity. Many recent developments in research on the creative processes are discussed in non-technical terms, and the effective new approaches to the development of creativity in the educational field are rigorously treated. The implementation of these ideas in the schools, business, the arts, and public relations and advertising is also covered quite thoroughly in this volume. 1964. 466 pages. $8.95

LUNAR MISSIONS AND EXPLORATIONS. Edited by C. T. LEONDES and R. W. VANCE. The authors deal with the various systems technological areas involved in the development of a thorough study of lunar missions and explorations. They investigate such important questions as booster design, power supply, ecological and life-support systems (examined in great detail), and propulsion systems from the point of view of a successful lunar mission. Fourteen experts have contributed to this book. 1964. 669 pages. $17.50

COLLECTED SCIENTIFIC PAPERS. By WOLFGANG PAULI. Edited by R. KRONIG and V. F. WEISSKOPF. In two volumes. This edition of Pauli's collected works makes his complete scientific work easily accessible. It shows all his contributions to quantum mechanics, the development of nuclear physics, and to the modern field theory and particle physics. These works are distinguished by their mathematical rigor and by their thorough and honest appraisal of the validity of assumptions and conclusions. They show why Pauli was often called the living conscience of theoretical physicists. An Interscience book. Volume 1: 1964. 1133 pages. Volume 2: 1964. 1408 pages. Sets $70

CHEMISTRY AND BEYOND: A selection of the historical and philosophical writings of the late F. A. PANETH. Edited by Herbert Dingle and G. R. Martin, with the assistance of Eva Paneth. An Interscience book. 1965. 308 pages. $6.00

PLASMA DIAGNOSTICS WITH MICROWAVES. By M. A. HEALD and C. B. WHARTON. The first major treatment of theoretical background and practical applications of the inter-action of high-frequency electromagnetic waves with ionized gases—one of the most useful ways of measuring plasma properties. A book in the Wiley Plasma Physics Series. 1964. 452 pages. $13.50

10 of the most recent Paperbacks from Wiley's expanding list of SCIENCE EDITIONS

GERMAN SOCIAL DEMOCRACY, 1905-1917.
By Carl E. Schorske. $2.25

ANCESTORS AND IMMIGRANTS.
By Barabara Miller Solomon. $1.65

THE NURSE AND THE MENTAL PATIENT.
By M. S. Schwartz and E. L. Shockly. $1.65

SOCIAL SCIENCE IN NURSING.
By Frances Cooke MacGregor. $1.95

PRACTICE OF WILDLIFE CONSERVATION.
By Leonard Wing. $2.65

POLITICAL REALISM AND THE CRISIS OF WORLD POLITICS.
By Kenneth W. Thompson. $1.95

ECONOMETRICS
By Gerhard Tintner. $2.45

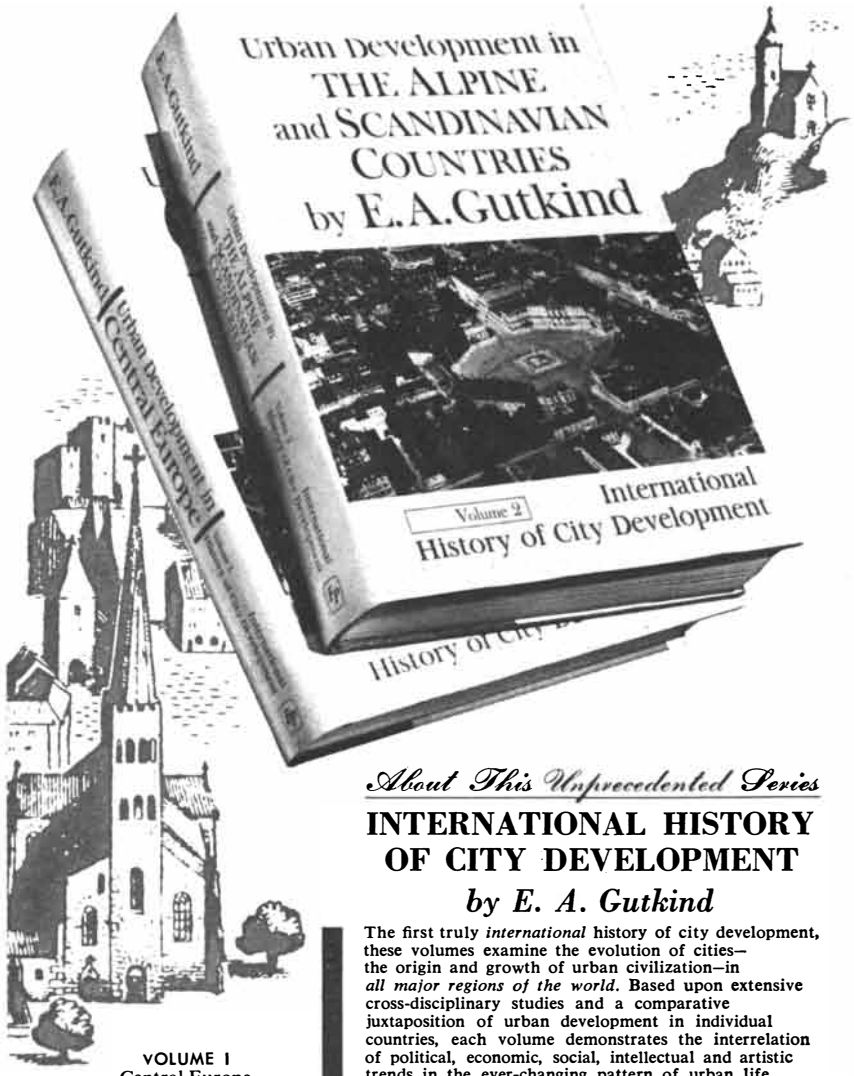
POPULAR GEMOLOGY.
By Richard M. Pearl. $1.95

COTTAGE SIX.
By Howard W. Polsky. $1.45

HUMAN PROBLEMS IN TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE.
Edited by Edward H. Spicer. $1.65

JOHN WILEY & SONS, INC. • 605 THIRD AVENUE • NEW YORK, N. Y. 10016

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC



About This Unprecedented Series

INTERNATIONAL HISTORY OF CITY DEVELOPMENT

by E. A. Gutkind

The first truly *international* history of city development, these volumes examine the evolution of cities—the origin and growth of urban civilization—in *all major regions of the world.* Based upon extensive cross-disciplinary studies and a comparative juxtaposition of urban development in individual countries, each volume demonstrates the interrelation of political, economic, social, intellectual and artistic trends in the ever-changing pattern of urban life. A vast body of documentary evidence has been assembled, carefully examined, and coherently organized: from primary sources and records to old maps, drawings, paintings and engravings—to modern aerial photographs. Each volume is profusely illustrated (Volume I has 431 illustrations) and these are carefully integrated with text material. Each volume contains an in-depth City Survey in which individual cities are described in text and pictures. **Here, then, is a monumental achievement of mature scholarship, reflecting unusual historical insight.**

Selective bibliographies, a complete index, and appendices on important topics add measurably to the quality and usefulness of these volumes.

Historians, City Planners, Economists, Architects, Political Scientists, Engineers . . . Anyone who wants or requires a knowledge of city development and planning throughout the world will want to take advantage of this opportunity to receive a personal portfolio describing the series in detail.

VOLUME I
Central Europe

VOLUME II Austria, Switzerland, Denmark, Norway, and Sweden

forthcoming

VOLUME III Spain, Portugal, Italy, and Greece

VOLUME IV France, Belgium, The Netherlands, and Great Britain

VOLUME V Finland, Poland, Czechoslovakia, Hungary, Bulgaria, Roumania, Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, and Mongolia

VOLUME VI Near and Middle East and Africa

VOLUME VII China, Japan, Korea, Ceylon, Pakistan, India, Southeast Asia, Australia, and New Zealand

VOLUME VIII The Americas

Use the coupon below to receive your attractive illustrated portfolio absolutely free, to enable you to take advantage of the special pre-publication prices!

FP

FREE

To: Marketing Manager
THE FREE PRESS • 60 Fifth Avenue • New York, N.Y. 10011
Please send me, *without cost or obligation,* your illustrated portfolio describing THE INTERNATIONAL HISTORY OF CITY DEVELOPMENT.

(Please print clearly)

NAME_____

STREET_____

CITY_____

STATE_____ ZIP CODE_____

papers on radioactivity and the atom by Ernest Rutherford, J. J. Thomson, H. G. J. Moseley, James Chadwick, Arthur Holly Compton, C. T. R. Wilson and others. The book contains a somewhat inconsequential introduction by the editor and brief passages that introduce the separate sections.

JOHN DEWEY AND ARTHUR F. BENTLEY, selected and edited by Sidney Ratner and Jules Altman with James E. Wheeler. Rutgers University Press ($12.50). A selection from an extensive philosophical correspondence, touching on different themes, between Dewey and Bentley over the years 1932 through 1951. Many of the letters are of exceptional interest, being vigorous, passionate and intensely searching; they afford a rare opportunity to follow the interaction of two gifted and thoughtful men. The introduction by Ratner is helpful in providing the background of the correspondence and a synoptic view of the topics discussed.

ARCHIMEDES IN THE MIDDLE AGES: VOLUME I, THE ARABO-LATIN TRADITION, by Marshall Clagett. The University of Wisconsin Press ($12). This scholarly work by an able historian of science presents in the original Latin and on facing pages in English translation some 17 texts that are medieval versions of the works of Archimedes or his followers. In assaying the role of Archimedes in the Middle Ages, Clagett concludes that he played "a modest but nevertheless important part in that thin tradition of Greek mathematics and physics that trickled down through the Middle Ages into modern times."

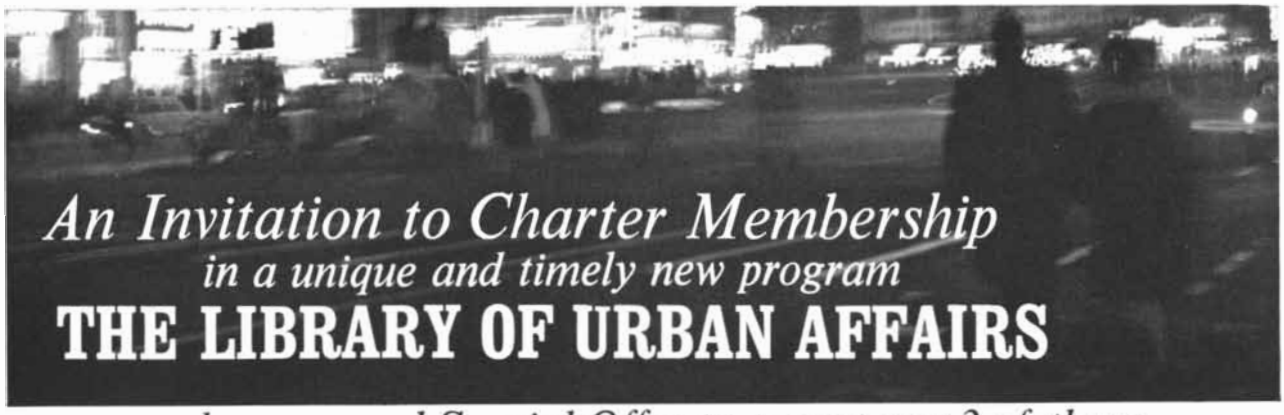
Notes

WASHINGTON: CAPITAL CITY, 1879–1950, by Constance McLaughlin Green. Princeton University Press ($9.50). The second volume of Mrs. Green's history of the District of Columbia (the first volume, reviewed here in 1963, won the Pulitzer prize for history) brings the social, economic and political story up to date.

SMITHSONIAN ANNALS OF FLIGHT: VOLUME I, NUMBER 1, by Louis S. Casey. Smithsonian Institution (70 cents). The first volume of these annals consists of a full account of the first nonstop coast-to-coast flight, which was made by a Fokker T-2 airplane.

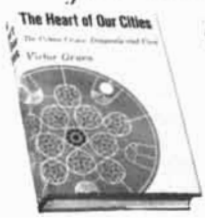
THE READER'S ENCYCLOPEDIA, by William Rose Benét. Thomas Y. Crowell

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

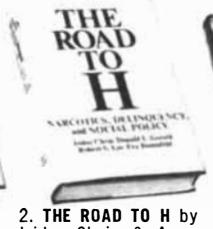


An Invitation to Charter Membership
in a unique and timely new program
THE LIBRARY OF URBAN AFFAIRS

...and an unusual Special Offer to accept any 3 of these fine books (values to $32.45) for only one dollar each

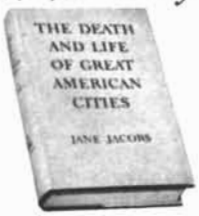


1. **THE HEART OF OUR CITIES** by Victor Gruen. List Price $8.50



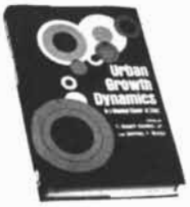
2. **THE ROAD TO H** by Isidor Chein & Associates. List Price $12.50

3. **THE URBAN COMPLEX** by Robert C. Weaver. List Price $4.95



4. **THE DEATH AND LIFE OF GREAT AMERICAN CITIES** by Jane Jacobs. List Price $7.50

5. **SICK CITIES** by Mitchell Gordon. List Price $6.50



6. **URBAN GROWTH DYNAMICS** ed. by Chapin & Weiss. List Price $8.95

7. **THE FUTURE OF OLD NEIGHBORHOODS** by Bernard J. Frieden. List Price $7.50

8. **METROPOLIS: VALUES IN CONFLICT** ed. by Elias & others. List Price $7.50

9. **SOCIAL CHANGE AND PREJUDICE** by Bettelheim & Janowitz. List Price $5.95

10. **CHICAGO SCHOOL OF ARCHITECTURE** by Carl W. Condit. List Price $8.50

11. **HEAL THE HURT CHILD** by Hertha Riese. List Price $10.00

12. **MENTAL HEALTH OF THE POOR** ed. by Riessman & others. List Price $9.95

WHY THE LIBRARY OF URBAN AFFAIRS?

Our cities have been called "the great unspoken, overlooked, underplayed problems of our times." But today people from many fields and disciplines are urgently seeking solutions to these problems and planning for the future. What has been needed is *a single source of authoritative, up-to-date information* on the death of neighborhoods, troubled schools, traffic chaos, explosive race problems, the "other America", and the many crises now sweeping the nation's urban centers.

THE LIBRARY OF URBAN AFFAIRS has been created to meet this need. It brings together – for the first time – the finest, most significant books on all aspects of urban life. Under the guidance of a distinguished Editorial Advisory Board, these books are chosen for their timeliness, their ability to cut through to the heart of a problem, to stimulate lively, even controversial ideas. Selections cover the entire spectrum of urban affairs, dealing with such topics as: *urban planning, city government, urban sociology, education and welfare, housing, crime and delinquency, family problems,* and many others.

As a Charter Member, you receive – each month – a special report on the current selection, often written by an outstanding authority on the subject. *All selections are available to members at savings up to 40%.* However, you need accept as few as four books during the next twelve months. (The Charter Membership Offer above counts as your first selection.) And you receive a *free* Bonus Book of your choice with every fourth purchase.

Why not join in this exciting new program designed for all those who are seriously concerned with the future of our cities.

Editorial Advisory Board

Charles Abrams
Housing and Planning Consultant

Herbert Gans
Associate Professor of Sociology and Education; Research Associate, Institute of Urban Studies; Columbia University

E. A. Gutkind
Research Professor, International History of City Development; Institute for Urban Studies, University of Pennsylvania

Michael Harrington
Author, THE OTHER AMERICA

The Hon. Arthur Naftalin
Mayor, Minneapolis, Minnesota

Anna Arnold Hedgeman
Committee on Race Relations; National Council of the Churches of Christ

Joseph D. Lohman
Dean, School of Criminology, University of California, Berkeley

Frank Riessman
Associate Professor, Department of Psychiatry, Albert Einstein College of Medicine

Christopher Tunnard
Director, Urban Studies Program; Professor of City Planning, Yale University

CHARTER MEMBERSHIP FORM

Library of Urban Affairs 59 Fourth Ave./New York 10003 N9

Please enroll me as a Charter Member and send me the three books circled below, for which I will be billed only $1.00 each plus postage. I understand that I need buy as few as three more books during the next twelve months, and I will receive a *free* Bonus Book of my choice after every fourth Selection.

Circle three:

1 2 3 4 5 6
7 8 9 10 11 12

Name

Address

City State Zip Code #

Please be sure to insert correct zip code.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

impact! of science on society

an international quarterly published by Unesco:
on the social aspects of science and technology
on the application of science to economic and social development
on the relations between science and governments
on the problems of scientific organizations and research *subscription $2.50*

new Unesco books

Handbook for Social Research in Urban Areas edited by Philip M. Hauser $5.00

World Guide to Science Information and Documentation Centers $2.50

Unesco Handbook of International Exchanges $12.00

order from
UNESCO PUBLICATIONS CENTER
317 East 34 Street • New York, N. Y. 10016

winner of the National Book Award

Man-Made America: Chaos or Control?

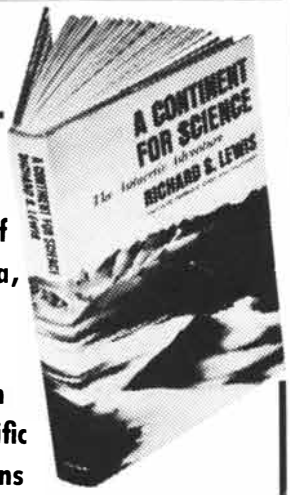
Christopher Tunnard and Boris Pushkarev

" 'Man-Made America' . . . takes our country as it exists today; this is the special virtue of a searching book. . . . The authors do not propose to abolish, at the sweep of a governmental pen, all that is ugly, wasteful and stupid. They do try to show how, with the exercise of a minimum of forethought, a modicum of taste and a reasonable outlay of public and private funds, these vast vistas can be transformed into something a little less hideous to live in and look at." — Harrison Salisbury, *New York Times.* **$15.00**

available through your bookstore

Yale University Press
New Haven and London

In Canada: McGill University Press



The only history of Antarctica, with an exciting report on its scientific revelations

A CONTINENT FOR SCIENCE

The Antarctic Adventure

by Richard S. Lewis

This modern adventure begins with ancient notions about a South Polar land and the discovery and exploration of Antarctica. But even more, this is a full account of the work now being done in the first earthly territory ever to be dedicated to science. "With authoritative insight, the author has brought together the highlights of this research."—ARTHUR J. SNIDER, *Science Editor, Chicago Daily News*

With photographs, maps, and drawings, and a Foreword by Dr. Thomas O. Jones $7.95

THE VIKING PRESS
625 Madison Ave., New York, N. Y. 10022

Company ($8.95). A second edition, substantially revised and enlarged, of a useful handbook of world literature that contains biographical material, descriptions and summaries of important works, accounts of schools and movements in the arts, data on legends and folklore, and so on.

THE ADAMS PAPERS: THE DIARY AND AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF JOHN ADAMS, edited by L. H. Butterfield. Atheneum Publishers ($10.60). A four-volume paperback reprint of the first four volumes of the Adams papers, an immensely readable piece of history, impeccably edited.

THE GULF STREAM: A PHYSICAL AND DYNAMICAL DESCRIPTION, by Henry Stommel. University of California Press ($6). A revised edition of a study of facts and theories about the Gulf Stream.

THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST, edited by James B. Pritchard. Princeton University Press ($2.95). This volume makes available in paperback Pritchard's indispensable anthology of texts and pictures relating to the Bible lands and their peoples.

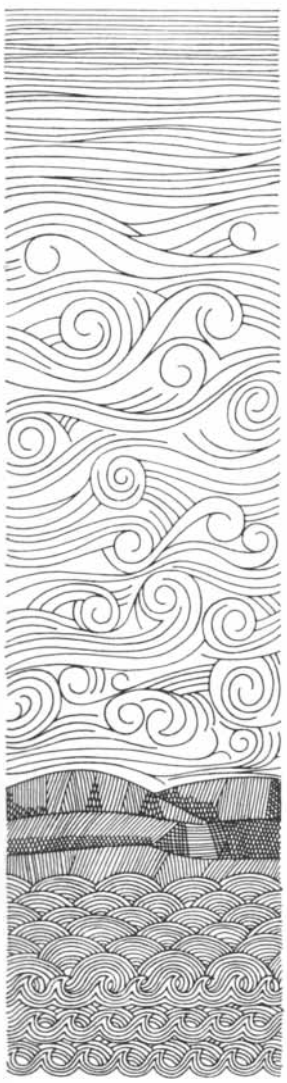
TEN GREAT ECONOMISTS FROM MARX TO KEYNES, by Joseph A. Schumpeter. Oxford University Press ($1.65). Essays that Schumpeter composed over a period of 40 years and that summarize modern economic thought. Paperback reprint.

THE VIEW FROM THE ROAD, by Donald Appleyard, Kevin Lynch and John R. Myer. The M.I.T. Press ($15). An architectural essay: What ails our roads; how unattractive, unimaginative and unsuited they are with respect to the landscape and surrounding cities; the practical and aesthetic principles that should inform future construction. Photographs and drawings.

PHYSICAL ACOUSTICS: VOLUME I, PART A, edited by Warren P. Mason. Academic Press ($18). A projected four-volume treatise on the principles and methods of physical acoustics is initiated with this first volume, which deals with methods and devices and contains seven papers on such topics as wave propagation in fluids and normal solids, ultrasonic methods of measuring the mechanical properties of liquids and solids, and piezoelectric and piezomagnetic materials.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

WHERE CAN MAN GO...IN VEHICLE SYSTEMS?



Following the genesis of an idea, after theoretician and researcher have had their say, there results an end product from all that has gone before...a vehicle system. At Lockheed, these vehicle systems represent a deep corporate commitment. A commitment to extend mankind's capabilities both upon and above this planet in the years to come. For example, under the surface of the sea, one Lockheed vehicle system, known as Deep Quest—an extremely advanced two-place deep submersible—will explore the ocean depths. For land, Lockheed is using computers to design highly specialized vehicle systems for missions of the future. And in the infant realm of space, so recently within the first-hand investigative reach of man, Lockheed's Agena booster and spacecraft is already the most versatile vehicle system of the age. Now, scientists and engineers experienced and interested in a broad spectrum of vehicle systems, for all environments, are invited to write Mr. K. R. Kiddoo, Professional Placement Manager, Sunnyvale, California. Lockheed is an equal opportunity employer.

LOCKHEED
MISSILES & SPACE COMPANY
A GROUP DIVISION OF LOCKHEED AIRCRAFT CORPORATION

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

INDEX OF

SEPTEMBER

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

ADVERTISERS

965

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

URBAN LAND USE PLANNING
SECOND EDITION
by F. Stuart Chapin, Jr.

This book, which is used extensively both as a general text for city planning courses and as a reference book for professionals in city planning agencies and consulting firms, has been enlarged, revised, and brought up to date to reflect the latest significant developments and trends in urban land use planning. 40 illus. 498 pp. $7.95.

REGIONAL DEVELOPMENT AND THE WABASH BASIN
edited by Ronald R. Boyce

Fifteen authorities explore the fundamental problems of regional development within the realities of a specific area — the Wabash River Basin. The result is a comprehensive, multi-faceted discussion of the problems of regional development in general and a compendium of facts, figures, and other resource materials on the Wabash Basin in particular. 44 illus. 218 pp. $6.95.

THE NEW EXPLORATION
A PHILOSOPHY OF REGIONAL PLANNING
by Benton MacKaye, with an introduction by Lewis Mumford

"In the field of regional planning Benton MacKaye's book was not merely a pioneer essay in its own time, but it is still ahead of much of the thinking and planning being done in the field today . . ." — Lewis Mumford. 25 maps. xxx + 243 pp. Paperback, $1.75.

MODERN LAND POLICY
by the Land Economics Institute

Thirty-two American and European authorities present a comprehensive picture of contemporary land use practices and policies, and the problems being faced in developing and allocating land resources to meet the needs of modern society. 14 charts. 449 pp. $8.50.

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS PRESS
Urbana, Illinois 61803

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Readers interested in further reading on the subjects covered by articles in this issue may find the lists below helpful.

THE URBANIZATION OF THE HUMAN POPULATION

THE GROWTH OF CITIES IN THE NINETEENTH CENTURY: A STUDY IN STATISTICS. Adna Ferrin Weber. Columbia University, 1899.

URBAN RESEARCH METHODS. Edited by Jack P. Gibbs. D. Van Nostrand Company, Inc., 1961.

THE WORLD'S METROPOLITAN AREAS. University of California Press, 1959.

THE ORIGIN AND EVOLUTION OF CITIES

THE CITY IN HISTORY: ITS ORIGINS, ITS TRANSFORMATIONS, AND ITS PROSPECTS. Lewis Mumford. Harcourt, Brace & World, Inc., 1961.

CITY INVINCIBLE: A SYMPOSIUM ON URBANIZATION AND CULTURAL DEVELOPMENT IN THE ANCIENT NEAR EAST. Edited by Carl H. Kraeling and Robert M. Adams. The University of Chicago Press, 1960.

THE PREINDUSTRIAL CITY: PAST AND PRESENT. Gideon Sjoberg. The Free Press of Glencoe, Illinois, 1960.

THE MODERN METROPOLIS

THE CHANGING ECONOMIC FUNCTION OF THE CENTRAL CITY. Raymond Vernon. Committee for Economic Development, 1959.

THE ECONOMIC BASE OF THE METROPOLIS. Hans Blumenfeld in *Journal of the American Institute of Planners*, Vol. 21, No. 4, pages 114–132; 1955.

THE EXPLODING METROPOLIS. The editors of *Fortune*. Doubleday & Company, Inc., 1958.

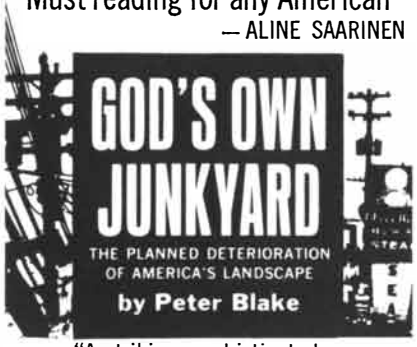
THE STRUCTURE OF THE METROPOLITAN COMMUNITY: A STUDY OF DOMINANCE AND SUBDOMINANCE. Donald Joseph Bogue. University of Michigan, 1949.

THE TIDAL WAVE OF METROPOLITAN EXPANSION. Hans Blumenfeld in *Journal of the American Institute of Planners*, Vol. 20, No. 1, pages 3–14; Winter, 1954.

CALCUTTA: A PREMATURE METROPOLIS

CASTE AND OCCUPATION IN BHOWANI-

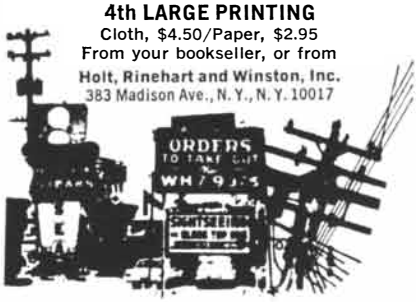
"Must reading for any American"
— ALINE SAARINEN



"A striking, sophisticated... primer on the uglification of America the beautiful."
— ADA LOUISE HUXTABLE, New York Times Book Review

"The brilliantly chosen photographs are captioned with ironic wit."
— ALAN PRYCE-JONES, New York Herald Tribune

4th LARGE PRINTING
Cloth, $4.50/Paper, $2.95
From your bookseller, or from
Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc.
383 Madison Ave., N.Y., N.Y. 10017



A HISTORY OF THE BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES
from McGraw-Hill

A SHORT HISTORY OF GENETICS
By L. C. DUNN, Columbia University. Just off press.

A concise, readable account of the development of some of the main ideas of classical genetics. Includes brief sketches of some of the main actors in this development.

THREE CENTURIES OF MICROBIOLOGY
By HUBERT LECHEVALIER and MORRIS SOLOTOROVSKY, both of Rutgers, The State University. 563 pages, $12.50 (cloth), $4.95 (soft cover).

Here is the story of the development of microbiology told in terms of its foundations and founders. Includes many of the original reports of historic breakthroughs, translated here for the first time into English.

NATURAL HISTORY OF MARINE ANIMALS
By G. E. MacGINITIE, California Institute of Technology and Director of the Kerckhoff Marine Laboratory; and NETTIE MacGINITIE. 473 pages, $10.50.

A scientific guide, giving students, amateur naturalists, and ecologists a general understanding of the ocean as an environment, and of the natural history of the animals which live there.

Send for your examination copies
McGraw-Hill Book Company
330 West 42nd Street, New York, N.Y. 10036

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

What's killing our cities and how can we save them? See what Secretary Udall says about Victor Gruen's new book

THE HEART OF OUR CITIES

"I was completely enthralled by Victor Gruen's (book.) It should become the focus of the ever intensifying debate about the human environment in this age of technology. I am sure that it will serve as a significant catalyst for wise city planning throughout our country. It has given me some real insights, and I commend it to all Americans." —STEWART L. UDALL, *Secretary of the Interior*

With 150 fascinating pictures. $8.50
Simon and Schuster

SOCIETY AND SCIENCE

A discussion by 15 of the most distinguished men of the world of science:

C. P. Snow — N. W. Pirie
J. D. Bernal — C. F. Powell
E. H. S. Burhop — Peter Kapitsa
Alexander King — Joseph Needham
P. M. S. Blackett — Herbert Coblans
Gerard Piel — R. L. M. Synge
J. B. S. Haldane — Maurice Korach
Derek J. de Solla Price

Just published. $6
SIMON AND SCHUSTER

PUR, CALCUTTA. Anjana Roy Choudhury in *Man in India*, Vol. 44, No. 3, pages 207–220; July–September, 1964.

EASTERN INTERLUDE: A SOCIAL HISTORY OF THE EUROPEAN COMMUNITY IN CALCUTTA. H. Pearson. Thacker, Spink & Co. (1933), Ltd., 1954.

FIRST REPORT 1962. Calcutta Metropolitan Planning Organisation.

STOCKHOLM: A PLANNED CITY

SWEDISH SHOPPING CENTRES: EXPERIMENTS AND ACHIEVEMENTS. The Stockholm Chamber of Commerce, 1965.

ZONE EXPROPRIATION ON LOWER NORRMALM IN STOCKHOLM. E. G. Westman. Stockholm Regional and City Planning, 1964.

CIUDAD GUAYANA: A NEW CITY

THE BRITISH NEW TOWNS POLICY: PROBLEMS AND IMPLICATIONS. Lloyd Rodwin. Harvard University Press, 1956.

THE NEW TOWNS: THE ANSWER TO MEGALOPOLIS. Frederic J. Osborn and Arnold Whittick. Leonard Hill, 1963.

TOWARD NEW TOWNS FOR AMERICA. Clarence S. Stein. The University Press of Liverpool, 1951.

NEW YORK: A METROPOLITAN REGION

CITY AND SUBURB: THE ECONOMICS OF METROPOLITAN GROWTH. Edited by Benjamin Chinitz. Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1964.

1400 GOVERNMENTS: THE POLITICAL ECONOMY OF THE NEW YORK METROPOLITAN REGION. Robert C. Wood with Vladimir V. Almendinger, Harvard University Press, 1961.

METROPOLIS 1985: AN INTERPRETATION OF THE FINDINGS OF THE NEW YORK METROPOLITAN REGION STUDY. Raymond Vernon. Harvard University Press, 1960.

SPREAD CITY: PROJECTIONS OF DEVELOPMENT TRENDS AND THE ISSUES THEY POSE. THE TRI-STATE NEW YORK METROPOLITAN REGION, 1960–1985. Regional Plan Association, Inc., September, 1962.

THE USES OF LAND IN CITIES

ECONOMICS OF PLANNED DEVELOP-

PROCEEDINGS OF THE THIRD INTERNATIONAL CONFERENCE ON THE PEACEFUL USES OF ATOMIC ENERGY

Held in Geneva
31 August-9 September 1964

The theme of the Conference—*reactors and nuclear power*—was a reflection of the advance of nuclear power from the laboratory study to commercial application. Consequently, it was not surprising to find that commercial interests were well represented among those attending the Conference. The proceedings reflect a frank exchange of views on reactor concepts, types and systems which should have beneficial effects on the growth of atomic energy as a source, among others, of electricity.

Published by United Nations

1. Progress in Atomic Energy
2. Reactor Physics
3. Reactor Studies and Performance
4. Reactor Control
5. Nuclear Reactors I. Gas-cooled and Water-cooled Reactors
6. Nuclear Reactors II. Fast Reactors and Advanced Concepts
7. Research and Testing Reactors
8. Reactor Engineering and Equipment
9. Reactor Materials
10. Nuclear Fuels I. Fabrication and Reprocessing
11. Nuclear Fuels II. Types and Economics
12. Nuclear Fuels III. Raw Materials
13. Nuclear Safety
14. Environmental Aspects of Atomic Energy and Waste Management
15. Special Aspects of Nuclear Energy and Isotope Applications
16. List of Papers and Indexes

Complete set Clothbound $192.50
Vol. 1-15 $12.50 each, Vol. 16 $5.00

Illustrated, multilingual edition

For more information regarding these proceedings write to UNITED NATIONS, Sales Section, New York, N. Y. 10017 for descriptive brochure.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

To preserve your copies of SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN

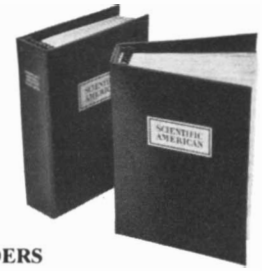
¶ A choice of handsome and durable library files—or binders—for your copies of SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN.

¶ Both styles bound in dark green library fabric stamped in gold leaf.

¶ Files—and binders—prepacked for sale in pairs only.

*Index for entire year in December issue.**

FILES
Hold 6 issues in each.
Single copies easily accessible.
Price: $3.00 for each pair (U.S.A. only).
Address your order, enclosing check or money order, to: *Department 6F*



BINDERS
Hold 6 issues in each.
Copies open flat.
Price: $4.00 for each pair (U.S.A. only).
Address your order, enclosing check or money order, to: *Department 6B*

New York City residents please add 5% sales tax
Other NYS residents please add 2% state sales tax plus local tax

*Supply of back copies of SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN is limited. To replace missing copies, mail request with your order for files or binders.

SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, 415 Madison Ave., New York, N.Y. 10017.

Cornell UNIVERSITY PRESS

REPRINTS IN URBAN STUDIES

The Structure of the Stockholm Economy

Toward a Framework for Projecting Metropolitan Community Development

ROLAND ARTLE

Based on the first large scale input-output study ever undertaken for a metropolitan area, this celebrated work is now published in an expanded American edition for which the author has written a lengthy introduction setting forth a new framework for the study of the economy of urban regions. $6.75

The Growth of Cities in the 19th Century

ADNA FERRIN WEBER

This book, described by Lewis Mumford as a "classic pioneer work," was issued as the first volume of Cornell Reprints in Urban Studies. "The breadth of vision, the hard-headed statistical analysis, the power of insight, are contemporary and startling."—*American Sociological Review*. $6.75

Cornell University Press
ITHACA, NEW YORK

A space engineer's prophetic look at the world of tomorrow

Where is man's new scientific knowledge leading us? What about the political and economic systems of the future? What are the likely effects on religion and morality of our soaring technology? In this penetrating book, a scientist engaged in America's Saturn project examines the possibilities such questions raise, and offers his readers new insights, new hopes—and sometimes new fears.

"Although much of *The Future* is speculation, it is speculation based on past and present events and progress in scientific technology. ... highly readable."—*Pittsburgh Press*

the Future

by THEODORE J. GORDON

ST. MARTIN'S $3.95

MENT. Nathaniel Lichfield. The Estates Gazette, Ltd., 1956.

LAND—A SPECIAL ISSUE. *House and Home*, August, 1960.

LAND-USE PLANNING: A CASEBOOK ON THE USE, MISUSE, AND RE-USE OF URBAN LAND. Charles M. Haar. Little, Brown and Company, 1959.

THE LAW OF OPEN SPACE: LEGAL ASPECTS OF ACQUIRING OR OTHERWISE PRESERVING OPEN SPACE IN THE TRI-STATE NEW YORK METROPOLITAN REGION. Shirley Adelson Siegel. Regional Plan Association, Inc., January, 1960.

MAN'S STRUGGLE FOR SHELTER IN AN URBANIZING WORLD. Charles Abrams. The M.I.T. Press, 1964.

REVOLUTION IN LAND. Charles Abrams. Harper & Row Publishers, 1939.

TRANSPORTATION IN CITIES

AN ANALYSIS OF URBAN TRAVEL DEMANDS. Walter Y. Oi and Paul W. Shuldiner. Northwestern University Press, 1962.

CITIES IN THE MOTOR AGE. Wilfred Owen. The Viking Press, 1959.

TRANSPORTATION AND URBAN LAND. Lowdon Wingo, Jr. Resources for the Future, Inc., 1961.

URBAN TRANSPORTATION PLANNING: CONCEPTS AND APPLICATION. Highway Research Board Bulletin 293. National Academy of Sciences—National Research Council, 1961.

THE URBAN TRANSPORTATION PROBLEM. J. R. Meyer, J. F. Kain and M. Wohl. RAND Corporation and Harvard University Press, 1965.

THE METABOLISM OF CITIES

ENVIRONMENTAL CHANGE AND RESULTING IMPACTS ON HEALTH. World Health Organization Technical Report Series, No. 292; 1964.

ENVIRONMENTAL HEALTH ASPECTS OF METROPOLITAN PLANNING AND DEVELOPMENT. World Health Organization Technical Report Series, No. 297; 1965.

THE FUTURE OF OUR CITIES. Robert A. Futterman. Doubleday & Company, Inc., 1961.

URBAN ATMOSPHERIC POLLUTION. Albert F. Bush in *Civil Engineering*, Vol. 35, No. 5, pages 66–68; May, 1965.

THE RENEWAL OF CITIES

THE DEATH AND LIFE OF GREAT AMERI-

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

Planetaria made in JENA

Birthplace and Center of Modern Optics

CARL ZEISS JENA

Since the dawn of time, man has probed the mysteries of the constellations, seeking to unveil their untold secrets. For over 40 years, the Carl Zeiss Jena Planetarium Projector has provided many of the answers and provoked many new questions.

The intensive research and development program of Carl Zeiss Jena resulted in many unique innovations and the modern functional design of the new Jena Planetarium Projector, which reflects the forward spirit of the space age.

The new Carl Zeiss Jena Planetarium Projector is a distinctive community asset. We invite inquiries from interested individuals and groups.

Exclusive U.S. Representatives:

ERCONA CORPORATION,
432 PARK AVE SO., NEW YORK, N.Y. 10016

Carl Zeiss JENA

In Canada: Jena Scientific Instruments Ltd., 23 Railside Road, Don Mills, Ont.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

GET READY FOR THE SPACE and SCIENCE ERA! SEE SATELLITES, MOON ROCKETS CLOSE-UP

AMAZING OPTICAL BUYS
and OTHER SCIENTIFIC BARGAINS

NOW! LEARN TO USE THE AMAZING TOOL OF TOMORROW!

Measure . . . Check . . . Solve . . . Study . . . Create with Experimenters'

MOIRÉ PATTERNS KIT

BASIS FOR 'OP ART' SWEEPING THE NATION

Get the jump on competition. Here's a break-through in a new technology. Completely simplified. 1,000's of uses for researchers, product designers, developers. Fantastic visual effects. Basis for "OP ART". Already used commercially in packaging, textile, graphic arts industries. Problem solving ranges from simple arithmetic to calculus of vectors. Inexpensively measures one part in billion. Measure diffraction pattern movement produced by lasers; diffusion of molecules in solution or heat waves. Study liquid flow, stress lines, distortion of metals. Obtain elastic moduli. Basically a Moiré pattern is the graphic solution of an equation. Patterns appear when two or more repetitive figures of about the same spacing overlap at a small angle. Using elements which include equi-spaced linear, logarithmic and circular rulings, Dr. Gerald Oster, Brooklyn Poly. Inst., has developed a complete new basic scientific tool. Inexpensive kit contains 8 basic patterns on both clear acetate in lantern slide size measuring 3¼" x 4" (.020" thick) and white Kromekote 3¼" x 4½" (.012" thick); two pieces 3¼" x 4" 150-dot screen on film; 20-mesh woven fiberglass screen 8" x 10½"; copy of Dr. Oster's book, "The Science of Moiré Patterns"—an authoritative introduction to the fascinating world of Moiré.

Stock No. 70,719-S Deluxe Kit ..... **$8.50 Ppd.**

Stock No. 60,464-S Same as above without book ..... **$6.50 Ppd.**

STANDARD EXPERIMENTERS' MOIRÉ KIT. Includes everything listed above with patterns printed on acetate (.005") and Kromekote (.010").

Stock No. 70,718-S ..... **$6.00 Ppd.**

MOIRÉ PATTERN ACCESSORY KIT. For additional experiments. Contains metallic balloon, calcite, two kinds of diffraction gratings, one-way mirror foil, polarizing materials, Ronchi rulings, assortment of lenses.

Stock No. 60,487-S ..... **$8.00 Ppd.**

Brand New, Industrial Surplus
NICKEL-CADMIUM CELLS AND BATTERIES
Buy of the Year!

These hard-to-get, lightweight, 1.2V nickel-cadmium cells in rugged nylon cases have 4-amp. hour capacity. Hundreds of uses in industrial labs, engineering depts., school science and shop courses. Can serve as emergency power supplies, sources of power for electro magnets, test models, burglar alarms, telephone systems, communications equipment. Useful for experiments with St. Louis motor, the ripple tank, Wheatstone bridge, etc. Cells have almost unlimited life, will undergo thousands of discharge-charge cycles with practically no deterioration. Quickly charged—½ hour with proper equipment. Minimum maintenance, just add a few drops of water each year. Small amount of electrolyte used; cell sealed to prevent loss. Delivers almost 100% of output at below freezing temperatures where output is reduced 50% in lead-acid cells. No corrosive fumes given off under any state of charge. Can't be damaged by accidental charging in reverse (but not recommended). Cell meas. 6" x 2" x ½" thick. 6½ oz. Stud-type terminals on top 1¼" apart, marked for polarity; 6-32 thread, nuts and lock washers.

Stock No. 40,798-S ..... **$3.95 Ppd.**

ONE 6-VOLT NICKEL-CADMIUM BATTERY. 5 cells in stainless steel, strap-type casing. Convenient power source for Edmund's war surplus snipescope (No. 85,157). 6" x 2" x 4". Wt. approx. 2 lbs.

Stock No. 70,776-S ..... **$15.00 Ppd.**

7.2 VOLT NICKEL-CADMIUM BATTERY WITH CHARGER KIT. Assemble your own portable battery power supply with built-in charger. Excellent for portable movie light. Six-cell battery in stainless steel, strap-type casing; 12-volt transformer; charger circuit board consisting of rectifier and automatic regulating circuit (transistorized) which protects against overcharging of battery. Complete with wire, switch, line cord, hardware and instructions. 6" x 6" x 2". Wt. approx. 2 lbs.

Stock No. 70,777-S ..... **$25.00 Ppd.**

Make Your Own Powerful Astronomical Telescope

GRIND YOUR OWN ASTRONOMICAL MIRROR. Kits contain fine annealed pyrex mirror blank, tool, abrasives, diagonal mirror and eyepiece lenses. You can build instruments ranging in value from $75.00 to hundreds of dollars.

Stock No.	Diam.	Mirror Thickness	Price	
70,003-S	4¼"	¾"	$ 7.50	ppd.
70,004-S	6"	1"	11.95	ppd.
70,005-S	8"	1½"	19.50	ppd.
70,006-S	10"	1¾"	30.75	f.o.b.
70,007-S	12½"	2½"	59.95	Barrington

WAR SURPLUS! AMERICAN-MADE 7X50 BINOCULARS

Big savings! Brand new! Crystal-clear viewing—7 power. Every optical element is coated. An excellent night glass—the size recommended for satellite viewing. Individual eye focus. Exit pupil 7 mm. Approx. field at 1,000 yds. is 376 ft. Carrying Case included. American 7x50's normally cost $274.50. Our war surplus price saves you real money.

Stock No. 1544-S ..... **only $74.80 ppd.**

7 x 35 AMERICAN MADE BINOCULARS

Stock No. 964-S ..... **$55.00 ppd.**

6 x 30 Binoculars—similar to above and a terrific bargain.

Stock No. 963-S ..... **$40.00 ppd.**

WOODEN SOLID PUZZLES

12 Different puzzles that will stimulate your ability to think and reason. Here is a fascinating assortment of wood puzzles that will provide hours of pleasure. Twelve different puzzles, animals and geometric forms to take apart and reassemble, give a chance for all the family, young and old, to test skill, patience and, best of all, to stimulate ability to think and reason while having lots of fun. Order yours now.

Stock No. 70,205-S ..... **$3.00 Postpaid**

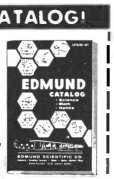
MAIL COUPON FOR FREE CATALOG!

Completely New 1965 Edition
148 Pages—Nearly 4000 Bargains
EDMUND SCIENTIFIC CO.
Barrington, New Jersey
Please rush Free Giant Catalog S

Name .....

Address .....

City ..... Zone ... State ...



See the Stars, Moon, Planets Close Up!
3" ASTRONOMICAL REFLECTING TELESCOPE

60 to 180 Power—Famous Mt. Palomar Type! An Unusual Buy!

See the Rings of Saturn, the fascinating planet Mars, huge craters on the Moon, Phases of Venus. Equatorial mount with lock on both axes. Aluminized and overcoated 3" diameter high-speed f/10 mirror. Telescope comes equipped with a 60X eyepiece and a mounted Barlow Lens. Optical Finder Telescope included. Hardwood portable tripod. FREE with Scope: Valuable STAR CHART plus 272-page "HANDBOOK OF HEAVENS" plus "HOW TO USE YOUR TELESCOPE" BOOK.

Stock No. 85,050-S ..... **$29.95 Postpaid**

4¼" Astronomical Reflector Telescope!

Up To 255 Power. New Vibration Free Metal Pedestal Mount.

Stock No. 85,105-S ..... **$79.50 F.O.B. Barrington, N.J.**

SUPERB 6" REFLECTOR TELESCOPE!

Inc. electric clock drive, setting circles, equatorial mount, pedestal base. 4 eyepieces for up to 576X.

Stock No. 85,086-S ..... **$199.50 F.O.B. Barrington, N.J.**

SOLVE PROBLEMS! TELL FORTUNES! PLAY GAMES!

NEW WORKING MODEL DIGITAL COMPUTER
ACTUAL MINIATURE VERSION OF GIANT ELECTRONIC BRAINS

Fascinating new see-through model computer actually solves problems, teaches computer fundamentals. Adds, subtracts, multiplies, shifts, complements, carries, memorizes, counts, compares, sequences. Attractively colored, rigid plastic parts easily assembled. 12" x 3½" x 4¾". Incl. step-by-step assembly diagrams, 32-page instruction book covering operation, computer language (binary system), programming, problems and 15 experiments.

Stock No. 70,683-S ..... **$5.00 Ppd.**

SCIENCE TREASURE CHESTS
For Boys—Girls—Adults!

Science Treasure Chest—Extra-powerful magnets, polarizing filters, compass, one-way-mirror film, prism, diffraction grating, and lots of other items for hundreds of thrilling experiments, plus a Ten-Lens Kit for making telescopes, microscopes, etc. Full instructions.

Stock No. 70,342-S ..... **$5.50 Postpaid**

Science Treasure Chest DeLuxe—Everything in Chest above plus exciting additional items for more advanced experiments including crystal-growing kit, electric motor, molecular models set, first-surface mirrors, and lots more.

Stock No. 70,343-S ..... **$10.50 Postpaid**

NEW INSTANT SHADING KIT

Variable Transmission Material Activates when Exposed to Bright Light

You've heard of instant sun glasses. Now, see for yourself, how colorless compounds become instantly colored by simple exposure to light. Can be continuously cycled, also reverses. Use to determine forward and reverse response curves, demonstrate photometry (using spectrophotometer), etc., in lab. Commercial applications include automatically shading store windows, auto windshields, house windows. Kit contains 3 ampules and 2 flat circular cells containing colorless phototropic solutions which turn red, green or violet when exposed to photoflash unit; 3" x 1½" sheet of reversible phototropic paper; sample of tenebrescent Hackmanite 1" x ⅛" x ⅛"; flash unit, battery, capacitor, bulbs; instructions; booklet: "Photochemistry, Phototrophy and Tenebrescence."

Stock No. 70,727-S ..... **$29.50 Ppd.**

ORDER BY STOCK NUMBER . SEND CHECK OR MONEY ORDER . SATISFACTION GUARANTEED!

EDMUND SCIENTIFIC CO., BARRINGTON, NEW JERSEY

can Cities. Jane Jacobs. Random House, 1961.

The Federal Bulldozer: A Critical Analysis of Urban Renewal, 1949–1962. Martin Anderson. The M.I.T. Press, 1964.

The Future of Old Neighborhoods: Rebuilding for a Changing Population. Bernard J. Frieden. The M.I.T. Press, 1964.

Planning and Politics: Citizen Participation in Urban Renewal. James Q. Wilson in *Journal of the American Institute of Planners*, Vol. 29, No. 4, pages 242–249; November, 1963.

The Social Implications of Urban Redevelopment. Peter Marris in *Journal of the American Institute of Planners*, Vol. 28, No. 3, pages 180–186; August, 1962.

The Urban Villagers: The Community Life of Italian-Americans. Herbert J. Gans. The Free Press, 1962.

THE CITY AS ENVIRONMENT

The Destruction of Britain? A Report on the Erosion of Our Countryside. Edward Hyams in *New Statesman*, pages 1005–1009; June 25, 1965.

The Image of the City. Kevin Lynch. The Technology Press & Harvard University Press, 1960.

Order in Diversity: Community without Propinquity. Melvin M. Webber in *Cities and Space: The Future Use of Urban Land*, edited by Lowdon Wingo, Jr. The Johns Hopkins Press, 1963.

The View from the Road. Donald Appleyard, Kevin Lynch and John R. Myer. The M.I.T. Press, 1964.

MATHEMATICAL GAMES

Note on Squares and Cubes. J. Allard in *Mathematics Magazine*, Vol. 37, No. 4, pages 210–214; September, 1964.

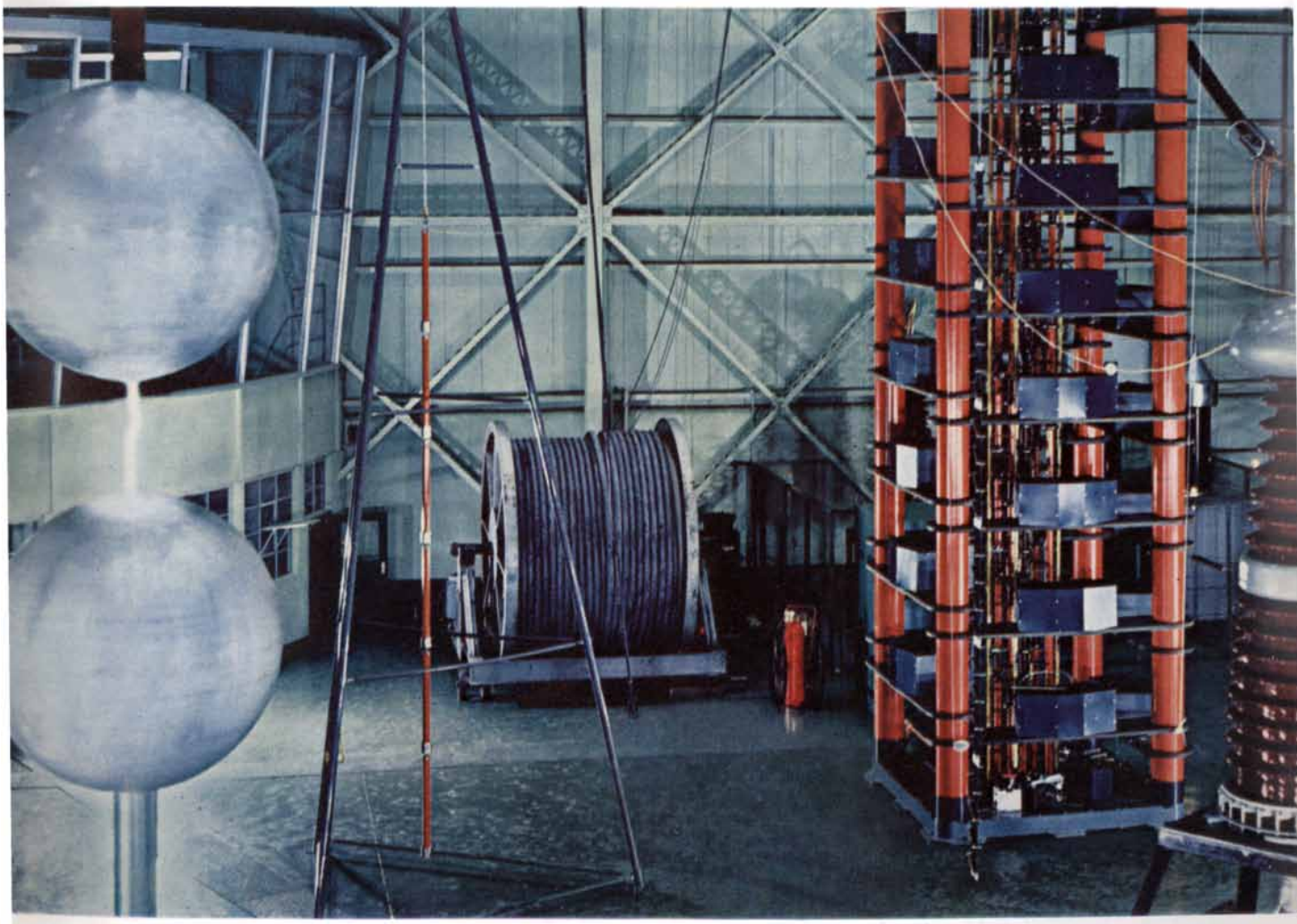
THE AMATEUR SCIENTIST

Physics and Medicine of the Atmosphere and Space. Edited by Otis O. Benson, Jr., and Hubertus Strughold. John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 1960.

The Scientific American Book of Projects for the Amateur Scientist. C. L. Stong. Simon and Schuster, 1960.

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

"We're not just a leader in copper. Anaconda also develops extra high voltage cable to feed our growing, power-hungry cities."



Our big cities keep getting bigger. Need much more electric power. Anaconda, anticipating this need, built the best equipped high voltage research laboratory in the cable industry. Used it to develop 345,000-volt cable necessary to carry this additional power in the already crowded space under busy city streets. Today, we continue to look ahead—are now working on plans to help satisfy the power needs of tomorrow's cities. Want to know more about Anaconda? Write for "This is Anaconda" to The Anaconda Company, 25 Broadway, New York, N. Y. 10004. 65102

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC

"The faculty of imagination
is...the principal source
of human improvement."

Dugald Stewart
(1753-1828)

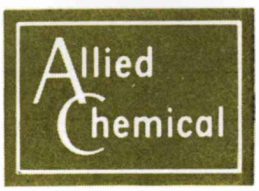
Despite advances in automation,
chemical research can never be
a push-button operation.

For research requires imagination.
First, to select the areas of human
need. Then, to devise programs
to meet those needs.

Automation expedites our research
effort. But our chemists and scientists
never forget that the human touch
must precede the push-button touch.

And they use this approach, whether
the goal be a more productive earth--
or a mightier reach toward the stars.

Allied Chemical Corporation
61 Broadway, New York, N.Y. 10006



Divisions:
Barrett • Fibers • General Chemical
International • National Aniline
Nitrogen • Plastics • Semet-Solvay
Solvay Process • Union Texas Petroleum
In Canada:
Allied Chemical Canada, Ltd., Montreal

© 1965 SCIENTIFIC AMERICAN, INC